THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE

SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY

CHARLESTON, S. C.

VOL. III—No. 1. JANUARY, 1902.

Entered at the Postoffice at Charleston, S. C., as Second-class Matter.

Printed for the Society by
THE WALKER, EVANS & COGSWELL CO.,
Charleston, S. C.
1902.

CONTENTS

N. B. These MAGAZINES are one dollar each to any one other than a member of the South Carolina Historical Society. Members of the Society receive them free. The membership fee is $3 per annum (the fiscal year being from May 19th to May 19th), and members can buy back numbers or duplicates at 75c each. In addition to receiving the Magazines, members are allowed a discount of 25 per cent on all other publications of the Society, and have the free use of the Society's library.

Any member who has not received the last number will please notify the Secretary and Treasurer.

Address all communications, and make all remittances, to

A. S. SALLEY, JR., SEC. & TREAS.,
CHARLESTON, S. C.

THE

SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL

AND

GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE

SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY

CHARLESTON, S. C.

EDITED BY

A. S. SALLEY, JR.,

SECRETARY AND TREASURER OF THE SOCIETY.

VOLUME III.

Printed for the Society by
THE WALKER, EVANS & COGSWELL CO.,
Charleston, S. C.
1902.

OFFICERS

OF THE

SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY

President,

GEN. EDWARD MCCRADY.

1st Vice-President,

HON. JOSEPH W. BARNWELL.

2nd Vice-President,

COL. ZIMMERMAN DAVIS.

3rd Vice-President,

HENRY A. M. SMITH, ESQ.

4th Vice-President,

HON. F. H. WESTON.

Secretary and Treasurer and Librarian,

A. S. SALLEY, JR.

Curators:

LANGDON CHEVES, D. E. HUGER SMITH,
S. PRIOLEAU RAVENEL, THEODORE D. JERVEY,
CHARLES W. KOLLOCK, M. D., REV. C. S. VEDDER, D. D.,
REV. JOHN JOHNSON, D. D., REV. ROBERT WILSON, D. D.,
YATES SNOWDEN.

Board of Managers,

ALL OF THE FOREGOING OFFICERS.

Publication Committee,

JOSEPH W. BARNWELL, HENRY A. M. SMITH,
A. S. SALLEY, JR.

The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine.

VOL. III. JANUARY, 1902. No. 1.

PAPERS OF THE FIRST COUNCIL OF SAFETY OF THE REVOLUTIONARY PARTY IN SOUTH CAROLINA, JUNE–NOVEMBER, 1775.

[*Continued from the October number.*]

[103.]

[RETURN OF CAPT. EZEKIEL POLK'S CO. OF RANGERS.]

A return of the Officers noncommissioned officers and Privates of the Company of Rangers Commanded by Colº William Thompson Esqr from 18th day of June to the 7th day of October 1775 [98]

[98] It will be remembered that when the Provincial Congress of South Carolina elected officers for the regiment of Rangers in June 1775 Ezekiel Polk was elected one of the captains and Samuel Watson one of the lieutenants. They were both commissioned by the Council of Safety on June 18th. Captain Polk recruited a company and joined Major Mayson's camp at Ninety Six on Sunday, July 23, 1775 (Vol. I. of this mag., p. 68). He remained in camp just a week, and on Saturday, July 29th, marched out of it, sent his men to their homes and wrote Major Mayson a letter announcing that he had quit the sirvice (Vol. I., p. 70). For this he was dismissed from the service, but he explained his conduct satisfactorily to Wm. Henry Drayton, special representative of the Council of Safety, and was reinstated by the Council to the command of his company independently of the 3d Regiment (Rangers), but under the command of Col. Thomson (Vol I., p. 192). This is the first return of the company.

		£	S	D
	Ezekiel Polk. Capt — 111 Days @ 70/	3.88	00	00
	Samuel Watson Ft Lieutt 111 Days @ 45/	244	10	
	William Polk Sd Do ... 92 Days @ 45/	207	—	—
7th July 1775	Thomas Alexander Serjt 92 Day - - @ £25 ⅌r mn	75	—	—
11 July. ,,75.	Jonathan Fitchet Do 88 Days - - @ £25 ⅌r M	.71	13	4—
7th July ,,75.	Alexr Stuart Drummer 92 Days . . @ £20 ⅌ M	.60	—	—
	Privates			
7th July ,,75	Jonathan Potts. 92 Days.... @ £20 ⅌r M	.60	—	—
7th July ,,75	Samuel Wilson 92 Days.... @ £20 ⅌r M	.60	—	—
Do — —	Robert Adams . . 92 Days.... @ £20 ⅌r M	60	—	—
Do — —	William Alexr . 92 Days.... @ £20 ⅌r M	60	—	—
8th July . . ,,75	James Brown . . 91 Days.... @ £20 ⅌r Mh	.59	6	8—
10 July. ,,75	James Hawthorn . 90 Days.... @ £20 ⅌r Mh	58	13	4—
10 July ,,75	John Cancillor . . 90 Days.... @ £20 ⅌r M	.58	13	4—
10th July ,,75	Benjamin Rowan 90 Days.... @ £20 ⅌r M	58	13	4—
11th July ,,75	John Janes . . . 89 Days.... @ £20 ⅌r M	.58	—	—
Do — —	James Nickels . . 89 Days.... @ £20 ⅌ M	.58	—	—
Do — — —	Josiah Porter . . 89 Days.... @ £20 ⅌ Mt	.58	—	—
Do . . .	John Caruth . . 89 Days.... @ £20 ⅌r Mt	58	—	—
Do	James Barron 89 Days.... @ £20 ⅌ Mt	.58	—	—
Do ——.	Daniel Shaw . 89 Days. . . @ £20 ⅌ Mt	58	—	—
Do ——	John Knox . . 89 Days.... @ £20 ⅌ M	.58	—	—
Do — —	John Miller - — 89 Days.... @ £20 ⅌r M	58		—
Do —	Thomas Clemens 89 Days.... @ £20 ⅌r M	.58	—	—
12th July ,,75	Samuel Callwell 88 Days — @ £20 ⅌r M	57	6	8—
Do ——	Alexr Adams . . . 88 Days. @ £20 ⅌r M	.57	6	8—
Do ——	David Calhoon - - 88 Days - - @ £20 ⅌ M	57	6	8
Do ——	Benja Brown . . . 88 Days.... @ £20 ⅌r M	.57	6	8—
Do . . .	William Ridley . - 88 Days . . @ £20 ⅌r M	.57	6	8

12th July	,,75	George Adams	88 Days	@ £20 ℔r M	57	6	8
15th July	,,75	John Gordan	85 Day	@ £20 ℔r M	55	6	8
17 July	,,75	Charles Patrick	83 Days.	@ £20 ℔r M	54		
18 July	75	James Crawford	82 Days	@ £20 ℔r M	53	6	8
Do	—	Alexr Campbell	82 Days	@ £20. ℔r M	53	6	8
		those men have Received £50 Each, & if the officer, with whom they were Chooses to keep them, upon letting me know, I can list 2 in their Room—[99]					
Do		Robert McCleary	82 Days....	@ £20 ℔r M	53	6	8
21st Augt.	75	Isaac Horner.....	47 Days ...	@ £20 ℔r M	31	6	8
21st Augt	75	Alexr Nickels	47 Days...	@ £20 ℔r M	31	6	8

South Carolina

Capt. Ezekiel Polk came before me & declard upon oath that the above return of the officers & privates is Just & true———

Sworn before me this 9th of October 1775. } Ezekiel Polk

Tho : Charlton

Endorsed: Return of Captn Polk's Company brought in to Council of Safety by Mr Kershaw 14 Octob 1775.

---

[99] James Crawford had been reënlisted or transferred to Capt. Charles Heatly's Company, 3d. Regt., or Rangers. (See Vol. I., p. 295.)

[104.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO CAPT. ARNOLDUS VANDER HORST.]

Sir.

I am ordered to inclose & return you the Account which was laid before the Council of Safety this Morning upon which is a Bill, on the Colony Treasurers payable to your order for £86.3.9 for provisions &c made use of by your Company in the late service at Haddrel's point—the Council observe that your Company have relinquished a further claim which they had upon the public for £203.0.3—& have ordered me to return you thanks & to request you to return their thanks to your Officers & Men. I am &c

16 Octob 1775

Capt Arnoldus Vanderhorst

Christ Church

Endorsed: Copy 16th Octobr 1775
Capt Vanderhorst

[105.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO COL. WM. MOULTRIE.]

Sir—

I am ordered by the Council of Safety to desire you will immediately order an equiry to be made howmany Seamen are inlisted in the Regiments of Foot, & to make a return of the names & numbers of the whole to Morrow. & to enquire of such Seamen if they are willing to change the service by acting on board the Colony Schooners where their pay will be considerably advanced— I am

Sir

Charles Town Your most obedient

19th October 1775. & most hum Servt

Colonel Moultrie.

Endorsed: Copy 19th Octobr 1775
To Collo Moultrie

[106.]

[GEORGE GALPHIN TO THE COUNCIL OF SAFETY.]

Addressed: To
The Hona^{bl} Concil of Safty
Ch : Town

———

Gent^{m}

I belive I mentin^{d} by the Express the other Day that m^{r} Rae my nevey & son was gon up to the Creeks with the amnison & a talk from the gent^{m} of the Committe in Savannah & a talke from my self the ancer to them is In Close^{d} m^{r} tatte give out a talke from S^{ir} James Wright & Capt Stuart the same Day thire ancer is Likeway In Close^{d} about half the uper Town^{s} is in the Interest of west floarada & has youse^{d} all thire Interest to bringe the rest of the nattion to thire way of thinking but they Coul^{d} not preswade them to it nor it will not be in there power to Do it in Case they are sepley^{d} from hear as usall they are all at home & very unEasey for want of amnison to go out a hunting as this is the month they go out for there winter's hunt they Disiere that this talk may be sent to the belove^{d} men of Ch : Town & Georgia & for me to send up there ancer Emedeatly Let it be good or bad if the gent^{m} of the Committe in Savvanna wood but Let part of the good^{s} & amnison know on Savvanna beloning to the merch^{ts} hear Come up that Everey trader might have 2 horse Load of amnison to Carey up know it wood satisfy them tho it is not more than half what they uselly Carey wee have Lost half the uper Town^{s} allred^{y} & if they had been suppley^{d} as usall wee should not Lost one Town of them but they have sent there trade to pensacollo & they have brought up plenty of amnison for them holms [100] had anuff a Do to stope severele of the trader that Dealc Down hear from going to pencacollo for good^{s} and amnison

[100] David Holmes. (See Vol. I., p. 124.)

& in Case there is no amnison goe to them till the Commissinors meets at Salsberry[101] & has finsht there bissness there the seson for hunting will be over & there will be no passeyfying them & they will say all the talk we have sent them is nothing but Lys for they ware told there wood be nothing but Lying talks sent them from these two provences one of the heed men told holms that mr tatte[102] give out a talke some time ago to the Indians & told them they ware not to belive any talke but what Came from Capt Stuart or the governor if any man brought any other talks there he wood send them in Irions near the great watter holms Chalengd tatte with it in the square before all the Indians he Denyd it, the fellow got up that told holms & he told tatte he was a Lyer he Did say say so & florisht his hatchet a bout that holms had a nuff a Do to passefy him as Long as mr Rae & holms was in the nattion mr tatte gave out no bad talks I no if the gentm of the Committee had a fue Lines from you they wood send the amnison up Emedeatly I have wrote them as pressing as I Can but for fear they should not send it if you wood be kinde a nuff to InClose me a Letter for them I wood send it from hear to them I will forfet my Livef to Keep the Lower Creeks peasable if they are Suplyd & the will keep the uper Creeks peasable there is some of the heed men of the Lower Towns to be at my hous by the Last of the month it will be verey unLuckey if I should be gon before they Come Down they sent me word by holms that I might Depend upon there being Down it wase told in the Creeks that the governr of penesacollo & Capt Stuart was going to send amnison throw the Creeks to the Cherekes I have wrote the Creeks & told some of the heed men that was hear, as sone as the goods & ammison Came in it wood be sent to them they have been told the goods is Come in there will be no puting them of any Longer if they finde we tell them Lys they will not belive a talke that is sent them what

101 See letter of Henry Laurens, dated Sept. 29, 1775, to the Georgia Council of Safety, Vol. II., p. 24.

102 Tate.

is the youse of Commissinors if it is not in there power to have the Indians Seplyd all the talks they Can give them will be of no youse D holms writes you by this Express plase pay the Express 20£ Carriing

I am Gentm your most Obed
humbele Servent George Galphin
Obr 15 1775

P: S it was sayd in the Creeks that mr Ch: Stuart with 50 men was sone to be there the Reson the Indians menttiont the Diferent Contery people in there talks they ware told the Irish & the amercans had Joined againest the Englus & Scoth

Endorsed: Gēo Galphin, 15 Octo.
1775—Received & Read
in Council the 21st
Answered as within
the 22d ——

[107.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO GEORGE GALPHIN [103].]

Charles Town 22d Octobr. 1775—

Sir—

We thank you for your favour of the 15th Inst which together with the Sundry Talks & Letters said to have accompanied it, came safe to hand yesterday & we immediately took the subject matter under our consideration.—

It appears from your opinion, from Mr Holmes's intelligence & from the politick Indian Talks, that we have no other means for keeping our Indian Allies in peace & friendship with us but that of supplying them with Ammunition Clothing &cc as usual, we therefore cannot withhold our assent that such Goods should be sent among them, & we shall

[103] This copy of Henry Laurens's answer to Galphin was written on the inside of the wrapping sheet of Galphin's letter to the Council of Safety. (See the endorsement to that letter.)

impart our sentiments on this head by Tuesday's Post to the Council of Safety at Savanna, we apprehend, our Letter by Post will sooner reach their hands than if it went through yours—you will nevertheless write to them if you see it necessary.—

We think it of great moment that you should have a personal interview with those Indians expected the latter end of this month at your House & therefore recommend, to delay your intended journey to Salisbury even to the 5th or 6th November if they do not arrive sooner; it will be very proper that those Indians should be well informed of the appointment of Commissioners for the sole purpose of conducting the Trade with them, & of the several departments of Commissioners, as well as by what authority appointed—the novelty & dignity of this grand plan will excite their curiosity, strike them with awe & tend to confirm their resolutions to remain neuter at least till they shall learn & see the effects of the new arrangement; if you find it necessary to remain at home so long as the 5th or 6th November you may apprize Mr Wilkinson of the case he may go on before you & if we compute the distance truly you will have time enough to join your Colleagues on the 12th or a day sooner, & perhaps be as early for business as any of them—the first day is, generally in all new Assemblies, spent in establishing preliminary rules & modes for proceeding—but we wish that at least one of the Commissioners nominated for his Colony should be at Salisbury on the very day appointed for meeting.

We have paid the Messenger who brought your Letter Twenty Pounds.

By order of the Council of Safety

George Galphin Esquire—

[108.]

[CAPT. ROBERT GOODWYN'S PAY BILLS.]

A Return to the paymaster of the Officers Non Commissioned officers & privates of the Second Company of Rangers Com-

manded by Colo William Thomson from 1 day of August to the 20th of Sepr 1775———

Captn	Robert Goodwyn	— 51 days at 70s /	..	£178-10-0
1 Leut	David Hopkins	51 . Dto ... 45 /	..	114- 0--
2 Leut	William Mitchell	Dto ....45 /	..	114———
Searjts	Merry Mc Gwyer	Dto	..	41-13-4
	John Johnes	Dto	..	41-13-4
Drumer.	Henry frits	Dto@20/pr Month		33- 6 8
1	Willm fust[104]	Dto	..	33- 6-8
2	Thomas Millar	Dto	..	33- 6-8
3	James Randolph	Dto	..	33- 6-8
4	John Gibson	Dto	..	33- 6-8
5	James Anderson	Dto	..	33- 6-8
6	Benjamin Hodge	Dto	..	33- 6-8
7	William partridge	Dto	..	33- 6-8
8	Henry Wyley	Dto	..	33- 6-8
9	William Lassater	Dto	..	33- 6-8
10	Briant Addams	Dto	..	33- 6-8
11	John Sneling	Dto	..	33- 6-8
12	Elijah peters	Dto	..	33- 6-8
13	Lewis Broadway	Dto	..	33- 6 8
14	Lewis Coon	Dto	..	33- 6-8
15	Jesse killingsworth	Dto	..	33- 6-8
16	Hix Chappell	Dto	..	33- 6-8
17	Gilberd Gibson	Dto	..	33- 6-8
18	John Tapley	Dto	..	33- 6-8
19	Charles Dever	Dto	..	33- 6-8
20	Gilberd Gibson Cons[105]	Dto	..	33- 6-8
21	Joseph Wells	Dto	..	33- 6-8
22	Gunrod[106] Coon	Dto	..	33- 6-8
23	Gardner Williams	Dto	..	33- 6-8
24	William Lee	Dto	..	33- 6-8
25	Burwell Fust[104]	Dto	..	33- 6-8

[104] Foust. (See Vol. II., p. 180.)

[105] Gilbert Gibson, of the Congarees. The other Gilbert Gibson was probably from Orangeburgh.

[106] Conrad Kuhn.

26	Benjamin Gibson.....	Dto	33- 6-8
27	John Jackson.....	Dto	33- 6-8
28	William Winingham....	Dto	33- 6-8
29	Solomon peters.....	Dto	33- 6-8
30	William Hubbar[107]	Dto	33- 6-8
			£1523.3.4

Capt Robert Goodwinn Maketh Oath that this is a just & True Return to the pay Master of the Officers Noncommission Officers & privates in his Company

Robert Goodwyn

Certifd & sworn to Before me the 20th Oct 1775

R Winn J. P.

A Return to the paymaster, of the Officers Non-commissioned officers And privates of the Second Company of Rangers Commanded by Colo William Thomson from the twentieth of September to the Twentieth of October 1775

Captn...	Robert Goodwyn 30 days.	@70s / pr day ..	£105- 0-0
1 Lent ..	David Hopkins 30 days @. 45/ pr day ..		067-10-0
2 Lent ..	William Mitchell	Dto	067-10-0
Searjts ..	Merry Mc Gwyer.....	Dto	025- 0-0
	John Johnes.....	Dto	25- 0-0
Drumer.	Henry Frits	Dto	20- 0-0
1	William Fust	Dto	20- 0-0
2	Thomas Millar	Dto	20- 0-0
3	James Randolph.. ...	Dto	20- 0-0
4	John Gibson.....	Dto	20- 0-0
5	James Anderson.....	Dto	20- 0 0
6	Benjamin Hodge.....	Dto	20- 0-0
7	William partridge.....	Dto	20- 0-0
8	Henry Wyley	Dto	20- 0-0
9	William Lassater.....	Dto	20- 0-0
10	Briant Addams.....	Dto	20- 0-0
11	John Sneling.....	Dto	20- 0-0
12	Elijah peters.....	Dto	20- 0-0

107 Hubbard. (See Vol. II., p. 180.)

13	Lewis Broadway	Dto	20- 0-0
14	Lewis Coon	Dto	20- 0-0
15	Jesse killingsworth	Dto	20- 0-0
16	Hix Chappell	Dto	20- 0-0
17	Gilberd Gibson	Dto	20- 0-0
18	John Tapley	Dto	20- 0-0
19	Charles Dever	Dto	20- 0-0
20	Gilberd Gibson Cons	Dto	20- 0-0
21	Joseph wells	Dto	20- 0-0
22	Gunrod Coon	Dto	20- 0-0
23	Gardner williams	Dto	20- 0-0
24	William Lee	Dto	20- 0-0
25	Burwell Fust	Dto	20- 0-0
26	Benjamin Gibson	Dto	20- 0-0
27	John Jackson	Dto	20- 0-0
28	William Winingham	Dto	20- 0-0
29	Solomon peters	Dto	20- 0-0
30	William Hubbard	Dto	20- 0-0
			£910 ,, ,,

Capt Robert Goodwin Maketh Oath that the above is a just & True Return of the Officers non Commission Officers & privates

Sworn to Before me the 20th October 1775 Robert Goodwyn

Richd Winn J P

Endorsed: Capt Goodwyns
Paybill—

Endorsed also: Pay Bill
For the
20th day of Octr

[109.]

[CAPT. ELY KERSHAW'S PAY BILL.]

A Return of the Officers Non Commissioned Officers & Privates of the third Company of Rangers Commanded by Colo William Thomson from the first day of September to the Twentieth day of October 1775——

Ely Kershaw Capt —	50 days..a 70/..	£175.	,,.	,,
Francis Boykin 1st Lieut	50 days..a 45/..	112,,	10.	,,
Thomas Charlton 2d Lieut	50 days..a 45/	112,.	10.	,,
Thomas Pemble Sergt ..				
1 Month & Twenty days	a £25. ℔r Month	41,,	13,,	4
Augustine Prestwood Sergt	do ..a do	41,,	13,,	4
	Privates			
1 Thomas Courson..				
1 Month & 20 days	a £20 ℔ Month	33,,	6,,	8
2 Henry Harmon...	ditto..a do	33,.	6,,	8
3. Robert Martin....	ditto..a do	33,,	6,,	8
4. Alexander Gaston.	ditto..a do	33,,	6,,	8
5. Joseph Furguson..	ditto..a do	33,.	6,,	8
6. Benjamin Furguson	ditto..a do	33,.	6,,	8
7 Richard Nickells..	ditto..a do	33,,	6,.	8
8. George Gray.....	ditto..a do	33,,	6,,	8
9 John Gray.....	ditto..a do	33,,	6,,	8
10. Jacob Cherry	ditto..a do	33,,	6,,	8
11 Mordicai McKinnie	ditto..a do	33,,	6,,	8
12 Thomas Howell ..	ditto..a do	33,,	6,,	8
13 Peregrine Magness	ditto..a do	33,,	6,,	8
14. John Payne.....	ditto..a do	33,,	6,,	8
15 James Saxon.....	ditto..a do	33,,	6,,	8
16. John Steel	ditto..a do	33,,	6,,	8
17. Jeremiah Simmons	ditto..a do	33.,,	6,,	8
18. William French...	ditto..a do	33,,	6,,	8
19. John Swilla.....	ditto..a do	33,,	6,,	8
20 James Cook.....	ditto..a do	33,,	6,,	8
21. Newill Barefoot ..	ditto..a do	33,,	6,,	8
22. John Montgomery.	ditto..a do	33,.	6,,	8
23 Samuel Sessions...	ditto..a do	33,.	6,,	8
24. Aaron Alexander .	ditto..a do	33,.	6,,	8
25 Robert Gaston....	ditto..a do	33,,	6,,	8
26. Uriah Goodwyn ..	ditto..a do.....	33,.	6,,	8
27. Robert White ...	ditto..a do	33,,	6,,	8
28. Hugh Gaston.....	ditto..a do	33.,,	6,,	8
Carried Over.....		£1416,,	13,,	4,,

	Bro^t Over.....	£1416,, 13,, 4,.
29.	William Weatherford..	
	1 Month & 20 days a £20 ℔ month	33,, 6,, 8
30.	John Wright.....ditto..a d^o ...	33,, 6,, 8
	Thomas Wood Drummer ditto..a d^o	33,, 6,, 8
		£1516,, 13,, 4

Ely Kershaw maketh Oath, That the above is a just & true Pay Bill of his Company to the 20th day of October 1775—

Sworn before me
this 4. day October 1775
Tho : Charlton

Ely Kershaw.

Endorsed: Capt Kershaws
Paybill—

[*To be continued in the next number of this Magazine.*]

ARMY CORRESPONDENCE OF COL. JOHN LAURENS.

[*Continued from the October number.*]

[3.]

[RESOLUTION OF CONGRESS GRANTING JOHN LAURENS A COMMISSION.]

In Congress; 5th Novr 1778—

Resolved,

That John Laurens Esqr Aid de Camp to general Washington be presented with a continental commission of lieut. colonel in testimony of the sense which Congress entertain of his patriotic & spirited services as a volunteer in the American army, & of his brave conduct in several actions particularly in that on Rhode Island on the 29th day of August last.[5] And that general Washington be directed whenever an opportunity shall offer, to give lieutenant-colonel Laurens command agreeable to his rank——

Extract from the minutes;

[4.]

[LT. COL. JOHN LAURENS TO THE PRESIDENT OF CONGRESS.]

Sir

As the approbation of the august Representatives of the United States is the first object of my ambition—the mark of

[5] See letter, dated Aug. 12, 1778, from Gen. Washington at White Plains to Lt. Col Laurens at Providence, R. I., directing him to take a letter bearing important information to Count D'Estaing at Newport. In the fight that followed Col. Laurens took part with his usual gallantry. He had previously taken to D'Estaing, when he had announced his intention of quitting Rhode Island and sailing to Boston, a protest against his so doing. It really seems that whenever a spirited and courageous officer was desired for a special mission, Laurens was the man chosen if he was around.

their good opinion in a Resolve of yesterdays date fills me with gratitude—and as it was intended to confer on me an unexpected honor, would have afforded me the highest satisfaction, if I could have accepted it without injuring the rights of the officers in the line of the Army, and doing an evident injustice to my Colleagues in the family of the Commander in chief—Among the former a regular mode of rising is established which I have no desire to infringe—the latter are my seniors and from length of service as well as merit, I humbly conceive have your prior Claims—

Give me leave to assure Congress, that I have not been an indifferent spectator of the Convulsions which have been occasioned in our army by disputes of rank—and that I hold the tranquillity of it too dear to be instrumental in disturbing it—

The motion in my favor yesterday was made without my privity by an honble Gentleman to whom I acknowledge myself much indebted for his kind intentions—but from the considerations above mentioned I must entreat Congress will be pleased to suppress the Resolve and to accept my sincere Thanks for the intended honor—

I blush when I reflect that on my account the attention of Congress has been for a moment diverted from the more weighty Affairs of the Union and I beg the House will accept the assurances of profound Respect—with which I have the honor to be their

much obliged
and most humble servt

6th November 1778.

His Excellency
The president of Congress—

Endorsed by John Laurens: Copy of a Letter
to the president
of Congress
6th Novem 1778 [6]

[6] In *McClure's Magazine* for December, 1899, James Barnes, with the inaccuracy characteristic of most of the magazine writers who

5.

[EXTRACT FROM MINUTES OF CONGRESS SHOWING ACTION TAKEN ON COL. LAURENS'S LETTER.]

In Congress; 6th Novr 1778——

A letter of this day from lieut. col. J. Laurens was read, expressing his gratitude for the unexpected honor which Congress were pleased to confer on him by the resolution passed yesterday, & the high satisfaction it would have afforded him, could he have accepted it without injuring the rights of the officers in the line of the army & doing an evident injustice to his colleagues in the family of the commander in chief—that having been a spectator of the convulsions occasioned in the army by disputes of rank he holds the tranquility of it too dear to be instrumental in disturbing : & therefore entreating Congress to suppress the resolve of yesterday ordering him a commission of lieut. col. & to accept his sincere thanks for the intended honor". whereupon Resolved,

That Congress highly approve the disinterested & patriotic principles upon which lieutenant colonel J. Laurens has declined to accept the promotion conferred upon him by Congress.

Extract from the minutes;

Endorsed by John Laurens: Col. Laurens—

---

attempt to write on South Carolina subjects, gives the following as a copy of the reply sent by Col. Laurens to Congress:

"Colonel Laurens expresses his gratitude for the unexpected honor which Congress were pleased to confer on him by the resolutions passed the day before, and the high satisfaction it would have afforded him, could he have accepted it without injuring the rights of the officers in the line of the army, and doing an evident injustice to his colleagues in the family of the Commander-in-Chief; that, having been a spectator of the convulsions occasioned in the army by disputes of rank, he held the tranquility of it too dear to be instrumental in disturbing it, and therefore entreated Congress to suppress the resolve of yesterday, ordering him a commission of lieutenant-colonel, and to accept his sincere thanks for the intended honor."

[6.]

[LT. COL. ALEXANDER HAMILTON TO LT. COL. JOHN LAURENS.]

Jany 8^t 79—

I had written the enclosed and was called off—Some ruffian hand has treated it in the manner you see—I have no time to copy it—I shall take up the story where I left it—

"Another reason for believing the destination is your way, is that Governor Martin and divers others refugees of Georgia South and North Carolina are said to have gone in the fleet —You will have a busy time; acquit yourselves well—

We hope however that some late violent winds will drown them all on their way—

There is no other military news—

Believe me my Dr Laurens I am not insensible of the first mark of your affection in recommending me to your friends for a certain commission. However your partiality may have led you to overrate my qualifications that very partiality must endear you to me;—and all the world will allow that your struggles and scruples upon the occasion deserve the envy of men of vertue.—I am happy you placed the matter upon the footing you did, because I hope it will ultimately engage you to accept the appointment. Had it fallen to my lot, I should have been flattered by such a distinction but I should have felt all your embarrassments.

Of this however I need have no apprehension—Not one of the four in nomination but would stand a better chance than myself; and yet my vanity tells me they do not all merit a preference—But I am a stranger in this country—I have no property here, no connexions—If I have talents and integrity (, as you say I have) these are justly deemed very spurious titles in these enlightened days, when unsupported by others more solid; and were it not for your example, I should be inclined in considering the composition of a certain body, to suppose that three fourths of them are mortal enemies to the

first and three fourths of the other fourth have a laudable contempt for the last—

Adieu God preserve and
prosper you
A Hamilton

I have strongly sollicited leave to go to the Southward—It could not be refused; but arguments have been used to dissuade me from it, which however little weight they may have had in my judgment gave law to my feelings. I am chagrined and unhappy but I submit—In short Laurens I am disgusted with every thing in this world but yourself and *very* few more honest fellows and I have no other wish than as soon as possible to make a brilliant exit—'Tis a weakness; but I feel I am not fit for this terrestreal Country.—
All the Lads embrace you. The General[7] sends his love—Write to him as often as you can.[8]

[7.]

[LT. COL. TENCH TILGHMAN TO LT. COL. JOHN LAURENS.]

Addressed: Lieut Colº Laurèns
Aide de Camp to the
Commander in Chief
Philadelphia

From
Head Quarters
Orange Town

Head Quarters Orange Town 27 Sepr 1780

My Dear Laurens.

Surely providence has had a hand in the timely discovery of the hellish plot, of which you have heard the report—the particulars I will give you, and the mode of

[7] Washington.

[8] On the back of the letter Col. Laurens made the following memoranda respecting the defense of Charles Town (1780, probably):

Defence of passes confined
to Ashley River—

discovery, as far as they have come to my knowledge—A well dressed Gentleman was taken on Saturday last, below our Guards in West Chester County, by a small scout of Militia—He immediately offered so large a sum for his release, that the officer was convinced he was of importance —secured him—and carried to him Major Tallmadge of the 2d Regt of Dragoons—the most advanced officer on the lines. On searching him, draughts of West point were found in his Boots, and some other papers, which were instantly sent to His Excellency, (supposing he was still at Harford) and the person put under the strictest confinement—He said his name was Anderson, and a British officer—confessed appearances were against him—but nevertheless hoped he should be able to make it out that he was a prisoner of War, and not a spy —He was not in Regimentals—

Finding himself guarded in a manner, which would not admit of a possibility of escape, his spirits drooped, and he confessed himself Major André of the 54t Regt and Adjt Genl to the British Army.

Major Tallmadge must, I think, have had some suspicion that Arnold was concerned, because he did report André to him, but kept him close at his own quarters. Arnold did not hear of it until Monday Noon, when he, in a moment, pushed down to his Barge—got on board of her, and went off to the Vulture sloop which lay about 7 Miles below King's Ferry—

Jo: Smith (who married in Charlestown and lived near King's ferry) decamped the instant the thing took wind. He has been overtaken—is clearly a partner in the guilt, and

---

Bar—Neck—Frigates
& armed ships—
Ens efforts reduced to
an attack by land—if our
superiority in the harbour
be maintained—
This can only be effected
by the Defence of the Bar –

has been by this time, or will be, hanged with André. There are doubtless more accomplices, who I hope will come out. His Excellency is still at West point endeavouring to sift the plot—

I believe all the preparations of embarkation at New York were really intended to accomplish this important stroke—They kept up the appearance of a sea Voyage, the better to masque the true design. And had they succeeded--almost farewell liberty—The North River up to Lake George—The Mohawk River up to Fort Schuyler would have been possessed, and consequently an immense supply of Bread, with the advantage of an easy communication to and from Canada, by the Lakes—Our communication with the Eastern States, on which we depend more for Meat, and with the French troops, cut off or rendered extremely precarious—In fact, my friend, the more you consider consequences, the more terrible they appear: Had André have got down, the night of execution would probably have been that, on which, His Excellency—the Marquis—Genl Knox--Colo Gouvion, and the Gentlemen of the several families would have been at Arnolds quarters—Infernal Villain—

I am told the true places of attack were marked upon the plans, and Arnold was to have sent his force against the feints—consequently—an easy entrance would have been found by the enemy—

Sir Henry Clinton and Arnold have, by a contrivance which would have disgraced Children for its folly, fixed the Rope upon poor Andre, had there not been sufficient evidence before—Arnold writes a letter to Sir Harry and informs him that Major André came up to West point by virtue of his passport to see him on special business respecting himself, and to convey confidential papers to Sir Harry—That after the interview he was returning with his pass; but that for certain reasons it was thought best for Mr André to assume the name of Jno Anderson. This letter is inclosed to Genl Washington under a very polite one from Sir Harry, who

makes no doubt but Major André will be permitted to return after the foregoing circumstances are known—
You shall have the sequel of his fate in my next—but without being a prophet you may devine it—
Have you rec.d letters from Hamilton and Gibbs dated the 15.t inst. or thereabouts.

God bless and preserve you says
y.r Affectionate
Tench Tilghman

Endorsed by John Laurens: L Col. Tilghman.
Endorsed by Henry Laurens: Tench Tilghman
Orange town
27th Sep.r 1780.—

DANIEL TREZEVANT, HUGUENOT, AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

By A. S. Salley, Jr.

Daniel Trezevant, the founder of the well known Trezevant family of South Carolina, was one of the French Huguenots who refugeed to England shortly after the Revocation of the Edict of Nantz in 1685 and thence came to South Carolina. With him came his wife Susanne (Maulard) and son Daniel. They settled at Orange Quarter. Their names appear on the "Liste des François et Suisses" settled in Charles Town, on the Santee and at Orange Quarter, made up between May 17, 1694, and September 27, 1695[a], with a view to naturalization, and in the Act for naturalizing aliens, passed March 10, 1697. He was a native of Authon,

---

[a] The original document was long in possession of the late Daniel Ravenel, of Charleston. It was first published in *The Southern Intelligencer* in 1822 and was republished in the *City Gazette and Commercial Daily Advertiser* (Charleston, S. C.), Monday, May 15, 1826. In 1868 Mr. Ravenel published it in pamphlet form, and in 1888 Dr. Theodore Gaillard Thomas, of New York, at present a member of the South Carolina Historical Society, republished it in pamphlet form.

The date of this MS is thus ascertained: It contains the name of a child, Marianne Mazyck, who was born in Carolina May 17, 1694 and died September 27, 1695, as shown by her father's (Isaac Mazyck's) family Bible. She was buried in the Huguenot Church yard.

The following are the Trezevant records, as shown by the pamphlets: "121. Daniel Trézevant, fils de Théodore Trezevant et de Susanne Menou, natif d'Authon en Perche, et Susanne Maulard sa femme, native de Chanseuille en Bause, province en France, fillie de Lubin Maulard et de Gabrielle Berou."—Page 31, 1868 ed., p. 63, 1888 ed. "129. Daniel Trezevant, fils de Daniel Trezevant et de Susanne Maulard, natif Menthenon, province de Gaule en France."—Ibid.

In the Act for naturalizing aliens the names of the father and son appear as "Daniel Fraisevent, Senr." and "Daniel Fraisevent, Junr.", which is easily accounted for when we take unto consideration the fact that the man employed to edit the Statutes of South Carolina (Dr. Thomas Cooper) was a foreigner and unfamiliar with the family

Perche, and a son of Theodore and Susan (Menou) Trezevant. He died in 1726.[b]

Issue :

1 I. Daniel Trezevant, *b.* in France; *d.* prior to 1706.[c]

2 II. Isaac Trezevant.

3 III. Theodore Trezevant.

4 IV. Marian Trezevant.

5 V. Madalane Trezevant.

2.

Isaac Trezevant [Daniel [1]], *b.* ——169—; *m.* Susannah ——.[d]

Issue :

6 I. Daniel Trezevant. (There might have been other children.)

---

names of this State. (See *Transactions* of the Huguenot Society of South Carolina, No. 5, p. 25; *Statutes at Large of South Carolina.*)

[b] The will of Daniel Trezevant of the parish of St Thomas and St. Denis, Berkeley County, Province of South Carolina, dated January 29, 1725/6, proved January 3, 1726 (1727), mentions his sons Isaac (to whom he gave his property) and Theodore; his daughters Marian and Madalane, and his wife Susannah. (Probate Court Records, Charleston County.)

[c] "Augst 22 This day came Mr William Gibbon and enter'd his Caveat to Lettrs of Administration of ye personal Estate of Daniel Trezevant late on Cooper River, deceasd, as he is the Principal Creditor of the sd Daniel, & Caveats all persons 'till he is heard concerning the same./"—Probate Court Records, Ch. Co., Book 1687-1710, a page in the back of the book, under the sub-caption "1706".

[d] By Indenture made July 22, 1736, between Isaac Trezevant, of Berkeley County, planter, and Susannah, his wife, of the one part, and Daniel Huger, of the said County, planter, of the other part, the parties of the one part conveyed lands to the party of the other part. (Mesne Conveyance Office, Ch. Co., Book Q, p. 188.)

3.

Theodore Trezevant [Daniel [1]], *m.*, Feb. 24, 1720/21 [e], Mrs. Martha (Bremar) Screven, widow of Saville Screven [f]; *d.* Jany. 23, 1732 [g]. His widow *d.* May 3, 1732 [g].

Issue :

7 I. Theodore Trezevant, *b.* April 20, 1722 [h].

8 II. Martha Trezevant, *b.* Aug. 25, 1724 [h]; *m.*, June 22, 1749, Peter Bostock [i]; subsequently *m.* Samuel Parsons, probably after she had been divorced from Bostock.*

9 III. Daniel Trezevant, *b.* June 6, 1726 [h].

10 IV. Susannah Trezevant, *b.* 1727.

11 V. Elizabeth Trezevant [j], *m.* Feb. 14, 1765, Joseph Clowney [i].

---

[e] *The Annals and Parish Register of St. Thomas and St. Denis Parish*, pp. 41 and 43.

[f] Saville Screven and Martha Bremar were married April 29, 1718. (*The A. and P. R. of St. T. and St. D. Parish*, pp. 28 and 41.)

[g] Ibid. p. 110.

"To be sold at the Plantation of Theodore Tresvant late of St. Thomas Parish deceased, at publick Vendue, for the Use of the Children under Age, the 21st Day of February next, for one Years Credit with Interest from the Day of Sale, and on such Security as shall be agreeable to the Administrator, a choice parcel of Plantation Slaves, Household Goods, Cattle, Horses, Corn, Potatoes and Plantation Tools, by Francis Varambaut."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, January 4, 1739.

[h] *The A. and P. R. of St. T. and St. D. Parish*, p. 86.

[i] St. Philip's Parish register.

* Jany. 12, 1762 "Peter Bostock Master and Commander of the Ship Duke of York now in the harbour of Charles Town" declared that in or about 1754 he delivered to William Burrows certain bonds and a negro girl in trust, in accordance with an agreement between himself and William Burrows, Rev. Alexander Garden and John Rattray, for "Martha Bostock now Martha Parsons Wife of Samuel Parsons of the City of London in the Kingdom of Great Britain Gent. during her Life for the Use & Maintenance of her the said Martha & of Mary Parsons Bostock my Child by her And after the Death of the said Martha to the said Mary during her Life", and the Rev. Alexander Garden and John Rattray having died he now agrees to have the trust conveyed to John Guerard, Henry Laurens and Thomas Smith the elder of Broad Street, merchant, in conjunction with Wm Burrows. (Probate Court Records, Ch. Co., Book 1758-63, p. 542 et seq.)

[j] It is not certain that Elizabeth was a dau. of Theodore and Martha. She might have been a dau. of Isaac and Susannah, but as Theodore Trezevant (7) had a daughter Elizabeth Martha it would seem that Elizabeth was his sister and that his daughter was named for his two sisters Elizabeth and Martha.

6.

Daniel Trezevant [Isaac [2], Daniel [1]], *m.*, in Charles Town, April 5, 1753, Elizabeth Miller[k] who *d.*; *m.* again, June 29, 1765, Mary Blackledge[l]; buried Dec. 28, 1768[m].

Issue :

12 I. Susannah Trezevant, *b.* Aug. 6, 1755[n].

13 II. Martha Trezevant, *b.* April 13, 1757[n].

14 III. Daniel Trezevant, *bap.* Sept. 6, 1759[o]; *d.* (?) Oct. 1784.

15 IV. Esther Trezevant.

---

[k] "Daniel Trezevant fils de Isaac et de Susanne Trezevant et Elizabeth Miller, à Charlestown ce 5 Avril."—An old record of 1753.

[l] It is not a certainty that this is the Daniel Trezevant who married Mary Blackledge. The marriage of Daniel Trezevant and Mary Blackledge is recorded in the St. Philip's Parish register, but it might have been Daniel Trezevant (9), son of Theodore, who married Mary Blackledge. However, no contemporary accounts of the latter are to be found, while it is certain that the former was a silversmith in Charles Town at that time. On the other hand no record of the death of Elizabeth (Miller) Trezevant, first wife of the former, has been found, but it is to be presumed she was dead if Daniel (6) really was the Daniel who married Mary Blackledge.

[m] St. Philip's Parish register. *The South-Carolina Gazette and Country Journal*, January 3, 1769.

In the supplement to *The South-Carolina Gazette* for May 9, 1768, there appears a list of merchants of Charles Town to whom certificates to procure licenses had been issued, and those merchants were called upon to procure their licenses on or before the 20th. On this list appears the name of Daniel Trezevant of Chalmers Alley. On a similar list for 1769 his name does not appear.

[n] "1755 August 6 Susannah
1757 April 13 Martha
The Daughters of Daniel & Elizabeth Trezevant Silversmith was Born."—St. Philip's Parish register, MS. copy of Colonial Dames of South Carolina.

[o] St. Philip's Parish register.

Among those who, in the summer of 1780, petitioned the British Commandant of Charles Town that they were desirous of showing "every mark of allegiance and attachment in their power to his Majesty's person and government" was Daniel Trezevant. (See *The Royal South-Carolina Gazette*, Thursday, Sept. 21, 1780.) It is possible that this was Daniel (9), son of Theodore, but it is more likely that it was the above Daniel (14) for the same reasons that are given in

7.

Theodore Trezevant [Theodore [2], Daniel [1]], *b.* April 20, 1722; *m.*, May 11, 1749 [p], Elizabeth [q] Wells, dau. of Egdezar (?) and Sidney (?) Wells, who *d.* June 4, 1752 [p]; *m.* again, April 24, 1753 [p], Catherine Timothy (*b.* Jany. 17, 1735), dau. of Lewis and Elizabeth Timothy, who *d.* in Feb. [p] (buried 25th), 1764 [r]; *m.* again, April 20, 1766, Catherine Crouch [p] (*b.* Feb. 20, 1736), dau. of Abraham and Ann Crouch. He was a tailor of Charles Town, and was one of the thirteen mechanics placed on the committee of thirty-nine (consisting of thirteen planters, thirteen mechanics and thirteen merchants) formed in Charles Town, Thursday, July 20, 1769, "for the particular Purpose of concerting and doing whatever might be farther necessary to give Force to the new Association" for the non-importation of European and East India goods and negroes [s]. He was elected a deputy to the first Provincial Congress of South Carolina for Charles Town (parishes of St. Philip and St. Michael) at the election held Jany. 9, 1775 [t], and, later, did most of the tailoring for the

note 1—no certain records of Daniel (9) have been found beyond his birth record given in the St. Thomas and St. Denis's Parish register.

"Of a consumption, Mr. Daniel Trezevant."—Death announcements in *The South-Carolina Gazette and Public Advertiser*, Saturday, Oct. 2, 1784. The death of "Mr. Daniel Trezevant" is also announced in *The Gazette of the State of South-Carolina* for Monday, October 4, 1784. This also is most likely the above Daniel (14).

p Affidavit of Mathias Trezevant, Theodore Trezevant's son, and leaves from Theodore Trezevant's Bible exhibited in evidence in chancery court in case of Trezevant vs Broughton.

q In a copy of Mathias Trezevant's affidavit she is in one place called Emmaline and in two others Elizabeth.

r St. Philip's Parish register. The burial entry is simply as "Mrs. Trezevant."

s *The South-Carolina Gazette*, July 27, 1769. McCrady's *History of South Carolina under the Royal Government*, p. 651.

t *The South Carolina Gazette*, Monday Jany. 2d and Monday. Jany. 23, 1775. *The South-Carolina Gazette and Country Journal*, Tuesday, Jany. 17, 1775 Moultrie's *Memoirs of the American Revolution*, Vol. I., p. 14. McCrady's *History of South Carolina under the Royal Government*, p. 804.

revolutionary government in South Carolina[u]. Subsequent to the Revolution he was for several years president of the Master Tailors's Society in Charleston[v]. He *d.* before sunrise[w] Thursday morning, May 14, 1801[x]. His widow, Mrs. Catherine (Crouch) Trezevant, *d.* Sept. 22, 1820[y].

---

[u] See Journal of the Council of Safety of South Carolina in Vol. III of *Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society*, pages 107, 108, 110.

"Regimental Orders by Col. Moultrie:

'Every officer to provide himself with a blue coatee, faced and cuffed with scarlet cloth, and lined with scarlet; white buttons; and white waistcoat and breeches (a pattern may be seen at Mr. Trezevant's); also, a cap and black feather'."—Extract from Capt. Francis Marion's orderly book, 1775, published in Gen. Wilmot G. DeSaussure's list of the *Officers who Served in the South Carolina Regiments* in the Revolution.

[v] *The City Gazette & Daily Advertiser*, Wednesday, April 3, 1793. Ibid, April 1, 1800. *South-Carolina State Gazette and Timothy's Daily Advertiser*, Wednesday, April 1, 1801.

[w] Bible record referred to in note p.

[x] "Died yesterday, Mr. *Theodore Trezevant*, in the 80th year of his age. He was descended from respectable ancestors, who being exiled from France in consequence of the revocation of the edict of Nantz, settled in St. Thomas's parish in the infancy of South-Carolina. Though a constant resident in and near Charleston, yet by temperance, exercise, and orderly living, he enjoyed almost uninterrupted health, and was in the daily discharge of the duties of his station, 'till within three days of his death. He was an early active friend to the rights of his native country, which had afforded an asylum to his grand parents when driven from their own. In the early measures which were introductory to our grand struggle for independence, his services were repeatedly called for by our first patriots and never refused. He was the friend of social order and religion, and passed through life not only without a stain, but in the practice of all the virtues which adorn the man and the christian. In his domestic relations, he was exemplary. Few parents were equally attentive to, and none more successful, in the education of their children. He brought up a large family, all of whom he trained in the ways of wisdom and virtue, and some of whom he had the pleasure of seeing deservedly promoted to officers of the highest importance, and discharging the duties thereof, with honor and dignity."—*South-Carolina State Gazette, and Timothy's Daily Advertiser*, Friday, May 15, 1801. *The Times*, Charleston, S. C., published the same sketch on the same day.

His will, made March 3, 1795, proved May 22, 1801, mentions sons Peter and Lewis, daughters Charlotte Cross and Ann Sarah Heyward, sons in law William George Cross and Daniel Heyward, and speaks of his five children and his grand children the children of his daughter the late Mrs. Martha Thomson. Wm. Henry Crouch a witness. (Probate Court Records, Ch. Co., Book D., p. 174.)

"Peter Trezevant, *Only qualified Executor*" of Theodore Trezevant, advertises in the *South-Carolina State Gazette and Timothy's Daily Advertiser*, June 11, 1801, for creditors and debtors of the estate.

[y] "The friends of Mrs. C. Trezevant, are requested to attend her Funeral from her Son's residence, in Stoll's-alley, THIS MORNING, at 9 o'clock, without further invitation."—*The City Gazette and Commer*

Issue [z]: First wife.

16 I. Francis Trezevant, *b.* March 1, 1750; *d.* June 24, 1751.

Second wife.

17 II. Elizabeth Martha Trezevant, *b.* Feb. 1, 1754.

18 III. Charlotte Trezevant, *b.* Oct. 6, 1755.

19 IV. Elizabeth Trezevant, *b.* Jany. 17, 1757; *d.* July 2, 1757; buried July 3d.

20 V. John Trezevant, *b.* Feb. 16, 1758.

21 VI. Francis Trezevant, *b.* June 31, 1759; *d.* March, 1760.[aa]

22 VII. James Trezevant, *b.* March 17, 1761; *d.* at about 20.

23 VIII. Peter Trezevant, *b.* Friday, Nov. 19, 1762; *d.* young.

Third wife.

24 IX. Theodore Henry Trezevant, *b.* Jany. 16, 1767; *d.* Aug. (buried 4th), 1768.

25 X. Peter Trezevant, *b.* July 19, 1768.

---

cial Daily Advertiser, September 23, 1820. (Peter Trezevant was the son. By the Charleston City Directory of that period he lived in Stoll's Alley, and was discount clerk of the South Carolina Bank.)

Year Book, City of Charleston, 1880, p. 316.

[z] Data obtained from a copy of the Bible record submitted in evidence in Trezevant vs Broughton and from St. Philip's Parish register.

"1754 Febry 1 } Elizabeth Martha
1755 Octob. 6 } Charlotte
1758 Febry. 16 } John

The children of Theodore & Catherine Treasvant of Charles Town Taylor was Born. N. B. the above Children was Baptized by Mr. Tetard and Mr. Suberly." —St. Philip's Parish register, MS. copy Colonial Dames of S. C.

St. Philip's Parish register records the burial of Sarah Trezevant April 14, 1758. She might have been a second child by the first wife, but more likely she was a maiden sister of either Theodore (7) or Daniel (6).

[aa] St Philip's Parish register says: "Theodore Trezevant's child buried April 24, 1760". It is likely that the Bible record was made from memory some time after the child's death and the correct date was missed by a month.

26 XI. Lewis Crouch[bb] Trezevant, *b.* Friday, Dec. 14, 1770.

27 XII. Theodore Trezevant, *b.* Aug. 31, 1772; *d.* Sept. 15, 1772.

28 XIII. Ann Sarah Trezevant, *b.* Dec. 14, 1774.

10.

Susannah Trezevant [Theodore [2], Daniel [1]], *b.* in 1727[cc]; *m.*, May 21, 1748[dd], William Hall, of Charles Town (who died April 11, 1768[ee]); *d.* May 23, 1790[cc].

Issue[ff]:

29 I. Thomas Hall, *b.* June 9, 1750; commissioned by Council of Safety, June 24, 1775, a second lieutenant in 2d S. C. Provincial (subsequently 2d S. C. Continental) Regt.[gg];

[bb] He dropped the Crouch in after years, but the family Bible, the will of Mrs. Ann Timothy and O'Neall's *Bench and Bar of South Carolina* all give the full name as above.

[cc] Hall family Bible. Tombstone, St. Philip's church-yard.

[dd] St. Philip's Parish register.

[ee] "This Morning died Mr. *William Hall*, Carpenter."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Monday, April 11, 1768. See also *The South-Carolina Gazette and Country Journal*, Tuesday, April 12, 1768, and *The South-Carolina and American General Gazette*, Friday, April 15, 1768.

His will, made April 1, 1768, proved April 22, 1768, mentions his wife Susannah and his eight children here named. Wife Susannah, Thomas Hall, Ebenezer Simmons and George Sheed, exors. (Probate Court records, Ch. Co., Book 1761-77, p. 215.)

The tombstone over his grave in St. Philip's church-yard gives the date of his death as May 12, 1767, which is manifestly incorrect. His family Bible gives the date of his birth as 1723. His tombstone gives his age at death as 45, which also proves that May 12, 1767, is wrong. An advertisement from his executors appears in *The South-Carolina Gazette*, June 27, 1768. St. Philip's Parish register gives date of burial as April 11, 1768.

[ff] Dates of births from Wm. Hall's family Bible and St. Philip's Parish register.

[gg] Journal of Council of Safety, *Collections S. C. Historical Soc.*, Vol. II, p. 27.

was wounded at the battle at the fort (subsequently called Moultrie) on Sullivan's Island, June 28, 1776*; subsequently rose to the rank of captain and took part in the siege of Savannah, Oct. 9, 1779[hh]; was captured at the siege of Charles Town in 1780, and sent a prisoner to St. Augustine[ii]; was subsequently exchanged and served as an A. D. C. to Gen. St. Clair and was so serving at the surrender of Cornwallis[oo]; was the first Postmaster of Charleston after the Revolution, receiving his appointment in April 1783[jj], and serving to Jany. 1, 1794; sometime Clerk of the U. S. Dist. Court for S. C.; *m.*, Nov., 1785, at Round O, Mary Newton[kk], who *d.* in Nassau, N. P, Aug. 20, 1786[ll]; *m.* again, Jany. 4, 1798, Mrs. Sabina (Vander Horst) Toomer, widow of Joshua Toomer[mm], and only dau. of William Vander Horst[nn]; *d.* Sunday, Aug. 28, 1814[oo]; buried on a plantation in Christ Church Parish. (No issue.) His widow *d.* Jany. 5, 1827.[pp]

---

* *The South-Carolina & American General Gazette*, Aug. 2, 1776.

hh Saffel's *Records of the Revolutionary War* (New York, 1858), p. 292.

ii Johnson's *Traditions of the Revolution*, p. 318.

jj *South-Carolina Gazette and General Advertiser*, April 19, 1783.

kk *The South-Carolina Gazette and Public Advertiser*, Saturday, Nov. 12, 1785.

ll Nassau letter of Sept. 30, 1786, in *The Columbian Herald, or the Independent Courier of North-America*. Charleston, S. C., Thursday, Oct. 19, 1786.

mm *City Gazette and Daily Advertiser*, Monday, Jany. 9, 1798.

nn *The South-Carolina Gazette and Public Advertiser*, Saturday March 6, 1784.

oo *City Gazette and Commercial Daily Advertiser*, Thursday, Sept. 1, 1814.

pp Ibid, Monday, Jany. 22, 1827.

30 II. Susannah Hall, *b.* May 21, 1752; *d.* unm. Oct. 31, 1830; buried in St. Michael's churchyard. Tombstone.

31 III. Grace Hall, *b.* Nov. 5, 1754; *m.*, July 22, 1770 [qq], Thomas Jervey, subsequently a captain in the S. C. Continental line, who *d* June 13, 1796 [rr]; *m.* again, April 8, 1800, Thomas Gordon [ss]; *d.* on Sullivan's Island, Sept. 13, 1811; buried on Mrs. Murrell's plantation, Christ Church Parish. (Issue by Jervey.)

32 IV. William Hall, *b.* April 6, 1757; sometime captain in the navy of South Carolina in the Revolution; *m.*, April 23, 1782, Ann Wilson (*b.* Feb. 6, 1763; *d.* Nov. 12, 1850), a native of Philadelphia; *d.* May 1, 1814. (Issue.)

33 V. Mary Hall, *b.* Aug. 3, 1760; *m.*, Oct. 2, 1783, Henry Peronneau. [tt] (Issue.)

34 VI. Martha Hall, *b.* Oct. 31, 1763; *m.*, Nov. 17, 1791 [uu], Capt. John Jonah Murrell (*d.* Sept. 7, 1801); *d.* Oct., 1836. (Issue.)

---

qq "Mr. Thomas Jervey, to Miss Grace Hall, daughter of the late Mr. William Hall."—Marriage announcements in *The South-Carolina and American General Gazette* for Friday, Aug. 3, 1770. See also *The South-Carolina Gazette; and Country Journal*, Tuesday, Aug. 7, 1770, and *The Annals and Parish Register of St. Thomas and St. Denis Parish*, pp. 33 and 35. "By Rev. Mr. Garden."—Hall family Bible.

rr *South-Carolina State Gazette, and Timothy & Mason's Daily Advertiser*, Thursday, June 16, 1796.

ss "Married, on the 8th instant, in Christ Church parish, by the Rev. Mr. M'Calla, capt. *Thomas Gordon*, to Mrs. *Jervey*, widow of the late Mr Thomas Jervey of this city."—*City-Gazette and Daily Advertiser*, Wednesday, April 16, 1800.

tt "MARRIED.] Last Thursday evening Henry Peronneau, Esq; Attorney at Law, to Miss Polly Hall, daughter of the deceased Mr. William Hall, of this town"—*The South-Carolina Weekly Gazette*, Saturday, Oct. 4, 1783.

uu "MARRIED.] On Thursday evening, captain *John Jonah Murrell*, of Santee, to Miss *Martha Hall*, daughter of William Hall, Esq;

35 VII. Richard Hall, *b.* Jany. 29, 1765; *m.*, March 7, 1795, Mrs. Rice.[vv]

36 VIII. Sarah Hall, *b.* Feb., 1768; *m.*, March 25, 1808, Thomas Hinds;[ww] *d.* Sept. 2, 1812; buried Christ Church Parish.

15.

Esther Trezevant [Daniel [3], Isaac [2], Daniel [1]], *b.* —— —— 17—; *m.*, May 8, 1777, William Wayne[xx] (2d wife[yy]), of Charles Town; *d.*

Issue[zz]:

37 I. Francis Asbury Wayne, *b.* 1789[aaa]; *m.* ——— who *d.*; *m.* again, Elizabeth Margery Legett (*b.* 1801; *d.* 1891); *d.* 1871. Lived in Marion Dist., S. C. (Issue.)

38 II. Jacob Wayne, *m.* Elizabeth Lescsne. (Issue.)

39 III. Elizabeth Wayne, *m.* ——— who *d.*; *m.* again William DesChamps.

40 IV. William Wayne, *d.* young.

41 V. Gabriel William Wayne, *m.* Mary Lane, of Boston.

---

deceased."—*The City Gazette, or the Daily Advertiser*, Saturday, Nov. 19, 1791.

The Times, Charleston, S. C., of Sept. 9, 1801, announced the death of John Jonah Murrell.

vv "Married, on Saturday evening, Mr. *Richard Hall*, to Mrs. Rice."—*The City Gazette & Daily Advertiser*, Tuesday March 10, 1795.

ww "Married in Christ Church parish, on Tuesday last, the 22d inst. by the Rev. Dr. M'Calla, THOMAS HINDS, Esq. to Miss SARAH HALL." —*The Times*, Friday, March 25, 1808.

xx "On Thursday" * * * * "Mr. William Wayne, to Miss Esther Trezevant, Daughter of the late Mr. Daniel Trezevant."—*The Gazette of the State of South Carolina*, Monday, May 12, 1777. *The South-Carolina and American General Gazette*, Thursday, May 8, 1777. MS diary of Col. Isaac Hayne.

yy "MARRIED.] On Tuesday, at Georgetown, Mr. George Ford, of Waccamaw, to Miss Kitty Wayne, daughter of Mr. William Wayne." —*The South-Carolina Gazette, and Public Advertiser*, May 5, 1784.

zz Records furnished by the late D. G. Wayne and Prof. O. J. Bond.

aaa Several children born before Francis Asbury died in infancy.

17.

Elizabeth Martha Trezevant [Theodore [3], Theodore [2], Daniel [1]], *b.* Feb. 1, 1754; *m.*, Jan. 21, 1775, James Hamden Thomson[bbb], A. M., schoolmaster; *d.* prior to Sept. 22, 1793.[ccc]

Issue :

42 I. Charlotte Elizabeth Thomson, *m.* Dec. 31, 1801, Joshua Player[ddd] (*b.* March 11, 1777), merchant, of the firm of McFarlane & Player in Charleston; *d.* Nov. 25, 1807.[eee] (Issue.)

43 II. Eliza Thomson, *m.*, Nov. 4, 1802, Levi Durand Wigfall.[fff] (Issue.)

44 III. Ann Catherine Thomson.

---

bbb "Mr. James Hampden Thomson, A. M. late Tutor in the College of New Jersey, to Miss Elizabeth-Martha Trezevant "—Marriage announcements in *The South-Carolina and American General Gazette*, Feb. 24, 1775. *The S. C. Gazette*, Feb. 27, 1775.

ccc "MARRIED.] On Sunday evening last, Mr. *James Hampden Thomson*, to Miss *Elizabeth Young*, daughter of the late Thomas Young, Esq., of Goose-creek."—*The City Gazette and Daily Advertiser*, Wednesday, Sept. 25, 1793.

James Hamden (proper spelling) Thomson, died March 3, 1795. His will, made Feb. 24, 1795, proved March 17, 1795, mentions his wife Elizabeth and daughters Charlotte Elizabeth, Eliza and Ann Catherine. Wife, Lewis Trezevant and Wm. Geo. Cross, 3 of the 5 exors. (Probate Court records, Ch. Co., Book C., p. 192.) For twenty years he taught school in Charleston. (*The South-Carolina State Gazette and Timothy & Mason's Daily Advertiser*, March 4, 1795. *The City Gazette & Daily Advertiser*, March 5, 1795.) Letters of administration on his estate granted to Henry Grimké, May 27, 1834 (P. C. R., Ch. Co., Adm. Book L.)

ddd "Married, on Thursday night, *Joshua Player*, Esq, to Miss *Charlotte Elizabeth Thompson*, daughter of the late Mr. James H. Thompson."—*The Times*, Charleston, S. C., Monday, Jany. 4, 1802. Tunno vs Trezevant et al, DeSaussure's *Equity Reports*, Vol. 2, p. 264.

eee "Died on the 25th of November, in Fairfield District. Mrs. Charlotte Player, consort of Joshua Player, Esq. and eldest daughter of the late Mr. James Hamden Thomson, of this city,"—*Charleston Courier*, Dec. 5, 1807.

The firm of McFarlane & Player failed in 1801, and Joshua Player subsequently removed with his family to Fairfield District.

fff "Married yesterday morning, by the reverend Mr. Jenkins *Levi Durand Wigfall*, esq. of St. James, Santee, to Miss *Eliza Thompson*,

18.

Charlotte Trezevant [Theodore [3], Theodore [2], Daniel [1]], *b.* Oct. 6, 1755; *m.* William George Cross, sometime an officer in the navy of South Carolina in the Revolution[ggg]; *d.* July 7, 1837[hhh]; buried in St. Michael's church-yard. Tombstone.

Issue :

45 1. George Warren Cross, *b.* in Charles Town, S. C., June 11, 1783; studied law under his uncle, Lewis C. Trezevant (26) and was admitted to the Bar at Charleston, Dec. 17, 1807; elected 1st. lt. of Washington Light Infantry in 1807, and captain in 1809; warden of Charleston in 1811; appdt. col. 16th S. C. militia (Inf.) in 1816; sometime a member S. C. House of Representatives; commissioner of Free Schools for parishes of St. Philip and St. Michael's in 1829; *d.* in Charleston Oct. 26, 1836, of cholera[iii]; buried St. Michael's church-yard. Tombstone. He *m.*, Nov. 29, 1807, Mary Man Pawley, who *d.* Dec. 12, 1808[jjj]; *m.* again, Frances Maria

---

second daughter of Mr. James H. Thompson, deceased, of this city."—*The Times*, Charleston, S. C., Thursday, November 4, 1802.

Levi Durand Wigfall was a son of Joseph Wigfall and Susannah Durand, and grand son of Rev. Levi Durand (rector of Christ Church Parish) and Susannah Boone (See Vol. II. of this magazine, p. 275.)

ggg Tombstone, St. Michael's church-yard. He *d.* July 28, 1816, aged 61. His will, made June 17, 1816, proved Aug. 5, 1816, mentions his wife Charlotte and son George Warren. John F. Trezevant was a witness thereto.

hhh Letters of administration on her estate granted to Mrs. Frances M. Cross, Sept. 4, 1837.

iii O'Neall's *Bench and Bar of South Carolina*, Vol. II., p. 258. Letters of administration on his estate granted to James W. Gray. Nov. 7, 1836.

jjj "Married, on Sunday evening last, by Rev. Mr. Gadsden, George Warren Cross, Esq. to Miss Mary Man Pawley, daughter of the late

Halsey (*d.* March 30, 1879), dau. of Thomas Lloyd Halsey, a prominent merchant of Providence, R. I.[kkk] (Issue.)

20

John Trezevant [Theodore[3], Theodore[2], Daniel[1]], *b.* Feb. 16, 1758; educated at the college in Philadelphia[lll] (now the University of Pennsylvania); became a physician and settled in Virginia; was surgeon of the 2d Virginia Continental Regt. in the Revolution and was captured at fall of Charles Town, S. C., May 12, 1780[mmm]; *m.* Miss Wells[nnn], who *d.* s. p.; *m.* again Mrs. Wyatt (nee Cocke, of Surrey Co., Va.), of Brunswick Co., Va.[nnn], who *d.*; *m.* again Ann Bell [nnn], of Sussex Co. where he had settled after his second marriage.[nnn]

Issue [nnn]: Second wife.

46 I. James Trezevant. (Father of Nathaniel Macon Trezevant.)

47 II. Theodore Trezevant. (Father of John Pollard Trezevant.)

Anthony Pawley, Esq. of Waccamaw."—*Charleston Courier*, Thursday, Dec. 3, 1807.

"Died, on Monday last, Mrs. Mary Man Cross, wife of George W. Cross, Esq."—*Charleston Courier*, Wednesday, Dec. 14, 1808. Tombstone, St. Michael's church-yard. Lettters of administration on her estate granted to George W. Cross, Feb. 17, 1809.

kkk *Thomas Halsey and His Descendants.*

lll "This Day the Rev. Doctor Smith, Provost of the College and Academy at Philadelphia embarked for that Place, in the Brigt. Charles-Town Packet, Capt. Samuel Wright," * * * "also two Masters Guerard and Master John Trezevant, to complete their Education under Doctor Smith's Care at the College."—News for Feb. 11, in *The South-Carolina Gazette*, March 26, 1772.

mmm "Trezevant, John (Va). Surgeon 2d Virginia, 1779; taken prisoner at Charleston, 12th May, 1780; released shortly after, and served to close of war."—*Historical Register of the Officers of the Continental Army* (F. B. Heitman).

Year Book, City of Charleston, 1897, p. 422.

nnn Information furnished by Mr. J. T. Trezevant (77), Dallas, Texas.

48 III. Lewis Trezevant. (Father of Lewis Crouch Trezevant.)

49 IV. Martha Trezevant, *m.* — Harrison, of Sussex Co. (Issue.[ooo])

Third Wife.

50 V. Maria Trezevant, *m.* Lewis Cruger Trezevant (67); *d.* without issue.

51 VI. Eliza Trezevant, *m.* — Ricks, of Southampton Co., Va. (Issue.)

52 VII. John Timothy Trezevant, *m.* Louisa Beattie, of Fauquier Co., Va. (Issue.)

53 VIII. Brooks Roberts Trezevant, *b.* in 1810.

25.

Peter Trezevant [Theodore [3], Theodore [2], Daniel [1]], *b.* July 19, 1768; took a trip abroad in 1786[ppp]; *m.*, Sept. 13, 1789, Elizabeth Willoughby Farquhar[qqq] (*b.* in C. T.. Dec. 20,1772), only child of Robert Farquhar, merchant of Charleston, S. C.; was first a broker and then a bank clerk in Charleston; *d.* at 21 Brunswick Square Hotel, Brighton, Sussex, England at 1 o'clock P. M., June 21, 1854*; buried

---

ooo Among her descendants are John and Henry Harrison, of Austin, Texas, and William Harrison, of Louisville, Ky.

ppp "Yesterday arrived here the brig Fame, Capt. Cross, from Dublin in 54 days.—Came passengers Mr. G. Campbell, Mr. P. Trezevant", and others.—*The Charleston Morning Post, and Daily Advertiser*, Friday, Sept. 1, 1786.

qqq Evidence in Trezevant vs Broughton.

In Chancery.

Trezevant V. Broughton.

This Bible was produced and shewn to Theodore Mathias Trezevant and this and the preceeding leaves marked respectivly A. B. C. are the three leaves referred to in the affidavit of the said Theodore Mathias Trezevant sworn to before me this 27th day of April 1859.

Henry Baun

A commissioner to administer oaths in Chancery in England.

* "Death of Peter Trezevant, Esq.

The last mail from England brought intelligence of the death of PETER TREZEVANT, Esq. formerly a highly respectable resident of this

in one of the catacombs in Lewis Cemetery, near Brighton, Sussex, Saturday, July 1, 1854.

About 1770 Robert and John Farquhar, brothers, left their parents and sisters in Bilbo, Scotland, and went out to battle with the world. Robert came to Charles Town, S. C., and engaged in mercantile pursuits, being for a time senior member of the firm of Farquhar & Smith; John went to India as a cadet in the Bombay establishment, but subsequently removed to Bengal and engaged in mercantile pursuits. Robert Farquhar, who was *b.* in Bilbo, Oct. (*bap.* 23d.), 1743, married in Charles Town, in 1771, Elizabeth Logan, daughter of the Rev. Mr. Logan, of the Scotch Church, Charles Town, who died about January 3, 1773, leaving one daughter, Elizabeth Willoughby. In January, 1784, Robert Farquhar was drowned while passing from Charleston to Savannah on a vessel.[rrr] His little daughter, then in her 12th year, was left to the care of friends in Charleston until her marriage.

John Farquhar, who had gone to India in his youth, had amused himself in his leisure moments by making chemical experiments, and the practical knowledge of chemistry thus acquired accidentally led to the acquisition of a fortune. The gunpowder manufactured at Pultah, in the interior, having been found unsatisfactory, Farquhar was selected by

---

city, which he left about thirty years since, to take possession of a large fortune inherited in that country. His death, which was not the result of disease, but the gradual decay of the forces of life, occurred at Brighton on the 21st ultimo."—*The Charleston Mercury*. Wed., July 12, 1854.

[rrr] "A few days ago Mr. Robert Farquhar, of this City on his passage from hence to Georgia, was knocked overboard by the boom of the vessel, and unfortunately drowned, notwithstanding every possible assistance was given.—His body was carried to Savannah, and decently interred."—*South-Carolina Weekly Gazette*, Friday, Jany. 30, 1784.

In his will, made April 25, 1783, he mentions his daughter, who, he says, was ten years old Dec. 20, 1782, his father and mother, John and Elizabeth Farquhar, his brother John and sisters Charlotte and Anne. (Probate Court records, Ch. Co.)

Gen. Cornwallis, then Governor-General of Bengal, to inquire into the matter and render his assistance. This proved so valuable that he was made superintendent of the factory, and ultimately became sole contractor to the Government. His energy and ability soon acquired for him both wealth and influence, and he won the special confidence and favor of Warren Hastings. When, after reaching middle life, he returned to England he was worth about half a million. He became a partner in the great agency house of Basset, Farquhar & Co. in London, and purchased a share in the famous brewery of Whitbread. His wealth, as it accumulated, was devoted partly to the purchase of estates, but the greater proportion was invested in the funds and allowed to increase. In 1822 he purchased Fonthill Abbey from William Beckford, the author of "Vathek", and son of Sir William Beckford, reckoned in his day "the richest commoner in England". Beckford had a penchant for spending the money his father had left him and one of his fads was to crown Fonthill Abbey with a grand tower, three hundred feet high. This tower was so hastily constructed that it fell even before it was finished, but it was immediately rebuilt. By all these extravagancies Beckford so involved his estates that he was obliged to sell Fonthill Abbey, and John Farquhar bought it for £330,000, and he occasionally resided there until December, 1825, when Beckford's tower, for the second time, fell to the ground. Shortly after this Farquhar sold Fonthill Abbey. On the 6th of July, 1826, he died suddenly of apoplexy, and his wealth, amounting to about a million and a half, was divided among his seven nephews and nieces.[sss] One of the latter, as already shown, was Mrs. Peter Trezevant, of Charleston. At the time the news came of his wife's good fortune, Mr. Trezevant, then in his 59th year, was a bank clerk and resided in Stoll's Alley. He is said to have remarked that he had been poor all his life, but

---

[sss] *Dictionary of National Biography*, Vol. XVIII (1889), p. 222. *The Sunday News*, Charleston, S. C., May 26, 1901

that thereafter he expected to live on turbot, and it is also said that friends who afterwards dined with him in England found him living up to his expectations.

Mrs. Trezevant *d.* at 31 Chester Terrace, Regent's Park 10 A. M., Dec. 30, 1845, and her remains were deposited in the vault of John Farquhar, in St. John's Wood Chapel, Jany. 8, 1849.

Issue [ttt]:

54 I. Robert John Trezevant, *b.* July 1, 1790; *bap.*, by Rev. Mr. Wilson, of the Scotch Church, Aug. 3, 1790; *d* May 21, 1791; buried St. Philip's church-yard next to A. Crouch.

55 II. John Farquhar Trezevant, *b.* Dec. 5, 1791.

56 III. Elizabeth Catherine Trezevant, *b.* at 6.30 A. M. Dec. 12, 1793; *bap.* by Rev. Mr. Purcell, of St. Michael's; *d.* June 6, 1795; buried by the side of A. Crouch.

57 IV. Daniel Heyward Trezevant, *b.* March 18, 1796.

58 V. Martha Trezevant, *b.* at 8 A. M., Dec. 16, 1797; *bap.* by Rev. Henry Purcell.

59 VI. Ann Timothy Trezevant, *b.* Nov. 13, 1799.

60 VII. Peter Dunlap Trezevant, *b.* at 10 P. M., June 16, 1802; *bap.* by Rev. Mr. Jenkins, of St. Michael's[uuu]; *d.* at Calcutta, May 23, 1845.

61 VIII. Lewis George Trezevant, *b.* at 10.45 A. M., Sept. 1, 1804; *bap.* by Rev. Mr. Jenkins; *d.* Nov. 29, 1824; buried Huguenot Church yard.

62 IX. Theodore Mathias Trezevant, *b.* July 15, 1806.

63 X. Henry Trezevant, *b.* May 10, 1808; *d.* July 26, 1809; buried beside his brother (54) and sister (56) in St. Philip's church-yard.

[ttt] Data compiled by Capt. J. Davis Trezevant (86) from records which he probably got from his father's Bible.

Dr. Robert Dunlap and Capt. Wm. Flagg, god-fathers; Mrs. Harriet Smith and her mother, Mrs. Valk, god-mothers.

[uuu] Capt George Cross and Mr. Jas. Ball, god-fathers; Mrs. Thomas Bort, god-mother

64 XI. Octavius Medicemus Trezevant, *b.* March 1, 1810; *bap.* in London, March, 1830, by Rev. Mr. Hutchins, of Christ Church, Paddington.

65 XII. Matilda Emmaline Trezevant, *b.* July 17, 1812.

66 XIII. Catherine Elizabeth Trezevant, *b.* June 16, 1815; *bap.* in London, March, 1830, by Rev. Mr. Hutchins, at Christ Church, Paddington; *d.* in Chester Terrace, Regent's Park, March 28, 1847; buried in St. John's Wood Chapel, placed in vault of John Farquhar, April 8th.

26.

Lewis Trezevant [Theodore [3], Theodore [2], Daniel [1]], *b.* Friday, Dec. 14, 1770; studied law under Gen. Charles Cotesworth Pinckney, and was admitted to the Bar in Charleston, Nov. 17, 1791—twenty-seven days before he became of age[vvv]; elected Solicitor of the Western Circuit, 179—[www]; elected a Law Judge, Dec. 18, 1799,[xxx] and qualified Feb. 10, 1800,[vvv] holding the office until his death; *m.*, May 19, 1803, Mrs. Henrietta (Netherclift) Morel,[yyy] widow of Hon. John Morel, of Georgia, and dau.

---

vvv O'Neall's Bench and Bar of South Carolina, Vol. I., pp. 68-71.

www *South Carolina and Georgia Almanac*, 1798.

xxx "*Election, by the Legislature.*"

* * * * * * *

"*Judges, in the Common Pleas and Sessions*—William Johnson, jun. Lewis Trezevant and Ephraim Ramsay."—*South-Carolina State Gazette, and Timothy's Daily Advertiser*, Tuesday, Dec. 24, 1799. *City Gazette and Daily Advertiser*, Monday, Dec. 23, 1799.

yyy "Married, on Thursday evening, the 19th inst. at Savannah, by the Rev. Mr. Holcombe, Judge TREZEVANT, of South-Carolina, to Mrs. Henrietta Morel, relict of the late honorable John Morel."—*The Times*, Charleston, S. C., Wednesday, June 1, 1803.

"Lewis Trezevant (called Lewis Crouch Trezevant on the next leaf) was married to Henrietta Morel, in Savannah, by the Reverend Mr Holcomb on Thursday the 19th of May 1803."—Extract from Mathias Trezevant's affidavit in *Trezevant vs Broughton*.

"Henrietta Morel, of Savannah in the State of Georgia, the first

of Thomas and Ann (Mc Queen) Netherclift; *d.* at 1.15 A. M., Feb. 15, 1808.zzz

Issue :

67 I. Lewis Cruger Trezevant, *b.* June 11, 1804.*

---

child of Thos Netherclift and Ann his wife (who was Ann Mc Queen) and the widow of John Morel Esq. late of Savh deceased, was born in Charleston (where her Parents were married) on the 26th Sept 1767. Her Birth is entered in her Fathers Family Bible by the name of Henrietta Ann—on the 9th of December 1786, she married her first Husband in Savannah, William O'Bryen jun, who died on the 23rd of Oct—1788 without her having had any child by him.

On the 14th of June 1789, she married her second husband John Morel who died on the 11th of May 1802, after having had six children by her, of whom he left five then living, viz. Ann, Thomas, John, Henry, and Henrietta—the latter died 3rd July 1802, aged 11. months."—Ibid.

zzz Judge TREZEVANT died yesterday."—*Charleston Courier*, Tuesday. Feb. 16, 1808. It was at his special request that so simple an announcement of his death was published. (O'Neall's *Bench and Bar*, Vol. I., pp. 68-71.)

His will, made Feb. 9, 1804, proved March 4, 1808, mentions his "aged mother"; brother John, of Virginia; brother Peter; brother Peter's wife's father, the late Robert Farquhar, of Farquhar & Smith, merchants of Charleston; the children of his sister, the late Martha Thomson and her late husband James H. Thomson; brother-in-law George Cross, of Cross & Crowly; nephew John F. Trezevant, providing for his legal education at the South Carolina College; sister Charlotte Cross; niece Ann Thomson; wife Henrietta, from whom he had separated, and the child of which she was then pregnant; and names as executors: William Johnson, Jr., George Cross, Jr., Theodore Gaillard, and John Taylor, of Columbia. A subsequent codicil mentions the birth in Savannah June 11, 1804, of a son who had been baptized there Oct. 14th following as Lewis Cruger Trezevant. (Probate Court records, Ch. Co., Book E, p. 32.) Judge Wm. Johnson, Jr., accepted guardianship of infant Lewis Cruger Trezevant, April 27, 1808. (Ibid.)

* "Lewis Cruger Trezevant, the son of Lewis and Henrietta Trezevant, was born in Savannah about midday on Monday, the 11th of June 1804, and he was baptised by the christian name of Lewis Cruger, in Savannah on Sunday afternoon 14th October 1804 by the Reverend Dr Wm Best. His Godfathers were Charles Harris and Alexander Netherclift and his Godmother Mrs Eliza Box. See Dr Best's letter to L. T. dated 3rd November 1804."—Record obtained from papers of late J. Davis Trezevant, of Orangeburg County.

28.

Ann Sarah Trezevant [Theodore [3], Theodore [2], Daniel [1]], *b.* Tuesday, Dec. 14, 1774; *m.*, Nov. 11, 1793, Daniel Heyward [a4] (son of Hon. Thomas Heyward, Jr., who signed the Declaration of Independence), who *d.* April 28, 1796[b4]; *m.* again, Oct. 1, 1799, Nicholas Cruger, Jr.[c4] (*b.* in St. Croix, then subject to Denmark, July 1, 1779; *d.* in Charleston, S. C., July 23, 1826 [d4]); *d.* July 6, 1828[e4]; buried in St. Michael's church-yard. Tombstone.

Issue : First husband.

68 I. Elizabeth Mathews Heyward, *b.* —— —— 179—; *m.*, Nov. 15, 1813, James Hamilton, Jr.[f4] (*b.* May 8, 1786; capt. U. S. A.; M.C. from the Charleston Dist., Jan. 6, 1823 to March 4, 1829[g4]; governor of S. C., 1830-32; brigadier-general 4th Brigade S. C. militia (Charleston), 1832-1835, commanding during the nullification excitement of 1832-

---

a4 "MARRIED.] On Monday last, Mr. *Daniel Heyward*, to Miss *Ann Trezevant*, youngest daughter of Mr. Theodore Trezevant; of this city." —*The City Gazette and Daily Advertiser*, Thursday, Nov. 14, 1793. Heyward Chart (Albany, N. Y., 1896). Gibbes Chart (Charleston, S. C., 1900)

b4 *The City Gazette & Daily Advertiser*, March 2, 1796.

c4 "Married, on Tuesday evening last by the rev. Doctor Purcell, *Nicholas Cruger* jun. esq. of the Island of St. Croix, to Mrs *Ann Heyward*, relict of the late Daniel Heyward, esq."—*South-Carolina State Gazette and Timothy's Daily Advertiser*, Friday, Oct. 4, 1799.

d4 Cruger Chart. Tombstone, St. Michael's church-yard.

e4 "At Sullivan's Island, on the 6th inst after a long and painful illness. Mrs. Anne Cruger, widor of the late Nicholas Cruger, Esq. in the fifty-third year of her age."—Death announcements in *The Charleston Courier*, July 11, 1828.

f4 "MARRIED, on the 15th ult. at Newark, (State of New Jersey) Captain JAMES HAMILTON, of the 18th Regt. United States Infantry, to Miss ELIZABETH HEYWARD, both of this."—*City Gazette and Commercial Daily Advertiser*, Wednesday, Dec. 1, 1813.

g4 *Year Book*, City of Charleston 1884, p. 344.

33; removed to Texas, and represented that republic at the Court of St. James in 1841; United States Senator from Texas at the time of his death, Nov. 15, 1857—when the *Galveston* and *Opelousas* collided off the coast of Texas[h4] and he was drowned after having given his life preserver to a lady). (Issue)

Second husband.[i4]

69 II. Henry Nicholas Cruger (name subsequently changed to Henry Douglas Cruger), *b.* in St. Croix, Oct. 4, 1800; A. B. Columbia College; *m.*, June 29, 1833, Harriet Douglas (*d.* 1872); *d.* at Saugerties, N. Y., April 4, 1867; buried in Trinity Church cemetery, Saugerties. (No issue.)

70 III. Lewis Trezevant Cruger, *b.* in Charleston, S. C., Feb. 6, 1803; *m.*, Sept. 10, 1855, Mrs. Louisa E. (Ancrum) Williamson; *d.* in Washington, D. C., Feb. 16, 1879. (Issue.)

71 IV. Emma Maria Cruger, *b.* Jany. 15, 1805; *m.*, April 2, 1823, John Beaufain Irving, M. D. (*d.* 1881), of Charleston, S. C.; *d.* June 30, 1867. (Issue.)

72 V. Catherine de Nully Cruger, *b.* Sept. 12, 1806; *m.* (by Bishop Bowen), April 2, 1828, Bentley Hasell, of South Carolina (*b.* June 18, 1807; A. B. Yale, 1825; Litchfield law school, 1827; *d.* in N. Y. City, May 4, 1836, buried St. Mark's church-yard, N. Y. City); *d.* Jany. 28, 1870; buried St. Mark's church-yard, N. Y. City.[j4] (Issue.)

[h4] Appleton's *Cyclopædia of American Biography.*

Gibbes Chart

[i4] Cruger Chart.

[j4] *American Ancestry*, Vol. X, p. 48.

An account of the Hasell family from 1572, and a description of their arms, will be found in Burke's *Landed Gentry*. Rev. Thomas

73 VI. Anna Carolina Cruger, *b.* in Charleston, S. C., Feb. 9, 1808; *d.* unm. at Saugerties, N. Y., Sept. 18, 1889; buried in Trinity Eprs. Ch. cemetery, Saugerties.

74 VII. Nicholas Cruger, *b.* May 18, 1813; *m.*, Sept. 1, 1847, Elizabeth Roberts (*d.* Dec. 12, 1884), of South Carolina; *d.* July 20, 1872. (Issue.)

53.

Brooks Roberts Trezevant [John [4], Theodore [3], Theodore [2], Daniel [1]], *b.* in 1810; *m.*, Feb., 1832, Rachel Godwin; *d.* October, 1856.[k4]

Issue :[k4]

75 I. James Hamilton Trezevant, *m.* Fannie Davidson.

76 II. Ora Campbell Trezevant, *m.* Powell H. Parham.

77 III. John Timothée Trezevant. *b.* Oct. 18, 1842.

78 IV. Lewis Cruger Trezevant, *m.* Corinne Cleaves.

79 V. Brooks Rachel Trezevant, *m.* Sam. O. Smith.

55.

John Farquhar Trezevant [Peter [4], Theodore [3], Theodore [2], Daniel [1]], *b.* 5.15 P. M., Dec. 5, 1791; *bap.* Dec. 14, 1792[l4], by Rev. Henry Purcell, of St. Michael's Ch., Charleston: left S. C. College, a junior, session of 1807-8 [m4]; admitted to the bar in Charleston, Dec. 28, 1812 [n4];

Hasell, the first of the family in America came to South Carolina in 1705. (Dalcho's *Historical Account of the P. E. Church in S-C.* Cruger Chart.)

[k4] Records furnished by Mr. J. T. Trezevant (77), Dallas, Texas.

[l4] John and Lewis Crouch Trezevant, god-fathers; Mrs. C. Trezevant and Ann S. Trezevant, god-mothers.

[m4] LaBorde's *History of the South Carolina College* (1859), p. 450.

[n4] "At the Meeting of the Constitutional Court, this morning, the following Gentlemen were admitted to the Bar:

HENRY WILLIAM PERONNEAU.

JOHN F. TREZEVANT.

JAMES L. PETIGRU."—*The Times*, Monday evening, Dec. 28, 1812.

O'Neall's *Bench and Bar of S. C.*, Vol. II., p. 604.

m., May 13, 1813, Margaret Pepper Gignilliat[o4]; *d.* at Coosawhatchie, S. C., Aug. 23, 1820.

Issue :

80 I. Charles Simmons Trezevant, *b.* May 26, 1814.

81 II. John Edward Trezevant, *b.* 5.45 P. M., Nov. 23, 1815; *d.* Feb. 17, 1866. } Twins.

82 III. Peter James Trezevant, *b.* 6. P. M., Nov. 23, 1815. } Twins.

83 IV. Elizabeth Willoughby Trezevant, *b.* 9 A. M., Feb. 26, 1817; *d.* unm. June 5, 1885.

84 V. Charlotte Gignilliat Trezevant, *b.* Jany. 1, 1819.

85 VI. George Warren Cross Trezevant, July 7, 1820.

57.

Daniel Heyward Trezevant [Peter[4], Theodore[3], Theodore[2], Daniel[1]], *b.* 10 A. M., March 18, 1796; *bap.* by Rev. Henry Purcell (uncle, aunt and Ann S. Heyward, godparents); physician; *m.*, in St. Michael's, Charleston, May 3, 1820, Ann Sewell (*b* Jany. 2, 1795), of New York, who *d.* 12.30 P. M., Aug. 20, 1838; *m.* again, Nov. 15, 1841, Epps Goodwyn Howell (*b.* April 9, 1819), dau. of Jesse and Martha Howell; *d.*

Issue : First wife.

86 I. James Davis Trezevant, *b.* Nov. 25, 1822.

87 II. Ann Sewell Trezevant, *b.* Dec. 8, 1824.

88 III. Elizabeth Willoughby Trezevant, *b.* 1.35 A. M., Sept. 21, 1827; *d* Jany 2, 1834.

89 IV. Daniel Heyward Trezevant, *b.* 10.05 A. M., July 10, 1829; enlisted in the Palmetto Regiment in the war with Mexico and was killed at Chepultepec.[p4]

[o4] "Married, on Thursday evening last, in Prince Williams Parish, by the Rev. Mr. M'Iver, John F. Trezevant, Esq. to Miss Margaret P. Gignilliat."—*Charleston Courier*, Tuesday, May 18, 1813.

[p4] Palmetto tree monument, State House grounds, Columbia, S. C. The name there given is D. M. Trezevant, however.

90 v. Sarah King Trezevant, *b.* 9.45 A. M., June 5, 1832; *d.* Jany. 12, 1834.

91 vi. George Sewell Trezevant, *b.* July 12, 1834.

92 vii. Catherine Elizabeth Trezevant, *b.* 11.05 P. M., Sept. 27, 1836; *d.* March 28, 1839.

93 viii. Peter Trezevant, *b.* March 30, 1838; *d.* between 11 and 12 P. M., the same day.

Second wife.

94 ix. Jesse Howell Trezevant, *b.* 9.20 P. M., Aug. 30, 1842; killed at Seven Pines.

95 x. Peter John Trezevant, *b.* 11.50 P. M., March 18, 1844; educated in the schools of Columbia; entered State service as a private of artillery, Dec. 27, 1860; entered Confederate army in 2d S. C. Vols., but was transferred in the summer of 1862 to the 2d S. C. Cavalry (M. C. Butler) and later was detailed as courier to Gen. Hampton and so served to the end of the war; settled in Shreveport, La., in 1865, engaging in the drug business, but owing to failing health abandoned it and became a contractor in railway and levee building and other public works; has been connected with several important corporations of Shreveport, and has been for some time vice-president and director of the Merchants and Farmers' Bank; elected Clerk of the La. House of Reps. in 1874 and held the position 'till 1896 with the exception of the session of 1879; was a participant in the expulsion of the U. S. troops under Gen. DeTrobriand from the State Legislature in 1875 and in the entry and occupation of the State House and other State buildings by Gov. Nicholls in 1877; since 1896 has been a member of the La. H. of R. from Caddo Parish, and during

the last term was chairman of the Ways and Means Committee. He was the author of the present revenue bills of the State, viz.: the general revenue and license bills, both State and local and foreign and inter-state.[q4]

96 XI. Willoughby Farquhar Trezevant, *b.* 6.25 P. M., Jany. 19, 1846; killed in Confederate war.

97 XII. William Howell Trezevant, of Marietta, Ga; *m.* Nannie Hammond. (Issue.)

98 XIII. Robert Gilchrist Trezevant, of Savannah, Ga; *m.* Mary Cain. (Issue.)

99 XIV. Lucy Mary Trezevant, *m.* Edward Theodore Jervey, her cousin, now of Atlanta, Ga; *d.* several years ago. (Issue.)

59.

Ann Timothy Trezevant [Peter [4], Theodore [3], Theodore [2], Daniel [1]], *b.* Nov. 13, 1799[r4]; *bap.* by Rev. Henry Purcell (Wm. Smith, god-father; cousin Sarah Johnson, god-mother); *m.*, May 14, 1818, Henry Pendleton Taylor (*b.* Sept. 16, 1784; *d.* April 8, 1832; buried St. M's ch. yd.), of Columbia, S. C.; *d.* March 29, 1864.

Issue:

100 I. Elizabeth Willoughby Taylor, *m.* Dr. Alexander Moore, of York District, S. C. (Issue.)

101 II. Martha Ann Taylor, *m.* David Saylor Yates, of Charleston, S. C. (Issue.)

102 III. Matilda Catherine Taylor, *m.* John Brown, who died; *m.* again John Brown, cousin of her first husband, who died; *m.* again John Jones. (Issue.)

103 IV. Columbia Maria Taylor, *m.* Charles Axson. (Issue all *d.* in infancy.)

[q4] *The National Cyclopædia of American Biography*, Vol. X., p. 181.

[r4] The tombstone in St. Michael's church-yard to Col. and Mrs. Taylor gives 1800, but the Trezevant records give 1799

104 v. Mary Norwood Taylor, unm.

105 vi. Caroline Claudia Taylor, *m.* Winthrop Williams, of Charleston, S. C. (Issue.)

106 vii. Henry Pendleton Taylor, *b.* Feb. 12, 1832; *d.* unm. Aug. 25, 1874; buried St. Michael's church-yard.[84]

62.

Theodore Mathias Trezevant [Peter [4], Theodore [3], Theodore [2], Daniel [1]], *b.* 2.15 A. M., July 15, 1806; *bap.* by Rev. Mr. Jenkins, of St. Michael's (John Mathias Ehrich, god-father); *m.* April 11, 1844, by Rev. C. B. Waller, Eleanor Waller; *d.* 7 P. M., July 12, 1868; buried at Woodford Bridge. His widow *d.* June 20, 1890; buried with her husband.

Issue :

107 i. Charles Edward Trezevant, *b.* Feb. 7, 1845.

108 ii. Elizabeth Willoughby Trezevant, *b.* June 5, 18 6; *d.* May 11, 1857.

109 iii. Robert Farquhar Trezevant, *b.* Jany. 3, 1849.

65.

Matilda Emmaline Trezevant [Peter [4], Theodore [3], Theodore [2], Daniel [1]] *b.* July 17, 1812; *bap.* by Rev. Mr. Gadsden; *m.* Alexander Crowe.

Issue :

110 i. Alexander Crowe, *m.* Mrs. Sarah Ellen Woodhouse. (Issue.)

111 ii. Elizabeth Farquhar Crowe, *m.* Andrew Alfred Colyer-Bristow. (Issue.)

112 iii. Margaret Crowe, *m.* John Bell, who *d.*; *m.* again Myles Macdonald. (Issue.)

113 iv. Robert Crowe, *m.* Frances Wall, dau. of George Wall. (Issue.)

---

[84] Tombstone above mentioned.

114 v. Matilda Crowe, *m.* Matthew Clarence Barton. (Issue.)
115 vi. George Crowe, *d.* unm.
116 vii. Emily Crowe, *m.* Col. Albert Lloyd. (Issue.)
117 viii. Alice Crowe.
118 ix. Arthur Crowe.
119 x. Henry Crowe, *d.* unm.
120 xi. Catherine Crowe, *m.* John Desmond Mortimer. (No issue.)

77.

John Timothee Trezevant [Brooks Robert [5], John [4], Theodore [3], Theodore [2], Daniel [1]], *b.* Oct. 18, 1842; *m.*, Aug. 14, 1893, Eva Whitthorne; resides in Dallas, Texas; head of firm of Trezevant & Cochran, insurance agents.

Issue :

121 i. Eva Whitthorne Trezevant, *b.* June 20, 1895.

80.

Charles Simmons Trezevant [John Farquhar [5], Peter [4], Theodore [3], Theodore [2], Daniel [1]], *b.* Tuesday, May 26, 1814; *m.*, in 1838, Mary McDonald; *d.* in Federal prison, 1864.

Issue :

122 i. Mary Trezevant, *m.* —— Dunham. (Issue.)

82.

Peter James Trezevant [John Farquhar [5], Peter [4], Theodore [3], Theodore [2], Daniel [1]], *b.* 6 P. M., Nov. 23, 1815; *m.* Mrs. Mary Williams; *d.* 1860.

Issue :

123 i. John Farquhar Trezevant, *m.*, in 1867, Annie Vick. (Issue.)
124 ii. George Timothy Trezevant, *m.* Julia Scott; *d.* 1890. (Issue.)

84.

Charlotte Gignilliat Trezevant [John Farquhar [5], Peter [4], Theodore [3], Theodore [2], Daniel [1]], *b.* 11.45 Jany. 1, 1819; *m.*, in 1838, her cousin, Dr. Norman Gignilliat. Residence Marietta, Ga.

Issue :

125 I. Norman Gilbert Gignilliat, *b.* Dec. 3, 1839; *m.* Hattie Shine. (Issue.)

126 II. Caroline Barbara Gignilliat, *b.* Feb. 13, 1841; *m.* J. F. Morrall. (Issue.)

127 III. Mary Charlotte Gignilliat, *b.* May 21, 1845; *m.* C. S. Mallard. (Issue.)

128 IV. Margaret Helen Gignilliat, *b.* March 12, 1847; *m.* James E. Holmes. (Issue.)

129 V. Lilla C. Gignilliat, *b.* June 19, 1851; *m.* O. F. Bacon; *d.* June, 1887. (Issue.)

130 VI. George Warren Gignilliat, *b.* Jany. 17, 1853; *m.* Susan Lawrence. (Issue.)

131 VII. Robert Cooper Gignilliat, *b.* April 5, 1856; *m.* Ella Lawrence. (Issue.)

132 VIII. John Farquhar Gignilliat, *b.* Aug. 28, 1858; *m.* Nan Porcher. (Issue.)

85.

George Warren Cross Trezevant [John Farquhar [5], Peter [4], Theodore [3], Theodore [2], Daniel [1]], *b.* 6 P. M., July 7, 1820; left Sophomore Class S. C. College, 1836-37; *m.*, in 1846, Mary Briscoe. Residence : Delhi, La.

Issue :

133 I. Norman West Trezevant, *b.* in 1846; *m.* in 1869, Annie Rupp.

134 II. Henry Gignilliat Trezevant, *b.* in 1849; *d.* in 1864.

135 III. Margaret Elizabeth Trezevant, *b.* in 1851; *m.* Gershom Brumby. (Issue.)

136 IV. Charlotte Trezevant, *b.* in 1853; *m.* in 1873; *d.* in 1879.

137 V. Peter James Trezevant, *b.* in 1855; *m.* in 1880. (Issue.)

138 VI. Mary Eva Trezevant, *b.* in 1857; *m.* in 1885. (Issue.)

139 VII. Annie Briscoe Trezevant, *b.* in 1859; *d.* in 1864.

86.

James Davis Trezevant [Daniel Heyward [5], Peter [4], Theodore [3], Theodore [2], Daniel [1]], *b.* 1.30 P. M., Nov. 25, 1822; *m.*, Nov. 23, 1851, Ann Elizabeth Baker, of Sandy Run, S. C.; *d.* May 12, 1892. He was long a resident of Orangeburg County, S. C., where his children now reside.

Issue :

140 I. Mary Muller Trezevant, *b.* Aug. 8, 1852; *m.*, Feb. 13, 1898, J. G. Maynard, of Ft. Motte, S. C.

141 II. Annie Sewell Trezevant, *b.* March 5, 1855; *d.* March 12, 1855.

142 III. Daniel Heyward Trezevant, *b.* March 21, 1857.

143 IV. Sarah Wotherspoon Trezevant, *b.* Sept. 17, 1860.

144 V. William Baker Trezevant, *b.* Nov. 8, 1864.

145 VI. Adam Sewell Trezevant, *b.* Aug. 12, 1869.

146 VII. Son, *b.* March 17, 1873; *d.* March 18, 1873.

147 VIII. Rosa Elmore Trezevant, *b.* May 21, 1875.

87.

Ann Sewell Trezevant [Daniel Heyward [5], Peter [4], Theodore [3], Theodore [2], Daniel [1]], *b.* 3.20 A. M., Dec. 8, 1824; *m.*, Nov. 8, 1842, Edward Fisher Taylor (*b.* Feb. 14, 1822); *d.* about 1855.

Issue :

148 I. Ann Taylor, *b.* 2.05 P. M., Oct. 9, 1843; *d.* unm. 1861.

149 II. Edward Taylor, *b* June 27, 1845; *d.* 1860.

150 III. Heyward Trezevant Taylor, *b.* May 25, 1847. (Issue.)

151 IV. George Washington Taylor, *b.* in Montgomery Co., Ala., Jany. 16, 1849; ed. S. C. Col.; served in C. S. A., Nov. 1864 to end of war; admitted to the bar at Mobile, Nov., 1871; mem. Ala. legislature, 1878; State Solicitor 1st. Jud. Circuit of Ala., 1880-92; M. C., 1897-1903, 1st. Ala. Dist.; Democrat; *m.*, Jany., 1881, Margaretta Van Tuyl Metcalf, dau. E. H. Metcalf, of Montgomery.

152 V. Mary Jane Taylor, *b.* Dec. 21, 1851; *m.* Thos. S. Davant, now of Roanoke, Va.

153 VI. Thomas Taylor; *d.* young.

154 VII. Henry Pendleton Taylor, *b.* July 26, 1854; of Charleston, S. C.; *m.* E. C. Hanckel. (Issue.)

91.

George Sewell Trezevant [Daniel Heyward [5], Peter [4], Theodore [3], Theodore [2], Daniel [1]], *b.* 2.44 P. M., July 12, 1834; *m.* his cousin Sarah Wigfall, dau. of Arthur T. Wigfall and grand-daughter of Eliza Thomson (43) who *m.* Levi Durand Wigfall. He was a practicing physician in Columbia for many years.

Issue :

155 I. Arthur Wigfall Trezevant, *d.* inf.

156 II. Robert Wotherspoon Trezevant; *d.* unm.

157 III. Anne Trezevant, *m.* Vernon Cosby Badham, now of Columbia, S. C. (Issue.)

158 iv. Sarah Wigfall Trezevant, *m.* W. J. DeBruhl. (Issue.)
159 v. Willoughby Farquhar Trezevant, *d.* at ab. 13.
160 vi. Mattie Trezevant, num.

142.

Daniel Heyward Trezevant [James Davis [6], Daniel Heyward [5], Peter [4], Theodore [3], Theodore [2], Daniel [1]], *b.* March 21, 1857; *m.*, Dec. 18, 1877, Ida Catherine Keller, of Orangeburg County. Plants near Ft. Motte, S. C.

Issue :

161 i. Mary Muller Trezevant, *b.* Oct. 6, 1878.
162 ii. Ann Elizabeth Trezevant, *b.* May 6, 1881.
163 iii. Daniel Heyward Trezevant, *b.* July 17, 1883.
164 iv. Julia Cogswell Trezevant, *b.* Nov. 14, 1884.
165 v. Walter Wolfe Trezevant, *b.* June 5, 1888; *d.* June 12, 1889.

143.

Sarah Wotherspoon Trezevant [James Davis [6], Daniel Heyward [5], Peter [4], Theodore [3], Thodore [2], Daniel [1]], *b.* Sept. 17, 1860; *m.*, Dec. 13, 1883, Othniel Hydrick Wienges, of Orangeburg County, planter.

Issue :

166 i. Frederick Lewis Wienges, *b.* March 12, 1885.
167 ii. Annie Baker Wienges, *b.* Aug. 23, 1887.
168 iii. Margaret Moorer Wienges, *b.* Oct. 29, 1889.
169 iv. Sarah Wotherspoon Wienges, *b.* May 5, 1892.
170 v. Othneil Henry Wienges, *b.* July 27, 1894.

145.

Adam Sewell Trezevant [James Davis [6], Daniel Heyward [5], Peter [4], Theodore [3], Theodore [2], Daniel [1]], *b.* Aug. 12, 1869; *m.*, March 23, 1893, Ella Wilson Van Orsdell, of

Wilmington, N. C., who *d.* Nov. 25, 1897; *m.* again, Feb. 14, 1899, Virginia Van Orsdell, of Wilmington, N. C.

Issue : First wife.

171 I. Cornelia Van Orsdell Trezevant, *b.* Dec. 24, 1893.

172 II. Eliza Wienges Trezevant, *b.* July 5, 1895; *d.* Nov. 5, 1896.

NOTES AND QUERIES.

Notes.

FIRST MENTION OF THOMAS SUMTER IN SOUTH CAROLINA RECORDS.—In the foot-note on page 634 of *South Carolina under the Royal Government* Gen. McCrady, speaking of an affidavit of July 29, 1768, which mentioned the name of Thomas Sumter, says : "This is the first mention we have found of one of the heroes of the Revolution in South Carolina." The editor of this magazine has found the following earlier mentions of him :

"The Frenchman lately delivered up. by Mr. Sumter, to Lieut. Charles Taylor, commandant at Fort Prince-George, Keehowee, we hear is a Canadian born, well acquainted with seven Indian languages, and has made some progress in that of the Cherokees; he pretends, that he abandoned his own country, and took sanctuary in that of the Cherokees, and that he is an officer; but he has no commission to produce, and prevaricates much in all he says; in short he appears to be every way qualified for an incendiary, and very capable of doing mischief: If the Great-Warrior had been in the nation, 'tis thought Mr. Sumter would not have been suffered to bring him away: The leading men of the Over-Hills towns now pretend, that *they delivered up* the Frenchman, and on that account claim a trade.—A report has been circulated in the nation, that upon the Great-Warrior's return from Mobille and New-Orleans, they are to have two French forts, one of them at Toquoh, the other at Hywassih.—The Young Warrior of Estatowih behaves admirably well, and all the Indians of the Lower-Towns do the same, except when they get rum from the settlements.—This is all we learn by the last express from that quarter.

The Frenchman above-mentioned, we hear, is ordered down; and yesterday a small party was sent from hence to meet that coming from fort Prince-George."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Sat., March 26, 1763.

"The following is what we have been able to learn further regarding the French prisoner that was taken in the Cherokee nation, by Mr. Sumter in February last. His name is Baron desJonnes; he is a Canadian by birth, a lieutenant in rank, and has been a partizan this whole war; he was at Grant's defeat and Forbes's triumps; the last post he came from was Assomption which he left for having killed his man, the duel was an odd one, with guns at fifty paces; he met the Great-Warrior in the woods, and returned to the nation with him; and expressed a great inclination to return to Canada, notwithstanding his life would be exposed. We are told, this and some prevarications occasioned his being sent as far from the means of breeding disturbances as possible, he being effectually on his passage to England in the Nightingale."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Sat., May 7, 1763.

An Early South Carolina Factory.—"We regret to learn that the Paper Mill of Mr. White, near Columbia, (the only one in the State), has been destroyed by fire."—*The Charleston Courier*, Mon., Jany. 9, 1832. A fuller account was published the next day, showing the pecuniary losses.

Col. Tarleton's Post-Revolution Visit.—It will no doubt be a surprise to many to know that Col. Tarleton came back to South Carolina just after the Revolution. He was doubtless looking up records preparatory to the publishing of his *Campaigns* which came out the same year.

"Yesterday arrived in 28 days from Jamaica, the ship Mercury, John Gillespie, master—Came passengers, Col. Tarleton, Mr. Milledge, Mr. Robert Stewart, Capt. Love, Mr. and Mrs. Ledwick."—*The Charleston Morning Post and Daily Advertiser*, Jany. 17, 1787.

Capers.—On page 293 of the October issue of this magazine a mistake was made, which was to some extent rectified in the index. Emma Jane Dunlap Capers (80), who married James Nelson, appears as Emma J. D. Stokes. The number 138 should have been for Abathiah Harvey Nelson.

Hon. Robert W. Barnwell.—In the sketch of Hon. Robert W. Barnwell given on page 74 of Vol. II. of this magazine the editor of this magazine made a mistake in stat-

ing that Mr. Barnwell was appointed U. S. Senator by Governor Means. Knowing that Governor Means was elected in 1850 the editor inadvertently stated that he had appointed Mr. Barnwell Senator, but Governor Means's election to the gubernatorial chair was subsequent to Mr. Barnwell's appointment to the Senate by Governor Seabrook.

THE STORY OF MARGARET TUDOR.—The latest contribution to the fiction of South Carolina is *The Story of Mararet Tudor* by Miss Annie T. Colcock, a member of this Society. The historical background for the romance is drawn from some of the Shaftesbury papers published in the fifth volume of *Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society,* and Miss Colcock makes her romance fit into the history far better than any of the other recent writers of fiction dealing with this section have done. But Miss Colcock has made a mistake in the first chapter in calling Thomas Colleton "Sir" Thomas. He was never a baronet. His brother, Sir Peter Colleton was the baronet (2d). Thomas Colleton was made a landgrave of Carolina in 1681, and that was the only title he ever held. (See account of the Colletons in the October, 1900, issue of this magazine.)

IZARD.—In the account of the Izard family given in this Magazine for July 1901 the following printer's errors should be corrected : at the foot of the text of page 235 add, "Mr Izard died 2 Feb. 1761 and was succeeded by his eldest surviving son :" (i. e. by Ralph Izard, jun:, of Burton, afterwards called Fair Spring). Page 237 note 1. after issue : read, "Elizabeth *Celestine m.* Gen: Benj:Huger." Page 225 read, "Ralph de Lancey Izard * * Rock Spring, (next Mt Hope, formerly his father's then Col: Morris's) at Wiltown".

Page 218: As to the arms. An examination of the old Provincial acts in the Secretary of State's office at Columbia (which are signed and sealed by the Governor and Deputies) shews the signature of Hon: Ralph Izard (son of the first comer) to an act of 1713, with a seal of the very arms of the

Goose creek hatchment, viz: quarterly 1st and 4th a bend cotised charged with an annulet (Pryor ?); 2d and 3d six leopards faces, 3, 2 & 1 (Izard). Crest: a Dolphin embowed. The crest shews the arms to be those of Izard, and the transposed position of the quarterings is probably due to the seal having been engraved direct and so reversing the impression. This seal may have been that of Ralph Izard, esq: the first comer (whose mother appears to have been an heiress of the Pryors) and seems to shew that the hatchment (probably copied from its impression) is of earlier date than was generally supposed and was probably used at the funeral of this Hon Ralph Izard in 1743 rather than at that of his grandson Hon: Ralph Izard in 1804.—L. C.

Queries.

Cordes.—Who was the father of Mary Cordes, second wife of the second Daniel Huger (1688—)?—Mrs. Jefferson Davis Jordan, 452 Oak Street, Chattanooga, Tenn.

PUBLICATIONS RECEIVED.

Publications of the American Jewish Historical Society. Number 9. 1901.

Contains, besides the minutes of the eighth and ninth annual meetings of the Society and the address of the president of the Society, Dr. Cyrus Adler, a frontispiece "View of the Jews' Savanna in Surinam", eleven contributions to American Jewish history, and notes, necrology, index, constitution, and list of members. The most interesting to South Carolinians of the leading articles is Mr. Leon Hühner's sketch of Francis Salvador. While Mr. Hühner's sketch is interesting there is really nothing new in it and it is filled with inaccuracies that might easily have been corrected could the sketch have been revised by someone familiar with the history of South Carolina.

In foot-note 5. page 111, Mr. Hühner says: "Mr. Kohn, the editor of the *News and Courier*, of Columbia, S. C., has called my attention to the interesting fact that the Library of the College of Charleston possesses the original grant of arms to Francis Salvador, grand father of this Francis from the Herald's College, London. 'It was granted to Mr. Salvador, and afterwards came into the possession of the late Judge Mitchell King, who presented it to the College Library.' "

The inaccuracy of that paragraph is apparent. Mr. Kohn is not editor of the *News and Courier* and that paper is not "of Columbia, S. C.", and Mr. Kohn's letter heads show enough to guide aright an accurate chronicler. We will let the grant of arms speak for itself. It tells the history of the founder of the English branch of Salvador's family and might have been used to advantage by Mr. Hühner:

"TO ALL AND SINGULAR to whom these Presents shall come John Austis Esqr Garter Principal King of Arms, and Stephen Martin Leake Esqr Clarenceux King of Arms, send Greeting. WHEREAS Francis Salvader of London Merchant, hath represented unto the Right Honourable Thomas Earl of Effingham, Deputy (with the Royal approbation) to the most Noble Edward Duke of Norfolk, Earl Marshal and Hereditary Marshal of England that he is the Son of Joseph Salvador, late of Amsterdam, Merchant deceased, after whose death coming over into England, and setling here, he was Enfranchised, and made a ffree Denison, by Letters Patent dated at Westminster, the Twenty fourth Day of April, in the Fifth Year of his late Majesty: And that his said Father during his Life, did constantly bear and use for his Arms, Vert a Lyon Rampant, between three Flowers de Lys Or, and for his Crest a Demi Lyon Gules, langued and Armed Azure holding between his Paws a like flower de Lys, which said Arms he hath likewise continued to bear, as his Father did, But as he cannot produce such Authentick proofs of his Right thereto as the Laws of Arms require, hath therefore prayed his Lordship Warrant for our Granting, and Exemplifying, to him and his Descendants, and likewise to all the Descendants of his said Father Joseph Salvador deceased, the said Arms, or with such Variation as may be necessary; And that the same so Exemplified may be entred upon Record among the Gentry of this Realm, in the College of Arms. And FORASMUCH as his Lordship being satisfied of the truth of the Premises, did by Warrant under his hand and Seal bearing date the Nineteenth Day of March One Thousand and Seven Hundred and Forty four, Order and direct us, to Grant such Arms and Crest accordingly NOW KNOW YE that We the said Garter and Clarenceux Kings of Arms, in Pursuance of the said Warrant, and by Virtue and Authority of the Letters Patent of our several Officers, to each of us respectfully granted, under the Great Seal of Great Britain, do by these Presents, Grant, Exemplify and Confirm, unto the said Francis Salvador, the aforesaid Arms and Crest that is to say, Vert a Lyon Rampant, between three Flowers de Lys Or, and for his Crest a Demi Lyon Gules

langued and Armed Azure, holding between his Paws a like Flower de Lys as in the Margin hereof are more Lively Depicted, To be borne by him the said Francis Salvador and his Descendants, and likewise by the Descendants of his Father Joseph Salvador, lawfully begotten, with their due Differences, according to the practice and Law of Arms, without the Let or Interruption of any person or persons Whatsoever, IN WITNESS whereof, we the said Garter and Clarenceux, have hereunto set our Hands, and Affixed the Seals of our Offices, the First day of June in the Eighteenth Year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord George the Second, by the Grace of God, King of Great Britain, France and Ireland, Defender of the Faith &c And in the Year of our Lord God One Thousand Seven Hundred and Forty-Five.

John Austis Garter — S Martin Leake Clarenceux
Principal King of Arms — King of Arms"

The grantee of these arms and his sons Jacob and Joseph Salvador were all wealthy merchants of London. In 1752 Joseph Salvador purchased one hundred thousand acres of land in what subsequently became (1768) Ninety Six District, S. C. The earthquake in Lisbon and the failure of the Dutch East India Company financially embarrassed Joseph Salvador, and his nephew and son-in-law, Francis Salvador (son of Jacob), removed to South Carolina.

He was one of the creditors of his father-in-law, and probably came to America the first of the year 1774 for the purpose of reimbursing himself from the lands in Ninety Six District.

May 17, 1774, Joseph Salvador, of London, for £1611, current money of South Carolina, by "Richard Andrews Rapley his true and lawful attorney for the purpose Constituted and Appointed in and by a Certain deed or Letter of Attorney bearing Date on or about the Sixth Day of october" 1773, sold to "Francis Salvador late of Twickenham in the County of Middlesex but now of the Province aforesaid Esqr 921 acres of land from the one hundred thousand acres before mentioned. (Mesne Conveyance Office, Ch. Co., Book M 4, p. 286.)

May 31, 1774, Joseph Salvador, of London, "by Richard Andrews Rapley his true and Lawful Attorney for the Purpose Duly Constituted and Appointed" * * * "by a Certain Deed or Letter of Attorney bearing Date on or about the Sixth Day of October" 1773, mortgaged to Francis Salvador of the Province of South Carolina, * * * "in consideration of seven thousand pounds Lawfull money of the said Province" * * * "All that Parcel or Tract of Land Containing five thousand One hundred & Sixty five Acres More or Less Situate Lying and being above a place called Ninety-Six in the said Province being part of one hundred Thousand Acres of Land Granted by his Late Majesty King George the Second in Two Tracts of Fifty Thousand Acres of Land each On or about the Twenty Second Day of June Anno Domini One Thousand Seven Hundred And Fifty Two to William Livingstone Esquire and his Associates in Fe Simple and now belonging to the said Joseph Salvador." (M. C. O., Ch. Co., Book O 4, p. 12

On page 111, speaking of the arrival in South Carolina of Francis Salvador, Mr. Hühner says: "He probably brought some wealth with him, for it is related that when he left England, his cousin, Mrs. Mendes da Costa, gave up a part of her marriage settlement to furnish funds for the expedition." The story probably had its foundation in the facts given in the following:

By indenture of lease and release bearing date the 23d and 24th of February, 1775. "Joseph Salvador late of Lime Street London but then of the Parish of Saint James Westminster in the County of Middlesex Esqr of the first Part" * * "Rebecca Mendes Da Costa of the Second Part" and David Grœme and John Lewis Gervais, of Charles Town, S. C., of the third part, "In order to Enable the sd Rebecca Mendes Da Costa her heirs and assigns to raise and satisfy to herself or themselves Certain sums of money in the sd Indenture of release Mentioned the sd Joseph Salvador granted and Conveyed unto and to the use of the sd Rebecca Mendes Da Costa" * * * "a Certain Piece or Parcel of land situate in the sd Province" containing 20,000 acres, "upon Trust to sell and Mortgage the same."

On March 8, 1775, "Rebecca Mendes Da Costa of Street Buildings London", widow, "in order and to the intent that all acts and matters and Things Necessary in Consequence of the sd Indenture of Release, be done in America by me or my agent or otherwise on my behalf be done accordingly have made ordained Nominated Constituted and appointed and in my Place and Stead Put" * * * "Francis Salvador of Coronaca in sd Province Esqr and in case of the Death or absence from the said Province of the sd Francis Salvador then the before Named David Grœme to be my true and Lawful Mottorney and substitute" * * "to Contract and agree with any Person or Persons whomsoever for the absolute sale and Disposal of all or any Part of the sd Piece of land." (M. C. O., Ch. Co., Book R 4, p. 430.)

On page 112: "Such was the esteem in which he was held that when he had been but a year in the Colony he was elected a member of the General Assembly of South Carolina". That is not true. No election for members of the Commons House of Assembly (not General Assembly, for there was none) ever took place in South Carolina while Salvador was a resident of the Province. The last election held prior to the independent government established March 26. 1776, was held the latter part of 1772—before Salvador came to South Carolina—and the first election for the General Assembly created by the constitution of 1776 took place in October 1776—after Salvador's death. Salvador was, however, a deputy to both of the Provincial Congresses held in South Carolina prior to the constitution of 1776.

On page 115: "The second Provincial Congress of South Carolina was held at Charlestown in November, 1775." The *first session* of the second Provincial Congress was held then.

And again, on page 117: "The general assembly of South Carolina met again in March, 1776." No. the second session of the second Provincial Congress was held in February and March 1776, and this

Congress resolved itself into a General Assembly upon the adoption of the Constitution, March 26, 1776.

On page 120, speaking of Williamson's Cherokee expedition of 1776: "Williamson and Salvador were at the head of an expedition against Tories and Indians." Salvador was only serving as a volunteer, although Williamson doubtless sought his advice. The expedition was under the command of Col. Williamson, of the Ninety Six militia regiment, and Capt. Felix Warley, commanding a detachment of the 3d Regiment. On page 115 "Committee of Safety" is given for Council of Safety; on page 113 Ninety Six District is written "Ninety-six District"; on page 111 Coronaca is spelled "Coroneka"; on pp. 115 and 119 Cuningham is "Cunningham"; on page 118 Loocock is "Locock", Rapley is "Raply" and country is "county", and on page 120 Farrar is "Farar".

After the Revolution Joseph Salvador came to South Carolina to live, and died in Charleston, as will be seen by the following evidences:

"Yesterday died, JOSEPH SALVADORE, Esq; aged 86 years. He was formerly a most eminent merchant in England, being one of those who furnished that government with a million of money in two hours notice, during the rebellion in the year 1745; and likewise was one of the greatest land holders in this country."—*The Charleston Morning Post and Daily Advertiser*, Saturday, Dec. 30, 1786.

The will of "Joseph Salvador of Jermyn Street in the Parish of Saint James Westminster in the County of Middlesex Esquire" made Oct. 7, 1782, gave all real estate in Great Britain and South Carolina to his daughters Abigail Salvador, Elisebah Salvador, Sosannah otherwise Susannah Salvador, and William Stevens, of London, packer; mentioned daughter Judith Mendes Da Costa, and "daughter Sarah Salvador widow of Francis Salvador Esquire", grandson Jacob Salvador (legacy when 21) and grand-daughters. A codicil was annexed at Charleston, S. C., Nov. 11, 1786, which gave £100 to Beth Elohim Unvey Shallom, £20 to the German Jewish Congregation known as Beth Elohim, and £100 to his clerk Michael Hart. Will proved January 5, 1787, before Charles Lining, Ordinary of Charleston District.

The following is the record on his tombstone in an obscure burying ground in Charleston [the dashes show where the right edge of the slab is broken]:

Sacred to the memory—
Isurune Rodrigues other—
Joseph Salvodore of Coro—
Fort 96 in the Province of—
Carolina and late of Tootu—
in the Kingdom of Grate B—
He was one of the Elders—
of the Portugese Jewish—
He like wise was F. R. S.—

Governor of several Ho—
He was a respectable—
bearing misfortunes with—
& resignation to the will of—
Almighty God trusting in h—
Departed this transitory lif—
Eve of a Sabbath 8 of—
5547 which answers—
of December 1786—
May his soul en—

SIX DECADES IN TEXAS, OR MEMOIRS OF FRANCIS RICHARD LUBBOCK, Governor of Texas in war-time, 1861-63. Edited by C. W. Raines. Austin, 1900.

Governor Lubbock was born in Beaufort, S. C., October 16, 1815, and was a son of Dr H. T. W. Lubbock, a practicing physician of that town. Soon after the birth of his son Dr. Lubbock removed to Charleston, and the future "Grand old Man" of Texas grew up amid the classic influences of this picturesque old city The first chapter is devoted by Gov. Lubbock to his life in South-Carolina—in Charleston and Hamburg—and is very interesting.

In 1834 young Lubbock removed from Hamburg to New Orleans and began the drug business as junior member of the firm of Ketchum and Lubbock. In December 1836 another move was made. This time to the young republic of Texas. He settled down to business in the new town of Houston at the beginning of the year 1837. The rest of the story is most fascinating. Texas has had a most exciting and romantic history and Gov. Lubbock has lived through most of it and helped to make more of it than any other living man, and now at the age of eighty-six he still takes a lively interest in the history and public affairs of the great State which he helped to make and defend, while at the same time not forgetting the old State that is proud of the son she produced. He is one of the vice-presidents of the Texas State Historical Association and a member of the South Carolina Historical Society. His first wife was Miss Adele Baron, a French Creole of New Orleans, but his present wife, like himself, is a native of South Carolina. She was Miss Sarah Elizabeth Black, a daughter Hon. James A. Black, a member of the 28th and 29th Congresses from South Carolina.

BIRDS OF NORTH AND MIDDLE AMERICA. By Robert Ridgway. Issued as Bulletin No. 50 of the United States National Museum. Washington, 1901.

Documents relating to territorial administration, 1778-1790. Issued as No. 32 of American History Leaflets,

edited by A. B. Hart and Edward Channing, of Harvard University. New York : A. Lovell & Co., 1901.

Transactions of the Kansas State Historical Society, 1897-1900. Vol. VI. Edited by George W. Martin, Secretary. Topeka, 900.

Proceedings of the American Antiquarian Society, April 24, 1901. Worcester, 1901.

Annual Report of the Smithsonian Institute, 1900.

A Finding List of Genealogies and Local History in the Syracuse Public Library, Syracuse, N. Y.

Chapter, Constitution and By-Laws of the Oneida Historical Society at Utica. 1901.

A List of Books, Pamphlets and Maps received at the Library of the Department of State between January 1st and June 30th, 1901.

Monthly bulletins of books added to the Public Library of the City of Boston, October, November and December, 1901.

A Critical Examination [in part] of Pennybacker's Life of General George G. Meade. By Henry H. Humphreys, Tivoli, N. Y., 1901.

Tracts No. 58, 59, 60, and 61 of the Indian Rights Association, Philadelphia.

The Sewanee Review for October, 1901.

One of the leading contributions is an appreciative review, by Prof. D. D. Wallace, of the three books on the history of South Carolina so far brought out by Gen. Edward McCrady. Another of the leading contributions is "A Study of Matthew Arnold," by Mr. Ludwig Lewisohn, of Charleston.

Publications of the Southern History Association for November, 1901.

In closing a review of Gen. McCrady's *History of South Carolina in the Revolution*, 1775-1780, the editor observes: "It is gratifying to note that the closing words of the task promise another volume, to complete the story of the Revolution, in which Gen. McCrady indicates that he will not be a blind eulogist of Greene. It is unfortunate that the mass of manuscript material from Greene is not in print, so that Gen. McCrady could have the evidence from both sides to aid him in preserving an

impartial poise." Gen. McCrady has had the use of a great mass of manuscript and published material from both sides. He has Greene's own view of almost every subject treated, and there is no use to write of "preserving an impartial poise" until the work proposed appears, to speak for itself.

The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography for October, 1901.

The West Virginia Historical Magazine for October, 1901.

The New-England Historical and Genealogical Register for October, 1901.

The Essex Institute Historical Collections for October, 1901.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record for October, 1901.

The Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography for October, 1901.

Contains a hitherto unpublished letter from George Washington to Lt. Col. John Laurens, dated "Hd Qrs Passaic Falls 13th Oct. 1780", in which the General discusses Arnold's treason to his staff officer, but not so fully as did Lt. Col. Tilghman in his letter of Sept. 22, 1780, given elsewhere in this magazine.

The American Catholic Historical Researches for October, 1901.

The "Old Northwest" Genealogical Quarterly for October, 1901.

The Iowa Historical Record for October, 1901.

Annals of Iowa for October, 1901.

The Washington Historian for April, 1901.

THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

We wish to impress upon those who joined this Society in order to get the magazines that they are not *subscribers* to the magazine, but members of the Society and liable for the annual dues to the Society so long as they remain members of the Society. A member cannot resign or quit at any time unless he or she is not in arrears to the Society. If any member desires to resign at any time he or she should notify the Secretary and Treasurer, but if the member offering a resignation is in arrears the Secretary and Treasurer cannot accept the resignation tendered. If members intending to resign do not do so at the annual meeting (May 19th in each year), but allow some time to elapse and dues to accrue, it is not the fault of the Secretary and Treasurer and he cannot accept that as excusing such members from the payment of dues that have accrued.

The following new members have been added to the roll since last July: Cleland K. Smith, Memphis, Tenn.; Columbia University Library, New York City; Niels Christensen, Jr, Beaufort, S. C.; Athenæum Library, St. Paul, Minn.; R. M. Kennedy, Camden, S. C.; Mrs. Jefferson Davis Jordan, Chattanooga, Tenn.; B. B. Simons, Cordesville, S. C.; Hon. D. S. Henderson, Aiken, S. C.; Clarence Blair Mitchell, New York City; Mrs. E. C. Holt, Wilmington, N. C.; Hon. John J. Hemphill, Chester, S. C.; Capt. Joseph Manigault, Savannah, Ga.; Rt. Rev. P. F. Stevens, Orangeburg, S. C.; Henry M. Fuller, Sheldon, S. C.; William Drayton, Philadelphia; Hon. C. G. Dantzler, Orangeburg, S. C.; Cleveland Public Library, Cleveland, Ohio.

The following donations have lately been made to the Society:

By Rev. John Johnson, D. D.: Select Writings of William Crafts. (Charleston, 1828.)

By Jonah Howe, Esq., St. John, N. B.: Winslow Papers, 1776-1826. (St. John, 1901.); Nos. 2 and 3 of Vol. I. of *Acadiensis.*

By Miss Floride Cuningham: Annual Report of the Mount Vernon Ladies' Association of the Union. (Kansas City, Mo., 1901.)

By Rev. E. O. Jameson: Annual Catalogue of the Emerson College, of Boston. (1901.)

NECROLOGY.

Henry L. Pinckney Bolger died at his home in Charleston on Thursday evening, November 15, 1901, at 10.30 o'clock after a long and painful illness. He was born in Charleston December 29, 1846, and was one of the three children of Thomas W. Bolger, a saddler and harness-maker of Charleston. He received a common school education in the schools of his native city, and entered business life in 1861. In November, 1862, he volunteered in the Confederate States army, enlisting in the Lafayette Artillery under Capt. John P. Kanapaux and serving to Johnson's surrender. After the war he studied law under Duryea & Cohen, and was admitted to the Bar. He took an active interest in politics from 1868 to his death, several times representing his county in the State House of Representatives and his party (Democratic) in conventions. In 1894 he was appointed Judge of Probate of Charleston County to fill out the unexpired term of A. G. Magrath, deceased, and a few weeks later was reëlected for the full term of four years. Judge Bolger was a great reader. He bought good books, read them and then presented many of the best of them to the educational institutions of his city. In 1899 he joined the South Carolina Historical Society.

PUBLICATIONS OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Collections | of the | South-Carolina Historical Society, | Volume I. | Published by the South-Carolina Historical Society. | Charleston, S. C. | S. G. Courtenay & Co., | Booksellers, 9 Broad street. | 1857. $2.00

Collections | of the | South-Carolina Historical Society. | Volume II. | Charleston: | Published by the South-Carolina Historical Society. | 1858. $2.00

| Collections | of the South-Carolina Historical Society. | [Seal of Society] | Volume III. | Charleston: | Published by the South-Carolina Historical Society | 1859.

Out of print.

Collections | of the | South Carolina Historical Society, | Volume IV. | Charleston: | Published by the | South Carolina Historical Society. | 1887.

Unbound, $2.00. Bound, $3.00

Collections | of the | South Carolina Historical Society, | Volume V. | Published by the South Carolina Historical Society. | Charleston, 1897. | Printed for the Society by | William Ellis Jones, book & job printer, | Richmond, Va.

Paper, $2.00

The | Historical Society of South Carolina, | Papers — 1889. | Memoir | of | Professor F. A. Porcher, | late President of the Society. | Charleston, S. C. | Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., printers, | 3 and 5 Broad and 117 East Bay streets. | 1889. 25c.

8 vo. pp. 6.

Publications | of the | South Carolina Historical Society | Journal of a voyage to Charlestown | in So. Carolina by Pelatiah Webster in 1765. | Edited by | Prof. T. P. Harrison. | [Reprinted from Publications of the Southern | History Association, April, 1898.] | Charleston, S. C. | Published by the Society. | April, 1898. 50c

8 vo. pp. 18.

Oration | delivered | on the third anniversary | of the South. Carolina Historical Society, | at | Hibernian Hall, in Charleston, | on | Thursday evening, May 27, 1858, | by | Jame Louis Petigru, | president of the So. Ca. Historical Society.

Published at the request of the Society. | Charleston, S. C.: | Steam power press of Walker, Evans & Co. | 1858.

25c.

8 vo. pp. 16. Reprinted in Vol. 2 of Collections.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Magazine. | Published quarterly by | the South Carolina Historical Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr., | Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume I. | [Seal of the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1900.

Unbound, $4.00

CONTENTS: Letter from Thomas Jefferson to Judge William Johnson, 3-12; Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in 1781, 13-41, 136-151, 213-222, 311-322; Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 41-75, 119-135, 183-214, 279-310; The Bull Family of South Carolina, 76-90; Book Reviews and Notices, 91-94; Exchanges, 94-95, 167-172, 271-275, 346-351; Notes and Queries, 96-107, 174-180, 263-271, 342-346; The South Carolina Historical Society, 107-118, 180-181, 277-278, 351; A Cherokee War Document, 151-153; Blake of South Carolina, 153-166; Publications Received, 172-174, 275-276, 351; Letters from Judge William Johnson to Thomas Jefferson, 206-212; first Rules of the St. Cecilia Society, 223-227; Middleton of South Carolina, 228-262; Circular Letter from Gov. Guerard to C. K. Chitty, 323-324; The Colleton Family in South Carolina, 325-341; Obituary, 352; Index, 353-396.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Magazine | Published quarterly by the | South Carolina Historical Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr., | Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume II. | [Seal of the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1901.

Unbound. $4.00

CONTENTS: Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 3-26, 97-107, 167-193, 259-267; Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in 1781, 27-43, 108-135; Letter from Gen. Christopher Gadsden to Mr. Thomas Morris, May 30th, 1790, 44-45; Barnwell of South Carolina, 46-88; Gen. Thaddeus Kosciuszko to Maj. Alexander Garden, 126-127; Col. Miles Brewton and Some of His Descendants, 128-152; Letters of Ralph Izard, 194-204; Izard of South Carolina, 205-240; Army Correspondence of Col. John Laurens, 268-272; Captain William Capers and Some of His Descendants, 273-298; Notes and Queries, 89-93, 153-157, 241-253, 299-302; Publications Received, 93-96, 157-166, 253-256, 302-305; The South Carolina Historical Society, 96, 166, 256-257, 306; Necrology, 166, 257-258; Index 307-343.

Members get a discount of 25 per cent. on the above prices.

The Magazines will be bound at 60c additional per volume.

Address A. S. SALLEY, Jr., Sec. and Treas.,
Charleston, S. C.

THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE

SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY

CHARLESTON, S. C.

VOL. III—No. 2. APRIL, 1902.

Entered at the Postoffice at Charleston, S. C., as Second-class Matter.

Printed for the Society by
THE WALKER, EVANS & COGSWELL CO.,
Charleston, S. C.
1902.

CONTENTS.

N. B. These MAGAZINES are one dollar each to any one other than a member of the South Carolina Historical Society. Members of the Society receive them free. The membership fee is $3 per annum (the fiscal year being from May 19th to May 19th), and members can buy back numbers or duplicates at 75c each. In addition to receiving the Magazines, members are allowed a discount of 25 per cent on all other publications of the Society, and have the free use of the Society's library.

Any member who has not received the last number will please notify the Secretary and Treasurer.

Address all communications, and make all remittances, to

A. S. SALLEY, JR., SEC. & TREAS.,
CHARLESTON, S. C.

The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine.

VOL. III. APRIL, 1902. No. 2.

PAPERS OF THE FIRST COUNCIL OF SAFETY OF THE REVOLUTIONARY PARTY IN SOUTH CAROLINA, JUNE-NOVEMBER, 1775.

[*Continued from the January number.*]

[110.]

[CAPT. EDWARD RICHARDSON'S PAY BILL.]

A Return of the Officers Non Commissioned Officers & Privates of the fifth Company of Rangers Commanded by Col. Wm Thomson Esqr from the first day of September to the 20th day of Octr 1775.———

Edward Richardson Capt	50 days	a 70/	£ 175.	,,	,,
Lewis Dutarque 1 Lieut	50 days	a 45/	112,,	10.	,,
Moses Vance 2d Lieut	50 days	a 45/	112,,	10.	,,
Rubin Broomfield Sergt	1 Month & 20 days	a £:5	41,,	13.	4
Joseph Fox.....	do	a do	41,,	13.	4
Privates					
1 Andrew Hannah.....	do	a £20 ₱ mth	33,,	6,,	8
2 Charles Mc Ginney.....	do	a do	33.	6.	8
3 Robt Spurlock.....	do	a do	33,,	6.	8
4 Benjamin Franklin.....	do	a do	33.	6.	8
5 David Brunson.....	do	a do	33.	6.	8
6 Ezekiel White.....	do	a do	33.	6.	8
7 Seth Pool	do	a do	33.	6.	8
8 Wm Pool.....	do	a do	33.	6.	8
9 Denny Hinson.....	do	a do	33.	6.	8

10	Wm Rogers	do	a do	33	6.	8
11	Johnston Parish	do	a do	33.	6.	8
12	Edwin Ferrill	do	a do	33.	6.	8
13	John Mattison	do	a do	33	6.	8
14	Richd Singleton	do	a do	33.	6.	8
15	Micajah Wallace	do	a do	33.	6.	8
16	Isaac Hilton	do	a do	33.	6.	8
17	John Hilton	do	a do	33.	6.	8
18	Wm Hilton	do	a do	33.	6.	8
19	Isaac Brunson	do	a do	33.	6.	8
20	Wm Griffin	do	a do	33.	6.	8
21	Josiah Brunson	do	a do	33.	6.	8
22	Michael Morgan	do	a do	33.	6.	8
23	Wm Hood	do	a do	33.	6.	8
24	Joseph Smith	do	a do	33.	6.	8
25	Abraham Pool	do	a do	33.	6.	8
26	James Buchannan Drummer	do	a do	33.	6.	8
27	Benjamin Mc Kinnie	do	a do	33.	6.	8
28	John Bronaugh	do	a do	33.	6.	8
		Carried Over		£1416,,	13,,	4
		Amount Brt. Over		£1416.	13,,	4
29	Wm Sloan	from 1 Sept to 20 Octr	£20 ₩ Month.	33.	6.	8
30	John Belcher	do	a do	33,,	6,,	8
31	John Broomfield	do	a do	33.	6.	8
			£	1516,,	13,,	4

Edward Richardson Maketh Oath, That the above is a just & true Pay Bill of his Company to the 20th day of Octr 1775——
Errors Exetd
Sworn to before me this }
9th day Octr 1775. }
Richd Richardson

Endorsed: Capt Richardsons
Pay bill——

[111.]

[CAPT. THOMAS WOODWARD'S PAY BILL.]

A Return to the pay Master of the Eight Company of Rangers Commanded by Colonel William Thomson from the 20th Sept to the 20th October 1775.

					£	S	D.
	Thomas Woodward Capt	30 Days	a 70/—		105		—
1	Lieut Richard Winn	Do	45/		67	10	
2	Lieut John Woodward	Do	Do		67	10	
Serjts	John Smith	Do	£	25 . Month	25	—	—
	William Boyd	Do	Do		25		—
	John Owens	Do	Do		20		
	James Picket	Do	Do		20		
	James Owens	Do	Do		20		
	John Carr	Do	Do		20		
	John Carson	Do	Do		20		
	John Henderson	Do	Do		20		
	Daniel Oaks	Do	Do		20		
	Benj. Mitchell	Do	Do		20		
	Francis Henderson	Do	Do		20		
	William Henderson	Do	Do		20		
	Benj. May	Do	Do		20		
	Jacob Frazier	Do	Do		20		
	Henry Wimpey	Do	Do		20		
	Charnel Durham	Do	Do		20		
	James Anderson	Do	Do		20		
	William Rayford	Do	Do		20		
	Mathew Rayford	Do	Do		20		
	Benj. Mc Graw	Do	Do		20		
	Augustin Hencock	Do	Do		20		
	William Owens	Do	Do		20		

John Mc Daniel	Do		Do		20		
Thomas Gather	Do		Do		20		
Prichard Stone	Do		Do		20		
				£	770	0	0
					£ 770	0	0
Brought Over Dr				£770			
John Jacobs	30	Days . a	£ 20	pr Month.	20	0	—
John Bell	Do		Do		20		
Joseph Owens	Do		Do		20		
Thomas Winningham	Do		Do		20		
Edward Mc Graw	Do		Do		20		
William Duggins	Do		Do		20		
Omt William Wilson Drumr	Do		Do		20		
				£	910–	„–	„

South Carolina

I Thomas Woodward do Certify that. the the Sums as they Stand Stated against the Several persons Named that is in my Company is a just Act and Return

Sworn to & Certifd before me
the 20th Octr 1775

Richd Winn J P

Endorsed: Capt Thos Woodwards 20th
Paybills

[112.]

[CAPT. CHARLES HEATLY'S PAY BILL.]

Pay Bill of Capt Heatley's Compy in the Regiment of Rangers Commanded by William Thomson Esqr up to the 20th Octr 1775 Inclusive——

Names of Officers non commission'd officers & Privates—	Dates of Comissons & attestations	Time in Service—				Amount		
Capt Chs Heatley		30 Days	a £3.10.	℔ day	£	105	—	—
Lieut Rd Brown		30. Do	a. £2.5.	℔. Do		67	10	—
Lieut Fras Taylor		30. Do	a. Do	℔ Do		67	10	—
Edwd Leger } Sergts		1 month	a £25.	℔ month		25	—	—
Alexr Mc Kinsey } Sergts		1. Do	a. Do	℔ Do		25	—	—
John Surginor		1 Do	a £20	℔. Do		20	—	—
John Siders		1 Do	a Do	Do		20	—	—
Thos Burdell		1 Do	a. Do	Do		20	—	—
Danl Wootan		1 Do	a. Do	Do		20	—	—
John Rottin		1 Do	a. Do	Do		20	—	—
John Wootan		1 Do	a Do	Do		20	—	—
William Lucas		1 Do	a. Do	Do		20	—	—
Geo. Coband		1 Do	a. Do	Do		20	—	—
Petr Burns		1 Do	a. Do	Do		20	—	—
Wm Parler		1 Do	a Do	Do		20	—	—
Isaac Vaughn		1 Do	a Do	Do		20	—	—
Joseph Williams		1 Do ——	a Do	Do		20	—	—
Jno Killingsworth		1 Do	a. Do	Do		20	—	—
Solomon Floid		1 Do	a Do	Do		20	—	—
Denise Mc Carty		1 Do	a. Do	Do		20	—	—
Chs Boiles		1 Do —	a Do	Do		20	—	—
Wm Mc Graw		1 Do	a Do	Do		20	—	—

Wm Runnalds	1	Do	a	Do	Do	20	—	—
Andrew Mc Kelvey	1	Do	a	Do	Do	20	—	—
Richd Persons	1	Do	a	Do	Do	20	—	—
Osmand Morgan	1	Do	a	Do	Do	20	—	—
Benja Wade	1	Do	a	Do	Do —	20	—	—
Wm Thomas	1	Do	a	-Do	Do	20	—	—
Jno Mc Clain	1	Do	a-	-Do	Do	20	—	—
Robt Crockett	1	Do	a	Do	Do	20	—	—
Jas Hawkins	1	Do	a	Do	Do	20	—	—
Joseph Trotter	1	Do	a	Do	Do	20	—	—
John Glass	1	Do	a-	-Do	Do	20	—	—
Joshua Glass	1	Do	a	Do	Do	20	—	—
Jno Miller	1	Do	a-	-Do	Do	20	—	—
Jas Crawford	1	Do	a-	-Do	Do	20	—	—
					℔ Chs Heatley——£	910-	0-	0
					Brought ovr £	910-	0-	0-

Charles Heatley maketh Oath that the above is a Just & True Bill of his Companey to the 20th of Octr 1775—

Sworn to befor me this 3rd of Octr 1775 } John Purves

Endorsed: Capt Charles Heatley's
Paybill £910

[113.]

[ALEXANDER INNES TO GOVERNOR TONYN.[108]]

Cherokee in Rebellion Road 15th Octr 1775

Sir,

I did myself the honor to write to your Excellency by Colo. Kirkland[109] some time ago; and at the same time sent all the packets that came by the two preceding Mails. I now convey to your Excellency those brought by Pond, & am at the same time to beg a thousand pardons for the liberty I took in opening your News papers, as by some neglect Lord Williams were not sent and in our present forelorn situation you may judge how anxious we must be to read any thing from England. It was Committee like freedom, but we dont stick at higher Crimes then felony or breach of trust in this Province— The Governor has left me very little interesting to say of affairs here. there are great divisions amongst the Leaders, & I firmly believe the majority of the people of Charles Town are against all their measures.

The state of the back Country Mr Kirkland could fully inform you of, & the event of Draytons expedition plainly shows what might have been done there, had there been any decent force here : by what infatuation or neglect these unhappy provinces to the southward have been so totally abandoned, for such a space, I cannot imagine, but the reflection of what I have seen drives me almost distracted.

The 2d of July Capt Tollemache sailed from this harbour for Boston, perfectly well informed of the state of this & the neighbouring Provinces of N. Carolina & Georgia with the strongest remonstrances from the three Governors both to Gen. Gage & the Admiral; and so little regard has been paid

[108] Alexander Innes was Secretary to Lord William Campbell, Royal Governor of South Carolina. Patrick Tonyn was Royal Governor of East Florida. This letter was captured by representatives of the Council of Safety.

[109] Moses Kirkland, the traitor.

to them, that not even a line has been received from either. But I have done with this cursed subject.

The Cherokee is a great acquisition to us, Cap. Ferguson with good sense, politeness, and skill in his profession has the warmest zeal for the good of the Service : he is none of those luke warm officers with which we have long been cursed, and we have only to regret his force is so unequal to his spirit. De Brahm who he brought out has been plagning us with his being impeded in carrying on the service he was order'd, but the Governor (who has moved from the Tamer to this ship) has cut him very short. A fine time to talk of his surveys of a Country that we are in a doubt to whom it may belong— I shall be happy on every occasion to receive your commands, & am with the most

perfect Esteem & respect
Sir
Your Excellency's most obedient
& obliged hble servant
Alex. Innes

N B I take the Liberty of
inclosing under your Excellency's
Cover a few lines to Mr Penman
to request his good offices to this
poor skipper. I shall be much
mortified if my old friend is the
Malcontent you alude to.

His Excellency Governor Tonyn

I will not trouble your Excellency with Mr Penmans letter I have given it to the Master.——

Endorsed: Alexander Innes
to
Govr Tonyn
15 Octr 1775

[114.]

[ORDER TO DELIVER POWDER TO MOSES COTTER.[110]]

deliver ℘ Order Wm Hy. Drayton Esqr to Moses Cotter for the use of the Cherokees

38–a/4l } Contd 1000lb Powder
4–a/8 }

[115.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO THE COMMITTEE FOR SAXE-GOTHA TOWNSHIP.]

Charles Town. 24. October 1775

Gentlemen—

The affairs of this Colony must be reduced to a very precarious situation when the information of Mr Lewis Dutarque & Ralph Humphreys is to supercede the orders of those who are authorized & required to do every thing which shall to them seem needful & expedient for the defence security & protection of this Colony— how do you think public business can be conducted if the orders of men properly authorized & who devote their whole time to public service without fee or reward, are to be thus interrupted & impeded--

Mr Lewis Dutarque was in the Council of Safety a very few days ago after he had come from the Congree— he gave us no such information as you speak of, he has therefore either too hastily informed you or he has been extremely deficient in his Duty as an Officer & an Associate, by failing to lay before us, intelligence of such vast importance—

[110] The Council of Safety had resolved to send two thousand pounds of powder to Keowee to be distributed among the Cherokee Indians and had written Indian Agent George Galphin to that effect on October 4, 1775 (See Vol. II. of this magazine, p. 105). This is the order to the custodian of some of the Council's powder to deliver one thousand pounds to Moses Cotter, the wagoner assigned to haul it.

We should have hoped that you would have forwarded the execution of the Council of Safety's Orders[111] & we hope you will do so upon receipt hereof— be assured we act upon good grounds & have nothing else in view but the public welfare——- By order of the Council of Safety

We desire you will do your endeavours to forward
the Waggon with Safety & order the Waggoner
to deliver the Letter directed to Mr Wilkinson
to Mr Pearis as we suppose Mr Wilkinson will be gone from
Keowee to attend his Duty at Salisbury—
We have ordered an escort of Rangers
to conduct the Waggon[112] & request
your assistance if needful—
Messrs William Arther
William Goodwin
Jacob Richman
Ralph Humphreys—
at Congree

Endorsed: Copy 24. Octobr 1775
To Messs Arther
Goodwin
Richman
& Humphreys

---

[111] These orders seem to have been in reference to the forwarding of the powder to the Cherokees.

[112] The escort, consisting of two sergeants and eighteen privates under Lieut. Thomas Charlton and Uriah Goodwin, a cadet. of the Rangers (3d Regt.), was, on Tuesday, October 31st, overpowered by a party under Patrick Cuningham and the powder taken away. (See Cotter's affidavit, *Moultrie's Memoirs*, Vol. I, p. 97.)

[116.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO EDWARD WILKINSON.]

Charles Town. 24. Octobr. 1775.

Sir—

We are sorry to find that from misapprehensions the Ammunition intended for the Cherokee Indians to be distributed by you has been detained at Congrees— we have now ordered it to be sent forward immediately but as we have no expectation of your having time to take upon you the distribution we have authorized Mr Richard Pearis to transact that business & we desire you will deliver to him the Letter which we wrote to you by the Waggon in which the ammunition is put & direct it to him for his Government in acting in your stead—

We hope you will not fail to be at the meeting of the Indian Commissioners at Salisbury on the 10th Novemr Mr Galphin, will probably be delayed; two or three days—from a necessity for attending certain Creek Indians who are to be at his House about the latter end of this month——

By order of the Council
of Safety—

Edward Wilkinson Esqr —

Endorsed: Copy 24th Octobr 1775.
To E. Wilkinson

[117.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO RICHARD PEARIS.]

Charles Town 24. October 1775.

Sir—

We have received your Letter of the 15th Inst & shall give the contents full & proper consideration—in the mean time we are sorry to learn that the Ammunition vizt 1000tw Gun Powder & 1000tw Lead intended for the Cherokees has been stopped & detained at Congaree—it is necessary that it

should be forwarded & properly distributed— but as we have no hopes of meeting Mr Wilkinson at Keowee, presuming that he will have been set out upon his journey to Salisbury before this can reach you, we desire that you will receive the ammunition, open Mr Wilkinson's Letter & follow the Instructions given to him as if they had been directed immediately to yourself, & also in Mr Wilkinsons absence take a Letter which we now direct to him—

You shall hear from the Provincial Congress in due time relative to recalling Mr Cameron, but we desire that you will not abate your vigilance to counteract his schemes & projects — We cannot forbear expressing our good opinion of Mr Wilkinson & our hopes that upon further investigation you will find that you had mistaken his principles & his conduct— We have no partiality for any man but him who is a fast & steady friend to American Liberty—if Mr Wilkinson shall here after be found to be or to have been faulty, he shall receive no countenance from us— but we cannot condemn any man unheard we hope you will either prove clearly that he has acted contrary to the Interest of America in order that he may be properly, distinguished—or, that you will endeavour to colesee with him for common benefit.—

By order of the Council
Richard Pearis— of Safety.

Endorsed: Copy 24th Octobr 1775
To Richd Pearis

Endorsed also: Copies to be
Entered——

[118.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO LT. COL. WILLIAM THOMSON.]

Charles Town. 25. October 1775.

Sir—

We lately ordered a Waggon containing 1000tw Gun powder & 1000tw Lead to proceed to Keowee & to lodge that Amunition in the hands of Edward Wilkinson Esquire

in order to be distributed among the Cherokees, this was done after mature deliberation & after long consultation with our friends in Georgia as well as under the sanction & direction of the Representatives of the United Colonies at Philadelphia—notwithstanding all this, the Committee at Congaree have thought proper to stop the Waggon, under pretence that the people in the frontier will not allow the Ammunition to pass & ground their apprehensions upon a report made to them by Lieutenant Dutarque, who was in Town & in the Council of Safety a few days ago but intimated no such danger to us.—public business cannot be conducted with benefit to the Colony if orders are to be thus questioned & interrupted —or if we are to account for our motives & proceedings to every man in the Colony—the Indians can procure Ammunition without our help—& therefore for every good and obvious reasons, we think it expedient to supply them with a little— In order that the present intended supply may go forward without further impediment, we desire you will order an Officer's Guard immediately to escort & protect the Waggon & to see that the powder & Ball are safely delivered to Mr Richd Pearis as we conclude that Mr Wilkinson will have left Keowee & be on his way to Salisbury, in which case the Letter which the Waggoner has for him must also be delivered to Mr Pearis for his guide in making the distribution.—

By order of the Council
of Safety

Order the utmost dispatch to be made by
the Waggoner.——
To Colonel Thomson or the Commanding Officer of
the Regiment of Rangers at Camp—

Endorsed; Copy 25th Octobr 1775
To Colle Thomson

[119.]

[ROLL OF CAPT. DARIUS DALTON'S COMPANY OF VOLUNTEER MILITIA.]

Addressed: To the Honble Council of Safety/
Charles Town

Prince Williams Parish—20th Octo^r. 1775

Gentlemen/

We whose Names are under written; having formed ourselves into a Company of Volunteers, either to Act as Horsemen or Footmen, in defence of our Liberties & Country, which so loudly calls upon us for so doing; do with due submission--Petition the Honble the Council of Safety, to grant unto us Commissions for Our Officers which we have chosen by a Majority of Votes, Viz^t. . Darius Dalton Capt. Charles Browne first Lieu^t., Joseph Ainger second Lieu^t. & James Gowen third Lieu^t. under the Names of the Swift & Bold—for which we shall be thankfull—

We are with respect—

P.. S.. As we have sent a boy down with this, by whom the Commissions may be sent- } Gentlemen/

Y^r. Most humble servants

John Cockran	Darius Dalton - -
Saml. Jones	Charles Browne
Thos. Marshall	Joseph Ainger
George Farrar	James Gowen
Rich^d. Keating	Isaac Hirde
Josiah Tilley	Francis Thos. Greene
Stephen Swan	James Francis Dalton
James M^c. kewn	Joseph Dopson
Nathl. Tilley	Jacob Auton
Francis Chosolme	John Barlow—
Joseph Alexander	And^w. M^c. Carley

William Harvey	Richd. West—
Thos. Stone——	John Bonneu - - -
James Stone——	John Gatch
John Ferguson	John Russell
Wm Smith . - .	Benja. Dean
Florence Dunnovant	John Malkin
Wm Murray	John Allen—
John Keating	Daniel Ellis - -
Andw Fornea . . .	Seth Prior——
James Miscampbell	John Stoney—
John Swinney	John Lesur—
Cornelius Mc. Cartey	Turner Myrick
John Prescotte . . 54—	Saml. Fletcher
	John Roberts
	Robert Anderson
	Moses Grainger
	Peter Boizell
	John Adam Eirick
	Phillip Ulmer 30

Endorsed: Capt Charles Brownes
Volunteer Company
of Dragoons—
Commissions granted the
28th October 1775—[113]

[120.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO THE COMMISSIONERS FOR THE COLONY TREASURY.]

Gentn

Pay to William Woodward Fifty Pounds for an express from Edwd W——— Esq from Keowee (Indian affairs) By order of the Council of Safety 30 October 1775

H L

---

[113] From the private collection of A. S. Salley, Jr. See *The Sunday News*, Charleston, S. C., March 12, 1899.

To J N
P B
W G Esq^{rs}
Commiss^{rs} for Colony Treasury—[114]

Endorsed: Copy 30th Octob^{r}
1775

To the Commissioners of
the Treasury

[121.]

[CAPT. SAMUEL BOYKIN TO THE COUNCIL OF SAFETY.]

Granbey. 16th October. 1775

To The Hono^{ble} Council of Safety.

Gentlemen

I am Sorry it was nott in my Power to comply. with your directions, it was Occasioned by the Indians being taken very sick one of them Died on his way home and two more at their Town, and Several more very. sick, A few days after I returned home I was taken Extreemly Ill with the feaver, or should have wrote you before this, I was at the Catabaw Town A few days Ago. and the Indians has gott much better, and are willing to come down at any time you may think proper, as the Sickley season of the year is now Over. I should. be glad you would lett we know when they may be Wanted Again— by the desire of Mr. Thomas Fargason I have paid twenty five Indians Under my Command two hundred & fifty pounds which is ten pounds Each

[114] John Neufville, Peter Bacot and William Gibbes. The latter was then the owner of the house (which he had built a few years before) now used as the Women's Building at the South Carolina Inter-State and West Indian Exposition.

man which sum Should be glad you would pay Mr. Joseph Kershaw.

I am Gentlemen
Your Most Humble Servt.
Samuel Boykin

Endorsed: Capt. Sam Boykin
16th October 1775—
Recd & presented to the
Council of Safety 30th [115]

[*To be continued in the next number of this Magazine.*]

---

[115] From the private collection of A. S. Salley, Jr. See *The Sunday News*, March 19, 1899.

LETTERS FROM HON. HENRY LAURENS TO HIS SON JOHN, 1773-1776.

[1.]

Addressed: A Monsieur
Monsr Jean Laurens
par paris–

a
Genevé

Postmarked: Dangleterre

Westminster 8th October 1773—

My Dear Son.—

I think I have not wrote to you since the 22^d Septem— from Aston— I reached London the 26th & set our friend Manigault down at Mr Stead's in Berner's Street, where he Continues under Sentence of Death passed by the Eminent physicians Sir John Pringle Doctor Huck— Doctor—— but the Execution is suspended beyond their Limitted Day—& according to my opinion might be taken off by a little prudent Conduct in the patient— He thinks he knows his own Case & as long as he is Able will do as he pleases—two Nights ago he attended a Comedy at Covent Garden carried in a Chair to & from the Coach & Box—& to Day he says I must go with him to Eat Beef Stakes in the City.—He has Notified to me his Intention of going to Spain Portugal or through France to Italy & requested me to be ready to attend him, which I shall Certainly be, but if he delays to remove longer than a very few Days his Journey will be Completed— A Man may call this Spirit ! Bravery !— but it appears so only to the Actor—& if the Truth was

known, even himself is Incommoded by many doubts.——[1] Mr Reybaz delivered me your favour of the 24th August together with the Craions & pamphlet—Mr Elmsley says that publication tho a good peice is not the performance of Voltaire.—I have lent it to Mr Manigault, from him it shall go to Mr Oswald who is in Scotland.

Young Reybaz is very Sick, His Brother has gone a Step further than I should have had Resolution to take in a Similar Case, He claims my protection & expects an advance of Money—and in his Letters has fixed certain marks of Indiscretion upon the Young Man, which surely cannot be Intended as an Incitement to a strong Recommendation in America—

[1] This reference is to Peter Manigault, only son of Gabriel Manigault, one of the wealthiest merchants and planters in America in Provincial and Revolutionary days. Peter was born in 1731, and was sent to a good classical school in Charles Town until his eighteenth year. In 1750 he went to England in charge of Mr. Corbett to complete his education. He lived in Mr. Corbett's home in London and studied under his supervision for two years, during which time he had his portrait painted by Alan Ramsay, the Court painter; was introduced into fashionable society and attended some notable functions; saw something of the country life of English gentlemen, and frequented the theatres, Ranelagh, Vauxhall Gardens and the Carolina Coffee House with his South Carolina friends. In 1752 he took rooms in the Inner Temple and in two years more completed his studies and was "called to the Bar", but while engaged with his law studies, he had, nevertheless, found time to make a ten weeks trip to Paris, Brussels, Antwerp, Rotterdam, The Hague, and Amsterdam in 1753. He returned to South Carolina in December, 1754, and began the practice of law in Charles Town; was elected to the Commons House of Assembly from the parish of St. Thomas and St. Denis and was returned at each subsequent election for eighteen years. In 1765 he was elected Speaker, and was thrice reëlected to that important station. In 1773 his health failed and, resigning the Speakership, he went to England. He died in London at the home of Mr. Benjamin Stead in the latter part of the same year. He had married, in 1755, Elizabeth Wragg, daughter of Joseph Wragg, merchant, of Charles Town, and left two sons and two daughters. (See *Transactions of the Huguenot Society of South Carolina*, No. 4 [1897], p 64 et seq.) Mr. Stead referred to by Mr. Laurens was Benjamin Stead, an Englishman, who had been for some years a merchant in Charles Town, but who was then a merchant and banker in London. (Ibid, pp. 72 and 80.)

please to Inform that Gentleman that I have paid great attention to his Brother—finding that he was bare of Cash I had projected employment for him during his stay in London which would have been attended with several advantages—Improvement in the English Tongue—an exemption from Expenses for his Board & Lodging & he would have been kept from the Companions & Consequences of Idleness — — As He did not come at the appointed Hour I sent to Enquire for him & received for answer that he was Ill of a Fever—& very Ill indeed he has been—I attempted to Move him nearer to me but found it impracticable— He is now a little mended, a Mr Fascio & some other of his acquaintance have requested that he may be removed to their Quarters—which I think a fortunate Circumstance because he must fare better where there are Women to take the Nursing care of him & his Country Men & acquaintance to Converse with — — I delay writing to his Brother until I see whether there will be a possibility of Embarking him on board Capt Gunn's Ship, where I had taken passage & engaged the Master's promise to befriend him—it will be lucky on another Account if he can go in that Vessel Mr D Grame & two Mr Middleton's [2] are to go in her, to whom by a proper deportment Young Reybaz if he goes, may recommend himself on the Voyage— — Your Mr Reybaz should have determined upon a certain Sum for his Brother's outset—it is exceedingly painful to be Creating Expences for other people who may not be pleased with one's best Endeavours. but I hope Mr De Luc will give the necessary Information to him on this Head

The Mr Fascio abovementioned has Interested himself so far in this matter as to say—He thought the Young Man's going

2 "Last Thursday arrived from London, the Captains Gunn and Ball—In the former came Passengers, David Græme, Esq; Mr. Thomas Middleton, Son of the Hon. William Middleton, Mr. Thomas Middleton, Son of the Hon. Henry Middleton, Mr. Thomas Drayton, Son of the Hon. John Drayton, Mr. Robert Lindsay, and Mr. Manson, of this Province, Mr. Denham, and others—and in the latter, Doct. Johnson, and several others."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Monday, January 17, 1774.

to America was a wild and unsettled scheme & intimated a design to Recommend some employment to him in London to which I can have no objection— If he will go to Carolina I shall give him such Recommendatory Letters as I promised— If he stays here, it will save me a good deal of trouble—I shall write to his Brother next post—in the mean time if he perseveres in the present Resolution a provision of at least £40- Sterling (forty Guineas) should be made for paying his passage & for support between the time of his arrival in America & that on which he can reasonably hope to receive Money for his Labour as a Clerk or otherwise— I desire you will acquaint Monsr Reybaz of all these things.— Yesterday I passed an Hour with Mr Corbett who approves very much of your Studying the Civil Law & advises a Close attention to that branch while you are abroad—but this is the place he adds where you must qualify your self for the English Bar & the Chamber—He approved also of the Books you are Reading & recommended Blackstone's Works as proper for your Study when you are ready & disposed to Enter upon them, therefore having the opportunity by De Jean I have sent them by him—the particulars are noted below—

I have added the Peerages of Great Britain & Ireland as a useful Toy in your Library— Mr Corbett will expect you to give him a very good Account of Blackstone when you arrive in London— I have in Contemplation the putting you under His Eye & protection but will not suggest it to him before your own Inclination is suggested to me—The Inclosed Certificate shews that you are Entered of the Middle Temple London—if 'tis of any Value it will be safest in your own keeping.— You will also receive by De Jean in a little Box a Gold Seal which bears your Motto, if your second thoughts disapprove of the boldness—an alteration may easily be Made—when I arrived in England the thing was done & I judged it best to send it just so.—

Your old Tutor Monsr Hemilé spent the last Evening with

me—He goes in this Convoy of De Jean's—turns off towards Jeurdon He intimated his Intention to Correspond with you—He is a sensible Man—but excluding himself from the Company Conversation & Esteem of his old friends, by an attachment to a Trumpery Woman who Travels with him & whose quality is doubtful, is no mark of Wisdom— —A Man must be Void of penetration who does not at once discern that this Gentleman suffers punishment here, for this mean engagement in which he is so far Entangled as to render it Impossible for him to make an Honourable Retreat—Capt Gunn says he called her on the passage his Wife, the person herself told me her name was Tyrrel— — There, is a Bar to Fame—to Honest Fame & peace of Mind.— the Work & Hopes of Parents—the Labour & Laudable Ambition of all the Years in Youth—tumbled down—by a Baggage of no Value—the Love & friendship of Good Men—of a whole Community—prospect of Glory & future good Days—All—All, sacrificed upon the knees of a little Freckled Faced ordinary Wench— Let other Men Comiserate his Wretchedness & take Heed.—

I see by the late Carolina Gazette—the Assembly (in which it seems I am again Chosen) is inflexible— The Lieutenant Governor[3] never was so He seems leaning off from his own Side & appears to be on the Eve of a Quarrel with his Council—that will be—comme il faut.

Not a word more yet of Leigh but that he is exceedingly despised—I wait the Event of my Letter from Brussels which if he has any sensibility remaining will make him despise himself—[4]

My Love to Harry—[5] have I desired that he will write a

[3] William Bull, second lieutenant-governor of South Carolina of that name.

[4] This in reference to Sir Egerton Leigh, Bart., His Majesty's Attorney-General of South Carolina, Surveyor General of Land of South Carolina and President of His Majesty's Council of South Carolina, with whom Mr. Laurens was then waging a bitter controversy by means of pamphlet publications and letters to the newspapers.

[5] Henry Laurens, Jr.

Letter to his old friend & Captain—Baker in Queen's Square Bristol let him do so & direct to the care of Mr George A Karr at the Carolina Coffee House—My Dear Son for the present Adieu—

Henry Laurens.

Blackstone's Commentaries 4 Vol : 8vo Boards.	£1- 7-
——————— Law Tracts 4to Boards - - - - - - - - -	19-
Complete Peerage of England Scotland & Ireland 3 Vol. 12mo Calf gilt - - - - - - - - - -	10- 6
	£2. 16. 6
a Gold Seal Red Cornelion Arms Crest & Motto on one side Cypher & Crest on the other—	4. 4. -
	£7. 0. 6

Send me an Account by return of post of
Harry's Arrears to Mr Cheavet
for which he may draw on me or I will
Remit him as he pleases——
My best Respects to Monsieur & Madame.—
tis now 10 oClock at Night I am just returned from
passing the afternoon with Mr Manigault he had
not strength to go to the Beef Stake & in all appearance
he can struggle very little longer—perhaps not two Days
he has discharged all the physical Tribe—& will
fight his own Battle——

Mr John Laurens—

Endorsed: 8th October 1773. Westminster
See Postscript—

[2.]

Addressed: A monsieur
Monsieur Jean Laurens
par Paris. a
Genevé

Postmarked: Dangleterre

Westminster 26th October 1773.

My Dear Son—

If I do not forget, the date of my last Letter was the 8th Inst. since which, after some anxious minutes for the seeming delay, I have had the pleasure of receiving yours of the 11th A Letter so replete with expressions of Duty & affection could not fail of giving great pleasure to a Father - - nevertheless, I must confess that after the first Emotions were over, I felt a mixture of disappointment—this is not all that I expected from Jack—I was in hopes of receiving from him a certain proposition formed from his own Inclinations & prospects & matured by Information which he had received from his friends in Conversation—such were my reflexions & I still think you might have transmitted a plan of your own, accompanied by the same deference which you now pay to my final determination.— I should then have had the benefit of an opinion, which upon all occasions carries its weight in my Councils & which upon the present, is particularly necessary.

As I would avoid all hurry, in Conducting your affairs, I dare not put off the deliberation upon this important point even for a single Day, I must therefore make the most I can of your late indeterminate answer, which now lies before me—

The great Question is, whether you are to Travel ?

2d When will be the proper date for Commencement ?

3d What Sum of Money is to be appropriated for the purpose ?

In the last that of Time seems to be Included.

To the Grand Question, I answer, that I would wish you to Travel, which leads me to Consider of the proper Time—but here I find myself at a Loss, tis not easy for me to make a sudden & judicious determination; receive therefore what I shall offer, as the present suggestions of a mind devoted to your service, subject to amendments.— - I look upon Travelling as an essential in a Gentleman's Education, but not of equal Importance, with an application to the business or profession, upon which he is probably to depend for bettering his fortune & the Establishment of a family, which I take for granted every good Man has, or ought to have in view.

You have Entered the Study of the Law, & you justly observe that the most essential part is yet to come—"the Study of the English Law, which will require Time and great application".—You judge extremely right in this respect, & the more so, as there are but few of your Contemporaries who seem to be of your Classical acquirements & improvement in Mathematics, you come to England, take the benefit of Residing with Gentlemen, who can make you acquainted with the Attorney's practice, direct & assist your Studies in the Common Law, while at the same time you attend all the Courts at Westminster &c^r & also keep your Terms regularly at the Temple, in order that you may be called to the Bar in due Course—you will have laid a Foundation upon which if need be, you may immediately build, or, which, if Convenience permits, you may have to Cement before you lay any extraordinary weight upon it—in a word you will be possessed of a Stock, which you may bring to Market when you please, & the knowledge abroad of your having such a Capital will Insure you Credit, even if you should think proper to let it remain a while unemployed; I do not say unimproved, because you may upon that Stock, if circumstances permit & Invite, Travel upon the best terms, with the least "Loss of Time or additional Expence"—then too, please God I live, I shall be better able to answer the other Question what Money is to be allowed for the purpose—

which I shall be glad to do by making the most Liberal Grant that your Estate under my direction will admit of, & it is my present wish & intention, to make it your Estate about the Time which I have in prospect, in order that you may judge of your own Abilities for Expence from the extent of your Income.

You have suggested, that deferring to Travel, until you shall have first spent some time in England, will be attended with loss of Time & additional Expence— —In answer to this Remark, we are to Consider, that before you can be called to Bar, you must keep twelve terms, four in a Year, which will require nearly three full Years.—and, that after having spent one Year or perhaps more in Travelling, besides the procrastination of Time, which may from several Events prove pernicious to your Estate & even render it impracticable for you to give the necessary attendance, it may also appear to be a kind of Condescension from which you may then be wholly averse—The Consequence is obvious—You will have no Stock, no foundation in case of need for Entring into public business—and however disinclined you may feel, you must from necessity, Commence at 21. what might then have been ended—fight up Hill to establish your Credit, or be obliged to retire to a plantation, or to an Indolent loitering & almost useless Course of Life— —You see I make no provision for the Man of pleasure. I do not take him into our Line—let his Virtue be his Reward.—

The sensible declaration which you have made respecting "your Travelling at all, or at any particular Time," & the deficiency on your part of a more explicit plan; has Induced me to lay my sentiments so fully before you—they are my own. I have Consulted no body upon the Occasion, I know Mens opinions differ very much upon the subject of Education—If I had asked two of my friends what they thought of the matter—tis ten to one—but, that one of them had said—let him by all means come to England & finish his Studies in the Law before he thinks of Travelling—And the other—

Now he is abroad it will save Time & Expence & I would therefore advise his Travelling first, & then he will have nothing else to do but to sit down to his Studies—

The first opinion appears to me to be Clad with discretion & has probability of success attending it—the latter is specious & open to many exceptions over & above those which I have already made—

Consider what I have now offered & transmit me your further sentiments by the next Mail—I desire to have your own thoughts unbiased (unless from Conviction) by mine—

But Remember, that notwithstanding all I have said I cannot help in some measure giving into the latter opinion—If you shall have so far exhausted the funds for your Study at Genevé as to be able to leave that place with propriety the middle of March next, you may come to England by way of Italy & the South of France & arrive in London before July & for such a Journey I will allow you a sufficient sum to pay the Travelling Expences of yourself & a Companion as a Governor if you can engage a proper person for the purpose—some Men make more useful observations & gain more knowledge by a Tour of Three Months than some do in Three Years—I entertain a great opinion of your diligence & good Judgement, you will consider whether the advantage is likely to be adequate to the expence.—

Be more particular in your next Letter upon Harry's progress in Latin Grammar & Geography—order him to write me a Letter without any assistance except the Heads upon which you would have him express himself.

Mr Reybaz, unfortunate Young Man, continues very Ill, the Ship in which he was to have embarked is gone—this alone will be an unfavorable circumstance to him if he Recovers his Health—You will communicate this to his Brother & I have no other subject to write to him

Mr Manigault is amazingly mended & every body begins to hope he will do well again—Intelligence from Savanna so late as the 11th September the planters had begun their Rice

Harvest the Crops were in general good to the Southward I have heard nothing particularly of my own.—

Mr Manning[6] I believe will send his Eldest Son to Geneve by De Jean's next return—is Monsr Cheavet's the best place for him, or do you know a better.—

I Salute my Dear Sons with the most Cordial affec--tions of their friend and Father—

Henry Laurens.

Mr John Laurens.—

Endorsed: 26th October 1773.
Westminster.

[*To be continued in the next number of this Magazine.*]

---

[6] William Manning, merchant, Mr. Laurens's London agent and friend, subsequently the father-in-law of John Laurens. (See Vol. II of this magazine, p. 268 et seq.)

COL. MOSES THOMSON AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

By A. S. Salley, Jr.

Moses Thomson, the progenitor of a family conspicuous in the history of South Carolina—particularly in Orangeburgh District, S. C.,—came to the Province from Pennsylvania with his wife, Jane, and several children[a] about 1730 and settled in Amelia Township, now a part of Orangeburg County but then a part of Berkeley County. He soon became one of the most conspicuous men in that section. For many years he was a Justice of the Peace[b], and was for some time major of the Berkeley County Regiment.[c] He probably became colonel or lieutenant-colonel of the Berkeley County Regiment at a subsequent date, for in the Act passed in 1765 establishing St. Matthew's Parish "Colonel Moses Thompson" is named as one of the "commissioners or supervisors for the building of the church, chapel and parish house in the said parish of St. Matthew, exclusive of that part of

---

[a] Dr. Joseph Johnson, in his *Traditions of the Revolution*, page 91, says that Moses Thomson and his wife were Irish people.

[b] *The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1762* (A. S. Salley, Jr.), pp. 246, 247, 248.

[c] "Ordered, that *Berkley* County Regiment do meet after the following manner, to be reviewed at a general muster, *viz.*"

* * * * * * * * *

"The following companies in the townships to be reviewed by Major *Moses Thomson, viz.* Capt. *Daniel Schuyder*, Capt. *John Davis*, Capt. *James Francis*, and Capt. *Isaac Pennington's*, who are ordered to meet at the *Congaree* store, the first Wednesday in *March*.

It is expected, that exact lists of the several companies, the dates of the officers commissions, and lists of the male slaves, be returned as the law directs, being the orders of his excellency the Governor.

Thomas Smith, *jun.* Adjutant."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, February 19, 1753.

the parish called Orangeburgh Township".[d] He *d.* between June 12, 1769 and January 24, 1772.[e]

Issue :

1 I. William Thomson.
2 II. Moses Thomson.
3 III. John Thomson.
4 IV. Rebecca Thomson, *m.* John Liviston. (Issue.)
5 V. Jane Thomson, *m.* Thomas Platt. (Issue.)
6 VI. Sarah Thomson, *m.* John Liviston, Jr. (Issue.)

1.

William Thomson [Moses [1]], *b.* Jan. 16, 1727; *m.*, August 14, 1755,[f] Eugenia Russell, daughter of Capt. Charles Russell, of Amelia Township; was for many years a Justice of the Peace[g]; was sometime an "Indian Trader in the Cherokees"*; was for some years a captain of one of the companies of Rangers, and in 1760 was made major and put in command of all of the Rangers[h] and voted, by the Assembly, a gratuity

---

[d] *Statutes at Large of South Carolina*, Vol. IV., p. 230 et seq. *The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1782*, p. 2 et seq.

[e] The will of Moses Thomson, "of St Mathew Parish", made June 12, 1769 (Probate Court records, Charleston County, Book 1771-74, p. 103) and proved January 24, 1772 (P. C. R., Ch. Co., Book 1771-75), mentions wife Jane; son William and his son William; son John; the children of his daughter Rebecca, wife of "John Liviston"; the children of his daughter Jane, wife of Thomas Platt; his son Moses and his children; the children of his daughter Sarah, wife of "John Leveston Juner"; and appoints his son William executor.

[f] "On Thursday, August 14th. at the house of Capt. John Lloyd in Amelia Township, Marryed—By Licence; William Thompson to Eugenia Russell, both of the Township aforesaid. Present: John McCord, Edward Barwicke, &c."—Church record book of Rev. John Giessendanner, Minister of Orangeburgh and Amelia townships, published in *The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1782* (A. S. Salley, Jr.), p. 119, No. 64.

[g] Ibid, pp. 247, 248.

* See his affidavit to will of James Beames (of Amelia Township), proved January, 1761.

[h] "In the mean time, our *seven* companies of *Rangers* are ordered to be completed to their full number (who will now also receive their

of £275 for his past services[i]. At the conclusion of the Cherokee war the Rangers were disbanded and Major Thomson took up planting in Amelia Township, and subsequently became a colonel of militia, being for many years, before and during, the Revolution colonel of the Orangeburgh District Regiment[j]. In 1764 he was made Inquirer and Collector of Taxes for Amelia Township and adjacent places[k]. In the Act passed August 9, 1765, establishing St. Matthew's Parish "Col. William Thompson" is named as one of the "commissioners or supervisors for the building of the church, chapel and parish house in the said parish of St. Matthew, exclusive of that part of the parish called Orangeburgh Township" and in the second, or amended Act, passed in April 1768, "Col. William Thomson" is again named for the same office.[l] He was one of the two members elected from St. Matthew's Parish to the Commons House of Assembly at the election held Tuesday and Wednesday, October 8th and 9th 1765, but quitted his seat in the House November 10, 1767, when it was learned that His Majesty had repealed the first Act establishing the parish[m]; was reëlected, as the sole

---

pay regularly): Capt. Bosher's, we hear, is already compleat. And, *William Thomson*, Esq: being appointed *Major-Commandant* of the whole, they will soon be equal to a regiment of *Light-Horse*. They are, or will be, stationed (we are told) so as most effectually to cover and protect our settlements, succour Fort *Prince-George*, and at the same time annoy the enemy."—*The South Carolina Gazette*, Saturday, Sept. 27, 1760.

[i] See Schedule of expenses of Indian war, *Statutes at Large of S. C.*, Vol. IV, July 31, 1760: "To Major William Thompson, a gratuity for his services, 275 00 00".

[j] See note 1, and also *Wells's Register* for 1774, p. 67; *Drayton's Memoirs*, Vol. I., p. 353; McCrady's *South Carolina in the Revolution, 1775-1780*, p. 12.

[k] *Statutes at Large of South Carolina*, Vol. IV., p. 193. *The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1782* (A. S. Salley, Jr.), p. 250.

[l] *Statutes at Large of South Carolina*, Vol. IV., pp. 230 et seq and 298 et seq. *The History of Orangeburg County*, 1704-1782 (A. S. Salley, Jr.), pp. 4 and 8.

[m] *The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1782* (A. S Salley, Jr.), p. 251.

representative for St. Matthew's Parish, at the election held Tuesday and Wednesday, October 4th and 5th 1768 [n], and was reëlected at the election held Tuesday and Wednesday, March 7th and 8th 1769 [o]. He was one of the Commissioners to adjust the boundary line between North Carolina and South Carolina in 1772 *. In 1772 he was appointed, by Governor Montagu, sheriff of Orangeburgh District—the first sheriff of the newly created district [p]—and held the office until

---

n "Wednesday last ended the general election of members to represent the inhabitants of the several parishes into which this province is divided, in the ensuing general assembly, which is to meet here on monday the 25th instant;" when the following gentlemen were elected, *viz.*"

* * * * * * * * *

"For St. Matthew's William Thompson, Esq."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Monday, Oct. 10, 1768.

The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1782 (A. S. Salley, Jr.), pp. 251-252. The date Sept. 10th there given of the *Gazette* is wrong. It should have been Oct. 10th.

o "A correct List of the Gentlemen elected, on the 7th and 8th Instant, to represent the Inhabitants of this Province, in the ensuing General Assembly."

* * * * * * * * *

"For St. Matthew's William Thomson".— *The South-Carolina Gazette*, Thursday, March 16, 1769.

The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1782 (A. S. Salley, Jr.), p. 252.

* The Boundary-Line between this Province and North Carolina, agreeable to His Majesty's late Instruction, is forthwith to be run, the Commissioners from this Government, William Thomson and William Moultrie, Esq'rs. with Benjamin Farrar, Esq; and Mr. James Cook, Surveyors, having already set out to meet the Commissioners and Surveyors, appointed by His Excellency Governor Martin of North-Carolina."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Thursday, May 21, 1772. Also June 18, 1772.

p "We can now, with Certainty, inform our Readers, what Gentlemen are named Sheriffs for the different Districts in this Province, agreeable to the Directions of the Circuit Court Act: But, as it might create some confusion in Business, were their Commissions immediately delivered to them, we hear, they are not to receive the same

1775. He was placed on the General Committee (Ninety-nine members) of the Province of South Carolina by the Convention of the people of the Province held in Charles Town July 6, 1774[q]; was a delegate from St. Matthew's Parish to the first Provincial Congress of South Carolina, January 11th to August 7th 1775[r], and was, by that Congress, put upon the Committee for Effectually Carrying into Execution the Continental Association and for Receiving and Determining upon Applications Relative to Law Processes for his parish[s]; was, during the second session (held June, 1775) of the first Provincial Congress, elected lieutenant-colonel commandant of the regiment of Rangers[t]; commanded the forces that accompanied Hon. William Henry Drayton, of the Council of Safety, into the disaffected section of the Province in August and September, 1775, and was one of the witnesses to the treaty arranged between Mr. Drayton and the leaders of the disaffected element at Ninety Six, September 16, 1775[u]; was second in command of the expe-

---

till after the next Return-Day for the Court of Common-Pleas. The Names that were given in to His Excellency are as follows, viz."

* * * * * * * * *

"*Gavin Pou,*
William Thomson, } Esqrs. for *Orangeburg.*"
Christopher Rowe

* * * * * * * * *

"And the Gentlemen who are to receive the Commissions, are,"

* * * * * * * * *

"William Thomson, Esq; for *Orangeburg.*"—*The South Carolina Gazette.* Thursday, June 25, 1772.

The *Gazette* of June 4, 1772, had published an erroneous article about these appointments. The foregoing was the correction.

[q] *The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1782* (A. S. Salley, Jr.), pp. 255-256.

[r] Ibid, p. 257.

[s] Ibid, p. 258.

[t] Ibid, p. 279. See also Ramsay's *Revolution of S. Carolina*, Vol. I., p. 36; McCrady's *South Carolina in the Revolution, 1775-1780*, p. 14.

[u] Ramsay's *Revolution of S. Carolina*, Vol. I., p 312. *The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1782* (Salley), pp. 282-304.

dition, under Col. Richard Richardson, against the Loyalists of Ninety Six District in November and December, 1775, known as the "Snow Campaign", and was in command of the party that captured Col. Fletchall and other leaders of the disaffected, and also of the detachment that defeated and captured most of the force under Patrick Cuningham at Long Canes on December 22, 1775[v]; was in command, in June 1776, of the American forces at the eastern extremity of Sullivan's Island that engaged in skirmishes with the British forces on Long Island on June 21st and 26th and that defeated the British forces under Sir Henry Clinton and prevented them from crossing the inlet between the two islands on June 28th, for which last act he was thanked by the Continental Congress[w]; was promoted colonel November 23, 1776, after the Rangers had been formally taken upon the Continental Establishment as the 3rd South Carolina Regiment (Infantry)[x]; served, with his regiment, during February and March 1777, in Howe's expedition to Savannah to defend that town against Col. Fuser and was in camp for some weeks at Purrysburgh[y]; was on duty with his regiment at Nelson's Ferry and other points in South Carolina during the remainder of 1777 and the first part of 1778[z]; was encamped with a part of his regiment near Purrysburgh

---

v Ibid, pp. 307-329.

w Ibid, pp. 343-351.

x "General Orders by Gen. Howe.

November 23, 1776."

* * * * * * * * *

"According to a resolution of the Honorable the General Assembly of this State, the following promotions take place in the 3d and 4th Regiments of Continental troops in this State, viz:

Lieutenant-Colonel Wm. Thomson of the 3rd Regiment to be Colonel of the same. Major James Mayson to be Lieutenant-Colonel, and Captain Samuel Wise to be Major in the same."—Gibbes's *Documentary History of the American Revolution, 1776-1782*, pp. 45-46.

y *The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1782* (A. S. Salley, Jr.), pp. 354-355.

z Ibid, pp. 449-456, as to 1777; pp. 356-360 as to 1778.

during the summer of 1778[aa], and his health having bee considerably impaired thereby he resigned in the autumn after some service in camp in Orangeburgh District[bb]; was elected State Senator from the combined parishes of St. Matthew and Orange at the election held Monday, November 30th and Tuesday December 1, 1778[cc]; commanded a militia body in Orangeburgh District in 1780 while Charles Town was being besieged[dd], and after the fall of Charles Town was taken prisoner and sent to prison in the old Exchange in Charles Town, where he spent several months in close confinement before he was released; returned to Orangeburgh District after his release, and, after his exchange in June, 1781, assisted Gen. Greene with his experience and counsel[ee]; was reëlected State Senator at the election held in the autumn of 1781[ff]; was elected by the Legislature Justice of the Quorum for Orangeburgh District March 12, 1783[gg]; was the founder of the town of Belleville in Orangeburgh District, and on

---

aa Dr. Johnson's *Traditions of the Revolution*, p. 98, is the sole authority for this. There is a hiatus in Col. Thomson's order book covering that period. From the evidence given in the authority quoted in Note z it is evident that Col. Thomson did not go to Georgia with Howe or return from Georgia with the detachment of his regiment that accompanied Howe, so that if he spent the summer of 1778 with Howe he must have joined him after May 1st and left him before October 2, 1778, when we find him encamped at Orangeburgh with a part of his regiment.

bb *The History of Orangeburg County, 1704 1782*, pp. 456-465. It is quite certain that Col. Thomson resigned at this time. His order book stops with November, 1778, and the last letters therein indicate that he was winding up his affairs with the Continental officers; his election to the State Senate made his resignation necessary; the changing of the regiments to battalions in order to conform to the British army arrangement as to lieutenant-colonels, and the fact that the MS returns of the regiment in 1779 show that Lt. Col. Mayson commanded the regiment all tend to confirm the opinion that Col. Thomson resigned at this time.

cc Ibid, p. 276.

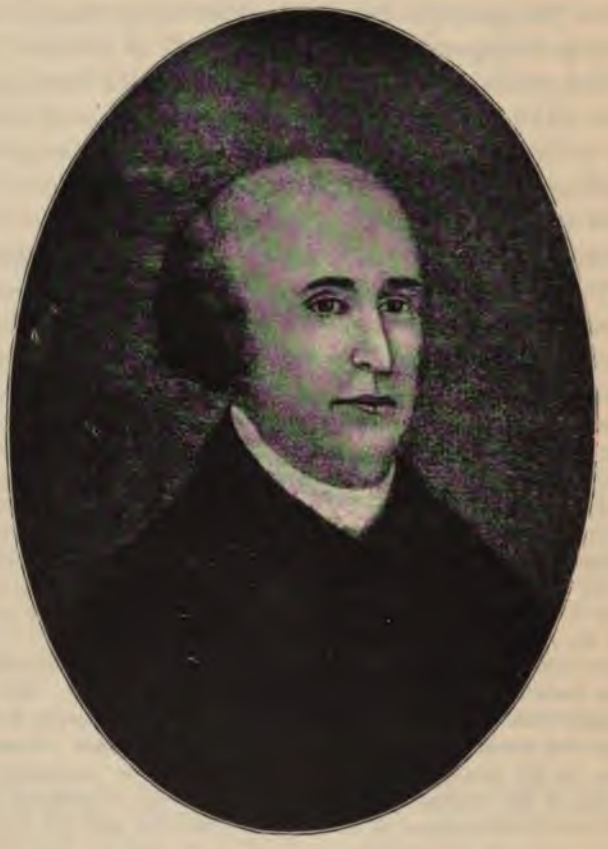
dd Ibid, pp. 365-366.

ee Ibid, pp. 366. Johnson's *Traditions of the Revolution*, pp. 100-105

ff MS copy of Diary of Josiah Smith, Jr., in collection S. C. Hist. Soc.

gg MS. Journal House of Representatives of S. C., 1783, p. 308.

March 12, 1783, secured from the Legislature an Act "for establishing a Fair and Markets in the Town of Bellevilie" [hh]; was a Tax Collector for St. Matthew's Parish in 1784 *; was reëlected to the State Senate from the combined parishes of St. Matthew and Orange at the election held Monday and



COL. WILLIAM THOMSON.
FROM ORIGINAL PORTRAIT OWNED BY
MR. PAUL T. HASKELL,
OF SAVANNAH, GA.

---

hh *Statutes at Large of South Carolina*, Vol. V., p. 557.
* *Statutes at Large of S C.*, Vol. IV., p. 632-3.

Tuesday, November 27th and 28th 1786[ii]; was a delegate from St. Matthew's Parish to the convention that assembled in Charleston, Monday, May 12, 1788, to pass upon the constitution agreed upon for the United States in convention in Philadelphia, September 17, 1787, and was one of the 149 who, on Friday, May 23, 1788, voted in the majority for the adoption of that constitution by the State of South Carolina[jj]; was a delegate from St. Matthew's Parish to the Constitutional Convention of South Carolina held in Columbia in May and June 1790, and voted against the movement to return to Charleston as the State Capital[kk]; was reëlected State Senator for St. Matthew's and Orange in 1790[ll], and at election held Monday and Tuesday, October 8th and 9th 1792[mm]; was a candidate for Congress at a special election held Monday and Tuesday January 19th and 20th, 1795, but was defeated by Wade Hampton[nn]; was reëlected State

---

[ii] *The Morning Post and Daily Advertiser* (Charleston, S. C.), January 15, 1787. See also Dec. 9, 1786.

[jj] See a little volume composed of the debates in the S. C. H. of R. on calling the convention and the proceedings of the convention, published in Charleston in 1831. Benjamin Elliott is supposed to have been the compiler.

[kk] *The City Gazette or the Daily Advertiser*, Monday, May 31, 1790.

[ll] Ibid, Oct. 17, 1790.

[mm] Ibid, Wed., Oct. 17, 1792.

[nn] "At an election held in the united districts of Beaufort and Orangeburgh, on the 19th and 20th instant, for a member of the house of representatives in the Congress of the United States, in the room of John Barnwell, esq. who declined serving, the following is the state of the polls in Winton county, viz.

	At the Three Runs.	
For	John Rutledge, jun.	39
	Wade Hampton,	21
	Kelly's Cowpen.	
	John Rutledge, jun.	12
	Wade Hampton,	28
	Col. William Thomson	4 "—*City Gazette & Daily Advertiser*, Thursday, Jany 29, 1795.

"The following is the statement of the returns of the elections for a member of Congress for the united districts of Orangeburgh and Beaufort:

Senator for St. Matthew's and Orange in October, 1796[oo]; *d.* at Sweet Springs, Va., Nov. 22, 1796, aged sixty-nine years.[pp] His widow, Mrs. Eugenia (Russell) Thomson *d.* July 16, 1809.*

Issue :

7 I. Eugenia Thomson, *b.* May 25, 1756[qq]; *m.*, May 20, 1780,[rr] William Mydelton.

8 II. Mary Thomson, *b.* Oct. 3, 1757[qq]; *m.*, in 1777,[rr] Charles Starkey Mydelton.

9 III. John Thomson, *b.* June 3, 1759; *d.* 1762.[rr]

10 IV. William Russell Thomson, *b.* April 22, 1761.[rr]

11 V. Rebecca Thomson, *b.* March 20, 1763; *m.*, May 20, 1781,[rr] Maj. Derrill Hart (Issue[ss]), who *d.*; *m.* again Maj. Benjamin Hart (*b.* Feb. 15, 1766; *d.* Feb. 18, 1853), her first husband's younger brother (No issue); *d.* April 4, 1797.[tt]

Wade Hampton, - 198
William Thomson, - 176
John Rutledge, jun. - 160
William Elliott, - 40
Andrew Heatley. - 2 "— Ibid, Tuesday, March 3, 1795.

oo Ibid, Oct. 18, 1796.

pp. Johnson's *Traditions of the Revolution*, p. 105. *The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1782*, p. 382. There is a sketch of Col. Thomson in Appleton's *Cyclopædia of American Biography* that contains scarcely a correct statement.

* "Died, on Sunday, the 16th inst. at the seat of Major Haskell, on the Congarees, in 76th year of her age, Mrs. EUGENIA THOMSON, relict of Col. William Thomson, late of Belle-Ville, in Amelia Township."—*City Gazette & Daily Advertiser*, Wed., July 26, 1809.

qq *The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1782* (A. S. Salley, Jr.), pp. 162, 172.

rr Data furnished by Langdon Cheves, Esq.

ss Three children: Rebecca, *b.* about 1783, *m.* ab. 1802 Richard Fraser who *d.* and was buried at sea, and she *m.* again Mr. Orellie; Mary, who *m.* William Mydelton; and Derrill, who *m.* his cousin Charlotte Thomson, dau. Col. Wm. R. Thomson

tt Maj. B. Hart was subsequently married three times. His second wife was Mary Salley, dau. of Capt. John Salley, of Orangeburgh, by

12 VI. Sophianisba Thomson, *b.* July 5, 1775.[rr]

13 VII. Jane Sophianisba Thomson, *b.* Aug. 20, 1767; *m.*, July 24, 1788[rr], John Lewis, of Virginia.

(Issue.)

14 VIII. Charlotte Thomson, *b.* July 29, 1769; *m.*, May 12, 1791,[rr] Major Elnathan Haskell, formerly of the Massachusetts Continental Line.

(Issue.)

15 IX. John Paul Thomson, *b.* Aug. 10, 1771; *m.*, May 6, 1801,[rr] Caroline Theus; member S. C. H. of R. for St. Matthew's, 1796-1802; *d.* s. p. ab. 1811.[uu]

16 X. Harriet Thomson, *b.* 1773; *d.* 1773[rr].

17 XI. Harriet Rachel Thomson, *b.* May 23, 1774; *m.* Nov. 11, 1790,[rr] Charles Burnham Cochran.

18 XII. Charles Moses Thomson, *b.* July 18, 1776[rr]; *d.* Nov. 22, 1793.[vv]

---

whom he had three children: Benjamin, who became a prominent citizen of Alabama and gave six sons to the Confederate States army; Claudia, who *m.* Edward Means, of Fairfield District, brother of Governor J. H. Means; and Mary, who *m.* Col. Robert Taylor Preston, son of Governor James Patton Preston, of Virginia. Maj. Hart's third wife was Mary Milling (No issue survived) and his fourth wife was Mrs. Harriet [Bell] Heron, by whom he had five children.

uu "Notice.

All persons having any demands against the estate of Major JOHN PAUL THOMSON, of St. Matthew's Parish, either by bond, note, or open account, are requested to forward statements of the same to the subscribers at Belleville, as soon as possible. And all those indebted to said estate are likewise called upon to make payment, as it is the wish of the Executrix to take early steps to settle the demands on said estate.

Caroline Thomson, *Executrix.*
Wm. S. Thomson, *Executor.*

March 26."—*Charleston Courier*, June 20, 1812.

vv "On Friday last, at Belle Ville, in the 18th year of his age, Mr. *Charles Thomson*, youngest son of col. William Thomson."—Death notices in *The City Gazette and Daily Advertiser*, Thursday, Nov. 28, 1793.

2.

Moses Thomson [Moses [1]], *m.* Ann ———; *d.* between March 17th and Dec. 1st 1770.[ww]

Issue :

19 I. John Thomson.
20 II. Elizabeth Thomson.
21 III. Margaret Thomson.

3.

John Thomson [Moses [1]], *m.* Margaret Liviston; *d.* between Dec. 27, 1770 and June 12, 1771.[xx]

Issue :

22 I. Jane Thomson.

10.

William Russell Thomson [William [2], Moses [1]], *b.* April 22, 1761; was sometime a lieutenant in the 3rd South Carolina Regiment of the Continental Line, but resigned in Oct. 1778[yy] and thereafter served in the militia, attaining the rank of lt. col.; succeeded Richard Hampton as colonel of

---

ww The will of Moses Thomson Junr. taken March 17, 1770, proved Dec. 1, 1770, names wife Ann Thomson, and son John Thomson and daughters Elizabeth and Margaret Thomson (all minors), and nominates his "Brother William Thomson" as one of his executors. John Thomson a witness. (Probate Court records, Ch. Co., Book 1761-77, p. 550.)

xx The will of John Thomson, made Dec. 27, 1770, proved June 12, 1771, mentions wife Margaret, daughter Jane, the three children of his "deceased Brother Moses Thomson", and names his "Brother William Thomson", Mr. Paul Turquand and his "Father in Law William Liviston" as his executors. Ann Thomson a witness. (P. C. R., Ch. Co., Book 1761-77, p. 601.)

yy *The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1782* (A. S. Salley, Jr.), pp. 455, 459 and 377-378.

the Orangeburgh Dist. militia regiment in 1782[zz]; *m.* Elizabeth Sabb,[aaa] dau. of Wm. Sabb; was appointed a Justice of the Peace for Orangeburgh District in 1785[bbb]; was a manager of election for St. Matthew's Parish in 1786[ccc]; was elected to the S. C. House of Representatives from St. Matthew's Parish in 1790; was appointed Ordinary of Orangeburgh District in October 1791[ddd]; was elected Sheriff of Orangeburgh District by the Legislature in December, 1794[eee]; was an unsuccessful candidate for State Senator for St. Matthew's and Orange in 1800[fff]; *d.* in 1807. His

---

zz Gibbes's *Documentary History of the American Revolution, 1776-1782*, pp 184-185. 186.

In *The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1782*, page 472, the editor of this magazine stated that his grand-uncle, the late Capt. A. Govan Salley, had made a mistake in *The Southron* in stating that Rumph's company "fought the Tories of South Carolina in 1783 Orangeburg District, commanded by Col. Wm. Russell Thomson." The documents given by Gibbes, and accounts of two fights with Tories by Rumph's company, given in *The South-Carolina Gazette* of Feb. 22, 1783 and of Feb. 13, 1784, confirm what Capt. Salley said in *The Southron* (Orangeburg, S. C), Sept. 10, 1861.

aaa See case of Thomson *vs* Dulles, Richardson's *Equity Reports*, Vol. V., p. 370 et seq.

bbb *The Gazette of the State of South Carolina*, March 28, 1785.

ccc *State Gazette of South Carolina*, Monday, Oct. 2, 1786.

ddd "Appointments by his Excellency the Governor.

William Russell Thomson, Esq; ordinary of Orangeburg district—vice col. Myddleton, deceased."—*The City Gazette, or the Daily Advertiser*, Sat., Oct. 15, 1791.

"Elections."

* * * * * * * * *

"*St. Matthew's parish*—William Sabb and Samuel Gourdine, Esqrs. in the room of Robert Hails, Esq; sheriff, and William Russell Thomson, Esq; ordinary of Orangeburgh district."—*The City Gazette or the Daily Advertiser*, Tues., Oct. 18, 1791.

eee "His excellency the governor has appointed Lewis Lesterjette, esq. ordinary of Orangeburgh district in the room of William Russell Thomson, esq. elected sheriff of the said district."—*City Gazette & Daily Advertiser*, Wed., Feb. 18, 1795.

fff "RETURN of ELECTIONS."

* * * * *

"*St. Matthew.*"

* * * *

"*For the Senate.*

Ben. Hart,	—	104
W. R. Thomson,	—	10
H. D. Ward,	—	11
Col. Rumph,	—	None."

* * * *

plantation in St. Matthew's Parish was known as Cave Hall. His widow, Mrs. Elizabeth [Sabb] Thomson, *d.* in November, 1838.

Issue :

23 I. William Sabb Thomson, *b.* Nov. 10, 1785.[ggg]

24 II. Caroline Thomson, *m.* Dr. John B. Lewis.

25 III. Charlotte Thomson, *m.* her first cousin, Derrill Hart, M. D., who dying, she *m.* Col. Robert H. Goodwyn. (Issue by both marriages. See note ss.)

26 IV. Mary Eugenia Thomson, *m.* A. B. Darby.

27 V. John Linton Thomson, *b.* April 13, 1792.[ggg]

28 VI. Charles Robert Thomson, *b.* Oct. 25, 1794.[ggg]

23.

William Sabb Thomson [William Russell[3], William[2], Moses[1]], *b.* Nov. 10, 1785; *m.*, July 9, 1809,[ggg] his first cousin, Eugenia Ann Lewis, who dying, he *m.*, Emma Haskell; was State Senator from St. Matthew's Parish, 1830-1834; *d.*

Issue :[ggg] First wife.

29 I. William Russell Thomson, *b.* 1810; *d.* in childhood.

30 II. John Paul Thomson, *b.* 1814; *d.* in childhood.

31 III. John Lewis Thomson, *d.* in childhood.

Second wife.

32 IV. Emma Mydelton Haskell Thomson, *b.* 1838; *m.* Albert R. Taber. (Issue : William R., Albert R., May, *m.* Goodwyn Murray, Emma, *m.* Jos. Ioor Waring.)

"*Orange.*"

* * * *

"*For the Senate.*

H. D. Ward, — — 171

Ben Hart, — 13"—*The City-Gazette and Daily Advertiser*, Wed., Oct. 22, 1800.

ggg Data furnished by Mr. B. R. Stuart.

27.

John Linton Thomson [William Russell [3], William [2], Moses [1]], *b.* April 13, 1792; *m.* Anna Sinkler.[ggg]

Issue :

33 I. Margaret Thomson, *m.* Artemas T. Darby, M. D., subsequently a signer of the Ordinance of Secession—the last man to sign. (See Journal of the Convention.)

34 II. Anna Thomson, *m.* William H. Sinkler.

28.

Charles Robert Thomson [William Russell [3], William [2], Moses [1]], *b.* Oct. 25, 1794; *m.*, April 18, 1819,[ggg] Eleanor Sabb Hrabowski; was State Senator from St. Matthew's Parish, 1842-1846; *d.*

Issue . [ggg]

35 I. Eugenia Thomson, *d.* in childhood

36 II. William Russell Thomson, *b.* Aug. 4, 1822; *m.*, Oct. 1, 1845, Thomasia Woodson.

37 III. Margaret Ellen Thomson, *m.*, in 1850, William R. Taber.

38 IV. Ann Thomson, *d.* in infancy.

39 V. Charles Robert Thomson, *b.* Dec. 23, 1825.

40 VI. John Hrabowski Thomson.

41 VII. James Stuart Thomson, *d.* unm.

42 VIII. Paul Swainston Thomson, *m.* Charlotte Haskell Rhett.

43 IX. Elizabeth Cornelia Thomson, *d.* unm., 1896.

44 X. Emma Virginia Thomson, *b.* Nov. 1, 1834.

45 XI. Charlotte Lucilla Thomson, *b.* June 18, 1836; *m.*, May 10, 1859, Charles Heyward Barnwell. (See Vol. II. of this magazine, p. 71.)

46 XII. Thomas Sabb Thomson, *b.* Sept. 7, 1837; *m.* Henrietta Hane.

47 XIII. Lewis Septimus Thomson, *d.* in infancy.

48 XIV. Mary Caroline Thomson, *b.* Oct. 11, 1840; *m.* James Burchell Richardson.

39.

Charles Robert Thomson [Charles Robert [4], William Russell [3], William [2], Moses [1]], *b.* Dec. 23, 1825; *m.* Susan Bowyer, who *d.*; *m.* again, April 18, 1860, [ggg]Claudia Smith Stuart, who *d.*; *m.* again Mrs. Stocker; *d.*

Issue : Third wife.

49 I. Eleanor Thomson.

40.

John Hrabowski Thomson [Charles Robert [4], William Russell [3], William [2], Moses [1]], grad. in medicine; *m.* 1st Jane Hart; had issue daughters and sons of whom survives :

50 I. Paul Thomson, of Quincy, Fla., the only male descendant of Col. William Thomson of the name of Thomson now living.[ggg]

44.

Emma Virginia Thomson [Charles Robert [4], William Russell [3], William [2], Moses [1]], *b.* Nov. 1, 1834; *m.*, May 1, 1860, Benjamin Rhett Stuart; resides in Washington, D. C.

Issue :

51 I. Ellen Stuart, *b.* Feb. 19, 1861; *d.* in childhood.

52 II. Claudia Stuart, *b.* June 6, 1862.

53 III. Emma Stuart, *b.* Nov. 26, 1863.

54 IV. James Stuart, *b* May 28, 1865; M. D.; *m.*, 1896, Marjorie Stuart, of Canada.

55 V. Elizabeth Stuart, *b.* Aug. 4, 1867; *m.* Louis Young Dawson.

56 VI. Julius Walker Stuart, *b.* July 30, 1870; *m.* Gilert Cruikshank.

57 VII. Benjamin R. Stuart, *b.* November 15, 1871.

58 VIII. Barnwell S. Stuart, *b.* Dec., 1872; *d.* June, 1873.

59 IX. Margaret Ellen Stuart, *b.* Oct. 18, 1875; *m.* Walter Neale.

60 X. Albert Rhett Stuart, *b.* March 23, 1878.

NOTES AND QUERIES.

Notes.

CAPTAIN RICHARD LUSHINGTON'S COMPANY.—The following extracts from *The Gazette of the State of South Carolina* furnish the names of some of the men of Capt. Lushington's company of the Charlestown Regiment of militia that fought through the Revolution more on the order of the volunteer regiments of the Confederate States army than did any other militia regiment in South Carolina prior to the fall of Charlestown, May 12, 1780:

"State of South-Carolina, Nov. 11, 1778.

WE *the Commissioners legally chozen, pursuant to an act passed the last session of the Assembly, for enlarging the time for taking the Oath of Alleyiance and Fidelity, from the company of militia in the Charlestown regiment, commanded by captain* Richard Lushington *having maturely considered the cases of the following persons, viz.*

Alexander Burn,	Mark Walkman,
Andrew Harvey,	William Nichols,
James Dunning,	John Turnbull,
John Duer.	

Pronounce it as our judgment, that the said persons do depart the State within the time limited, agreeable to the said act, as persons inimical to the rights and liberties of mankind.

Felix Long, Richard Wayne, John Fisher, Henry Lyburt, Benjamin Waller, James H. Butler, Abraham Spidel, Melcher Werly, Emanuel Abrahams, Daniel Tharin, John Gerley, Jacob Moses.

A true copy of the verdicts.

RICHARD LUSHINGTON, *Captain.*"—

Wednesday, Nov. 25, 1778.

"LAST Saturday returned hither the detachment of Charlestown artillery and militia, which, with a part of Col. Skirving's regiment, beat the British light-infantry on the 4th of last month on Port Royal Island. Our loss on that occasion, was, 8 killed, and 25 wounded, most of the latter very slightly, viz."

* * * * * * * * *

"*Capt. Lushington's Comp. of Charlestown Militia.*] Privates, Charles Smith, James Heathcott, Joseph Solomon, killed; Ephraim Adams, Samuel Howard, wounded."—Wed., March 10, 1779.

LYMAN HALL.—It is not generally known that Dr. Lyman Hall, the signer of the Declaration of Independence, from Georgia, was once a resident of Charleston, but the following notice, taken from *The South-Carolina Gazette* of Saturday, July 24, 1762, shows that such was really the case :

"The subscriber, practitioner in physic and surgery, having removed to Ponpon, would hereby acquaint his friends and others, that he shall be ready at all hours to serve them in his profession, and doubts not of giving satisfaction: He has also to sell, a good assortment of family-MEDICINES, perfuming waters, and other medicines, and continues to make and sell a famous cosmetic water for the ladies, which may be also had at Mr. John Milner's, in Church-street, Charles-Town.

LYMAN HALL."

BARTRAM'S VISIT TO CHARLES TOWN.—The following extract from *The South-Carolina Gazette* of Sat., August 31, 1765, fixes the date when Bartram, the eminent botanist and author of *Travels through North and South Carolina, Georgia, &c.*, visited this section :

"Mr. Bartram, his Majesty's botanist for North-America, who arrived here some time ago from Philadelphia, has since been to North-Carolina and returned here; and on Thursday last he set out, accompanied by his son (who is an excellent draughtsman) for Georgia, and East and West Florida, intending also to go as far back of those countries, as the Indian nations may permit him."

THE OLD EXCHANGE.—The following items about the old Exchange may prove of interest :

"The same night," [Tuesday] "there was a full board of commissioners for building the new EXCHANGE and CUSTOM-HOUSE, when the majority preferred the proposals of Messrs. PETER and JOHN HORLBECK, with whom they accordingly agreed for compleating that edifice, for the sum of *forty thousand, nine hundred* and *thirty six pounds,* by the beginning of the year 1770."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Monday, Oct. 12, 1767.

"Last Thursday evening arrived, in the Brigt. Jolliff, Capt. Beurd, from Poole, a large quantity of Portland Stone for the new Exchange in this town, with Mr. John Holback, one of the contractors for building that edifice. This is the third importation of this kind for that work."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Thursday, January 26, 1769.

BRUMBY AND FURMAN NOTES.—The following copies of the obituary notices of Mrs. Susanna Brumby and Mrs. Margaret A. E. Furman are contributed in the hope that they may be useful to those interested in the compilation of the records of their families. They are exact copies from the newspapers indicated.—Thomas M. Owen, Montgomery, Ala.

"Departed this life, on the 19th inst., at the residence of her son-in-law, J. Denson, in Pickens county, Ala., in the 67th year of her age, Mrs. Susanna Brumby, relict of the late Thomas Brumby, of South Carolina, and mother of Professor R. Brumby, of the University of Alabama. Her disease, from which she was closely confined to her bed for about six weeks, was of the pulmonary character; and although she appeared to suffer much at times, during her illness, yet she bore it all with much patience and christian fortitude, and would talk as pleasantly about her approaching dissolution, to Mrs. Denson, (her daughter,) as she usually did about the common occurrences of life. A few days before her death, she related to Mrs. D., that she had recently enjoyed a glorious manifestation of divine goodness, in which she viewed plainly, with an eye of faith, her acceptance with the Saviour She had been a member of the Baptist Church of Christ about thirty years, having at first united with that Church, at Bethel, Sumter district, S. C.; but at the time of her death her membership was in the church at Tuskaloosa. The deceased was the mother of eight children, and was permitted to live to see them all hopefully converted to the faith of our blessed Saviour. Her remains were deposited in the burying ground at Enon meeting house, Pickens county, there to rest until the morning of the resurrection."—*Pickensville* [Alabama] *Register*, August 27, 1842.

"At her residence in Tuskaloosa, Ala. Mrs. Margaret A. E. Furman departed this life, Oct. 22, 1862, in the forty-fourth year of her age. Her maiden name was Cammer; born in Charleston S. C. In Alabama,

her residence, till her marriage, with Richard Furman, was chiefly in the family of her maternal uncle Hon. B. F. Porter. She was married in 1841, and baptized in 1842. She was the mother of ten children, three of whom died in infancy, the last she left an infant. Her piety, which was earnest and decided, was cultivated by reading. She read the Bible through, in course, several times during her life; carefully noting the marginal readings, and comparing parallel passages. Her acquaintance with books was considerable and she selected with discrimination and taste, both for herself and her children, reading all that they would read in order to guide and assist them. She made free and happy use of her pen; her letters were interesting, and edifying and she made occasional contributions to the Poets corner in Periodicals, Journals and Newspapers, which were highly esteemed. She accustomed herself to trace the hand of God in every thing, and thus communed daily with the father of her spirit. 'Even her failings leaned to virtues side.' In the latter week of her life, she daily perused the 'Life of James B. Taylor;' and found the peace and rest of her soul in the righteousness for which she hungered and thirsted."—*South Western Baptist*, Tuskegee, Ala., Nov. 27, 1862.

Queries.

MORGANDOLLAR.—On the Schedule of the expenses of the Cherokee war, contained in Volume 4 of the "Statutes at Large of South Carolina", is this item (page 127): "Gasper Morgandolar, for the hire of a cart £10 00 00". Can any one inform me if this Morgandollar was any relation to John Morgandollar of whom we have the following account: "Mr. John Morgandollar was a large land-owner in St Luke's Parish; he had a bevy of daughters, but no son—a group of singularly amiable young ladies, each of whom married & left behind a number of descendants." One of John Morgandollar's granddaughters, Miss Eliza A. Scrimzeour, married the Rev. Samuel Furman, D. D., & was the grandmother of this correspondent.—Mc Donald Furman, Privateer, Sumter County, Feb. 5, 1902.

Can any one furnish an account of the immediate relatives of Capt. Thomas Lesesne, of the 2d South Carolina Regiment (Moultrie's, Motte's, Marion's), Continental Line?—Mrs. F. L. Johnstone, 401 St. Louis Street, Mobile, Ala.

PUBLICATIONS RECEIVED.

WISCONSIN STATE HISTORICAL LIBRARY BUILDING MEMORIAL VOLUME. Madison, 1901.

TRANSACTIONS OF THE ROYAL HISTORICAL SOCIETY. VOL. XV. London, 1901.

EIGHTEENTH ANNUAL REPORT OF THE BUREAU OF AMERICAN ETHNOLOGY. Washington, Government Printing Office, 1899.

FIRST YEAR BOOK 1901. THE DELAWARE SOCIETY OF PENNSYLVANIA, Wilmington, Del.

PENNSYLVANIA'S PART IN THE WINNING OF THE WEST. By Horace Kephart. St. Louis, 1902.

THE FAMILY OF ARMISTEAD OF VIRGINIA. Boston, 1899.

PROCEEDINGS OF THE STATE HISTORICAL SOCIETY OF WISCONSIN at its 49th annual meeting, Dec. 12, 1901. Madison, 1902.

CHARTER, CONSTITUTION AND BY-LAWS OF THE ONEIDA HISTORICAL SOCIETY AT UTICA. 1901.

Monthly Bulletin of Books Added to the Public Library of the City of Boston, January, February, March, 1902.

Annual List of New and Important Books Added to the Public Library of the City of Boston. 1900-1901. Boston, 1902.

The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, January, 1902.

The West Virginia Historical Magazine, January, 1902.

The New-England Historical and Genealogical Register, January, 1902.

The Essex Institute Historical Collections, January, 1902.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, January, 1902.

The Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography, January, 1902.

Records of the American Catholic Historical Society of Philadelphia, December, 1901.

The American Catholic Historical Researches, January, 1902.

Contains a notice of Bishop Lynch's death, extracted from *The Columbia Register* of Feb. 26, 1882.

Proceedings of the American Philosophical Society, December, 1901.

The Iowa Historical Record, January, 1902.

Annals of Iowa, January, 1902.

Publications of the Southern History Association, January, 1902.

The Lost Cause, January, 1902.

The Sewanee Review, January, 1902.

Thirteen pages are devoted to the first installment of Prof. B. J. Ramage's sketch of Hugh Swinton Legaré. In this chapter Prof. Ramage has done his work in a scholarly manner, but he has placed too much reliance in two or three inaccurate and unreliable books and has, on that account, fallen into error himself. The following errors are noted:

Page 44 he speaks of "the six-year-old village of Charleston" in 1686 when he should have said Charles Town. It did not become Charleston until the Act of 1783 incorporating it as a town. Legaré Street in Charleston was not named for Solomon Legaré, the Huguenot refugee, but for one of his descendants many years later. The street was for many years called Johnson Street in honor of one of the Governors Johnson.

Page 45 he speaks of Thomas Legaré as a member of the Council of Safety. Thomas Legaré was never on the Council of Safety, nor was any other Legaré ever a member thereof.

Page 48 Dr. Waddel's name is spelt "Waddell", notwithstanding the statement made on page 160 of Vol. II. of this magazine.

On page 49 he says: "By the Constitution of 1791 the center of political gravity was shifted from the coast to the interior, and the seat of government transferred to the new town of Columbia—a name that indicates the then current federal proclivities of the commonwealth." Three errors are crowded into that one sentence. In the first place, there was no Constitutional Convention of 1791. The convention was held in May and June, 1790. That convention did not transfer the seat of government "to the new town of Columbia". That transfer was made by an Act of the General Assembly of South Carolina, passed March 17, 1786.[1] The Act provided for the laying out of a town to be

[1] A. S. Salley, Jr. in *The State*, Columbia, S. C., Aug. 25, 1901.

known as Columbia, and the work of laying out and building the town where there was nothing but a plantation when the Act was passed went forward so rapidly that by the first of May *The Charleston Morning Post and Daily Advertiser* was able to announce: "A gentleman lately arrived from the neighborhood of Friday's Ferry informs that the new town called Columbia appears in a very forward way of being soon erected; saw mills are building on every stream within its vicinity, and such an opinion is entertained of the utility of this new undertaking that land thereabout has risen 150 per cent." The Constitutional Convention of 1790 was held at the new capital. An effort was made in the Convention to bring the capital "back to Charleston", but it failed.[2] Columbia was *not* so named because of the "federal proclivities of the commonwealth". The Federalists in the Legislature voted for the name Washington. The Democrats for Columbia. The parties were so evenly divided in the Legislature at that time that when the Assembly came to a vote in 1788 on the question whether to call or not a convention to ratify the Constitution adopted for the United States the vote stood 76 to 75 in favor of calling, and some Democrat voted yea. In 1789 Charles Pinckney, a Democratic leader, was elected governor and Gen. Thomas Sumter, the leading Democrat in the State, was sent to Congress. About half, if not a majority, of the delegation were Democrats and the number increased at subsequent elections. And the two Federal Senators were both defeated by Democrats before the beginning of the nineteenth century. And the vote of the State went for Jefferson three times by an overwhelming majority; so that there is a serious doubt as to the "federal proclivities of the commonwealth". There were many Federalists in the Low-Country but they were not in the majority in the State. The Democratic idea obtained root in South Carolina when Albemarle Point was settled in 1670 and has held its ground ever since.

In the foot-note on page 49, LaBorde appears as "Laborde". On page 50 he says that President Maxcy of the South Carolina College "gathered around him an able faculty, composed mostly of trained scholars from northern colleges". Of the eleven professors who served under Dr. Maxcy, four were South Carolinians: Simons, Montgomery, Smith and Henry; two were natives of Ireland and educated in Ireland: Brown and Blackburn; Dr. Cooper was an Englishman, Prof. Early was a Georgian, Prof. Perault was a Frenchman, Prof. Hanford, who only served two years, was of Connecticut, and Prof. Hanckel, who only served one year under Dr. Maxcy, was a Pennsylvanian. Not half of the Professors had received their training at "northern colleges."

On page 55 Legaré is spoken of as representing "St. John's Island and Wadlamaw". John's Island and Wadmalaw are the correct

---

Vol. II. of this magazine, pp. 44-45.

names, but Legaré represented the parish of St. John's, Colleton, of which those islands formed a part.

Another of the leading articles is a description by G. P. Thurston, a grand-son of Judge Buckner Thurston, of his "Autograph Collection and Historic Manuscripts" that contains the following contemptuous reference to John C. Calhoun:

"A long letter of John C. Calhoun's, written in 1844, harps on the subject generally uppermost in his mind. 'It is a great mistake,' he says, 'with many, both north and west, that South Carolina is hostile to the Union as it came from the hands of its framers. But she believes that the Union may be destroyed as well by consolidation as by dissolution; and that of the two there is much more danger of the former than the latter', etc." There would have been nothing in the word "harps" to surprise a Southerner if he had seen the above quoted paragraph in a journal or magazine published in any other section of the United States than the South, but it is provoking to see such a sentiment expressed in a Southern magazine conducted by Southern professors in a Southern institution of learning, notwithstanding the explanation hung out on the front cover: "The Editor is not responsible for the opinions of contributors." Wasn't Mr. Calhoun right? Was South Carolina hostile to the Union? Our records show the reverse. Was she not right in her belief that there was as much danger of destroying the Union by consolidation as by dissolution? What caused the temporary dissolution from 1861 to 1865 if it was not the dangerous tendencies towards consolidation? What but the steady and continuous effort of a certain element in the North and West (with a small contingent in the South) to over-ride and nullify the provisions of the constitution which the people of South Carolina had voluntarily placed themselves under for mutual protection and benefit? And does not the history of the world teach us that this steady violation of agreements and over-riding of law is the rock on which all fallen nations have been wrecked? The doctrine that Mr. Calhoun propounded in that paragraph so contemptuously quoted by Mr. Thurston is immutable. It is as good to-day as it was in 1844, and the man who is familiar with the history of this State and of this Union and of mankind will agree that Mr. Calhoun was right.

THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

The end of the forty-seventh year of the existence of this Society is fast approaching. On May 19th next the Society will begin its forty-eighth year, and, in the meantime, we wish to repeat what was said in the last issue of this magazine: Those who joined this Society in order to get the magazines are not *subscribers* to the magazine, but are members of the Society and liable for the annual dues to the Society so long as they remain members of the Society. A member cannot resign or *quit* at any time unless he or she is not in arrears to the Society. If any member desires to resign at any time he or she should notify the Secretary and Treasurer, but if the member offering a resignation is in arrears the resignation cannot be accepted until the arrears have been paid. If members intending to resign do not do so on or before the annual meeting (May 19th in each year) the dues for the new year will have accrued after that date and will have to be paid before a resignation can be considered.

The following new members have been added to the roll of the Society since the appearance of the January magazine:

Mrs. E. B. Munro, Charleston, S. C., Mr. Ralph Izard, Jamaica, N. Y., Mrs. Fanny L. Johnstone, Mobile, Ala.

The following donations have been made to the Society during the same period:

By Mr. Martin I. J. Griffin, Philadelphia, Pa: *The American Catholic Historical Researches,* in numbers, from January 1899 to July 1901.

By Mr. D. H. Russell, Anderson, S. C.: A lot of papers pertaining to the Confederate defense of Charleston. In transmitting the papers Mr. Russell writes:

"These documents were shipped here just previous to Sherman's march through the State and were secreted in the belfry of the old court house to escape a Yankee raid that passed through here in May

'65. They were forgotten and remained there until the old court house was pulled down in 1896 to make way for the erection of the new court house when they were discovered and brought out. No one seemed to know what they were and they were about to be thrown aside as rubbish when Mr W. A. Fant, an old veteran passed by and recognized what they were and their value and took possession of them and turned them over to me. There were a great many more of them which were lost, but your Society is welcome to them."

By Rev. Robert Wilson, D. D.: A chart of the Guerard family.

Members of the Society and others who wish to have their magazines bound can send them to the Secretary and Treasurer, accompanied by sixty cents (60c.) per volume to pay cost of binding and re-mailing, and bound volumes will be returned.

PUBLICATIONS OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Collections | of the | South-Carolina Historical Society, | Volume I. | Published by the South-Carolina Historical Society. | Charleston, S. C. | S. G. Courtenay & Co., | Booksellers, 9 Broad street. | 1857. $2.00

Collections | of the | South-Carolina Historical Society. | Volume II. | Charleston: | Published by the South-Carolina Historical Society. | 1858. $2.00

| Collections | of the South-Carolina Historical Society. | [Seal of Society] | Volume III. | Charleston: | Published by the South-Carolina Historical Society | 1859.

Out of print.

Collections | of the | South Carolina Historical Society, | Volume IV. | Charleston: | Published by the | South Carolina Historical Society, | 1887.

Unbound, $2.00. Bound, $3.00

Collections | of the | South Carolina Historical Society, | Volume V. | Published by the South Carolina Historical Society. | Charleston, 1897. | Printed for the Society by | William Ellis Jones, book & job printer, | Richmond, Va.

Paper, $2.00

The | Historical Society of South Carolina, | Papers — 1889. | Memoir | of | Professor F. A. Porcher, | late President of the Society. | Charleston, S. C. | Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., printers, | 3 and 5 Broad and 117 East Bay streets. | 1889. 25c.

8 vo. pp. 6.

Publications | of the | South Carolina Historical Society | Journal of a voyage to Charlestown | in So. Carolina by Pelatiah Webster in 1765. | Edited by | Prof. T. P. Harrison. | [Reprinted from Publications of the Southern | History Association, April, 1898.] | Charleston, S. C. | Published by the Society. | April, 1898. 50c

8 vo. pp. 18.

Oration | delivered | on the third anniversary | of the South Carolina Historical Society, | at | Hibernian Hall, in Charleston, | on | Thursday evening, May 27, 1858, | by | James Louis Petigru, | president of the So. Ca. Historical Society. |

Published at the request of the Society. | Charleston, S. C.: | Steam power press of Walker, Evans & Co. | 1858.

25c.

8 vo. pp. 16. Reprinted in Vol. 2 of Collections.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Magazine. | Published quarterly by | the South Carolina Historical Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr., | Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume I. | [Seal of the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1900.

Unbound, $4.00

CONTENTS: Letter from Thomas Jefferson to Judge William Johnson, 3-12; Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in 1781, 13-41, 136-151, 213-222, 311-322; Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 41-75, 119-135, 183-212, 279-310; The Bull Family of South Carolina, 76-90; Book Reviews and Notices, 91-94; Exchanges, 94-98, 167-172, 271-275, 346-351; Notes and Queries, 98-107, 174-180, 263-271, 342-346; The South Carolina Historical Society, 107-118, 180-181, 277-278, 351; A Cherokee War Document, 151-153; Blake of South Carolina, 153-166; Publications Received, 172-174, 275-276, 351; Letters from Judge William Johnson to Thomas Jefferson, 206-212; first Rules of the St. Cecilia Society, 223-227; Middleton of South Carolina, 228-262; Circular Letter from Gov. Guerard to C. K. Chitty, 323-324; The Colleton Family in South Carolina, 325-341; Obituary, 352; Index, 353-396.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Magazine | Published quarterly by the | South Carolina Historical Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr., | Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume II. | [Seal of the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1901.

Unbound, $4.00

CONTENTS: Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 3-26, 97-107, 167-193, 259-267; Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in 1781, 27-43, 108-125; Letter from Gen. Christopher Gadsden to Mr. Thomas Morris, May 30th, 1790, 44-45; Barnwell of South Carolina, 46-88; Gen. Thaddeus Kosciuszko to Maj. Alexander Garden, 126-127; Col. Miles Brewton and Some of His Descendants, 128-152; Letters of Ralph Izard, 194-204; Izard of South Carolina, 205-240; Army Correspondence of Col. John Laurens, 268-272; Captain William Capers and Some of His Descendants, 273-298; Notes and Queries, 89-93, 153-157, 241-253, 299-302; Publications Received, 93-96, 157-166, 253-256, 302-305; The South Carolina Historical Society, 96, 166, 256-257, 306; Necrology, 166, 257-258; Index 307-343.

Members get a discount of 25 per cent. on the above prices.

The Magazines will be bound at 60c additional per volume.

Address A. S. SALLEY, JR., Sec. and Treas.,
Charleston, S. C.

THE

SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL

AND

GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE

SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY

CHARLESTON, S. C.

VOL. III—No. 3. JULY, 1902.

Entered at the Postoffice at Charleston, S. C., as Second-class Matter.

CONTENTS

N. B. These MAGAZINES are one dollar each to any one other than a member of the South Carolina Historical Society. Members of the Society receive them free. The membership fee is $3 per annum (the fiscal year being from May 19th to May 19th), and members can buy back numbers or duplicates at 75c each. In addition to receiving the Magazines, members are allowed a discount of 25 per cent on all other publications of the Society, and have the free use of the Society's library.

Any member who has not received the last number will please notify the Secretary and Treasurer.

Address all communications, and make all remittances, to

A. S. SALLEY, JR., SEC. & TREAS.,
CHARLESTON, S. C.

The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine.

VOL. III. JULY, 1902. No. 3.

PAPERS OF THE FIRST COUNCIL OF SAFETY OF THE REVOLUTIONARY PARTY IN SOUTH CAROLINA, JUNE–NOVEMBER, 1775.

[*Continued from the April number.*]

[122.]

[ROLL OF CAPT. JOHN JENKINS'S COMPANY OF VOLUNTEER MILITIA.]

John Jenkins Capt	
Benjª Reynolds	first Lieut.
William Fripp Junr	second Lieut.
Benjamin Toomer - - - - -	4
William Chaplin Jur	5
William Adams Jur	6
Joseph Jenkins	7
William Maltby	8
John Fripp Jur	9
Thoˢ Ladson—	10
Benjª Ladson	11
William Reynolds Senr	12
William Sims	13

George Stevens 14
William Chaplin Senr 15
Charles Floyd 16
Charles Sams.....17
Thos Russle 18
James Reynolds Senr 19
James Reynolds Jur .. 20
Richard Reynolds . 21
William Fripp Senr . 22
Paul Fripp.. 23
Robert Rutherford . 24
Joshua Snowden . 25
Joshua Toomer ... 26
Allen Meckee— 27
William Barns 28
John Barnes— 29
Thomas Fripp 30
Thos Bell - 31
John Meckee 32
James Allen 33
John Fendin 34
Cornelias Mc Carty 35
David Scott.... 36
William Scott 37
William Meckee 38
Michael Shireman 39
Isaac Fendin 40
Stephen Rivers 41
John Coburn 42
James Shickels 43
John Miller .. 44
Benjamin Scott 45
Saml Green.. 46
Joseph Williams 47
John Chaplin Senr 48
John Chaplin Ju 49

Joseph Oswald..	50
Thomas Prichard .	51
Thomas Jennings..	52
Richard Scott...	53

Endorsed: Volunteer Company
Captain John Jenkins
St Helena
Commissions signed
20 October 1775 [116]

[123.]

[ANDREW CUMMING TO HENRY LAURENS.]

Addressed: To
Henry Lawrense Esqr
President of the
Council Safety
Charles Town

Gentlemen

In Consequence of ye Resolutions of the Provincial Congress have sent down a List of a Number of men who are willing to enter into a Volunteer Company under my Command I therefore Pray you may grant me a Commission And to ye rest of the Officers Agreable to their request as you' observe on the Back of the List sent, I am Gentlemen with respect – ——

Your most obedt Humble Servt

Octr ye 30th 1775

Andrew Cumming

To
Henry Lawrense Esqr

---

[116] From the private collection of Yates Snowden, Esq. See *The Sunday News*, Charleston, S. C., March 12, 1899.

Endorsed: Andrew Cumming's application for Com--missions granted 30 October 1775—[117]

[124.]

[CAPT. ANDREW CUMMING'S COMPANY OF VOLUNTEER MILITIA.]

South Carolina Saltcatchers & Edisto District } We whose names are underwritten being deeply impressed with the Calamitous Circumstances of the Inhabitants of America from the oppressive Acts of the British Parliament tending to enslave this Continent do find it nessisary for the security of our Lives and Fortunes and above all our Liberty and Freedom to Associate ourselves into a Volunteer Company Agreeable to the Resolution of the Congress And that we will hold ourselves in readiness for our mutual Security and Defence to obey all such orders as shall be directed by The field Officers of the Colleton County Regiment of Foot. Given under our hands this 9th Day of October, One Thousand seven hundred and seventy five

---

117 From the private collection of A. S. Salley, Jr. See *The Sunday News*, Charleston, S. C., March 5, 1899.

And^{w} Cumming—
Samuel Padget
Willm Lott
Wm Parker—
Wm Mitchel
Joseph Howel
Henry Touchstone j
Abraham Blitchindon
Peter presler
David moore
John Ford
his
Thos X Studavant
mark
John Touchstone
Jonas Touchstone
John Cannon
his
Benj^{m} B Stanley
mark

William Pellum
John Slater—
Edwd Pellum—
George Weir—
Willis Elzey—
Thos Wethrington
Jacob Hunter
William Blitchindon
Robert Cannon
George Petis
Richd Wethrington
Caleb Bright
Henry Crum
John Patrick

Edwd Canaday–
Frederick Touchstone
Hardy Howel
William Arnet
his
John B Brunston
mark
his
Peter X Graham
mark
his
John X Graham
mark
Moses Gayter
his
Benj^{m} X Blackledge
mark
James Hollen
George Stuart
his
Jeremiah J Brown
mark
his
Reuben X Golightly
mark

Jesey Mc Clendon
Thomas Byrd
his
Abraham X Odum
mark
William Casten
his
James W Ward
mark
his
Thomas Z Zachry
mark
his
William X Valantine
mark
his
James X Welch
mark
John Cain
his
Thos B Broom
mark
his
William X Davis
mark
Jacob Sojurner
his
John X Inman
mark
Robert Gilbert

his
Thomas M Manton
mark
Henry Smith
his
Leven L Roten
mark
his
John X Lane
mark
his
John S Slater Junr
mark
his
Christopher T Touchstone
mark
John Hickmon
his
Robert R Brown
mark
Samuel Glover
his
James I Speers
mark
his
Jacob X Frank
mark
James Simpson
Patrick Cain
John Gilbert—

We The within Subscribers have Proceeded to Elect Officers to Command The said Company within mentioned and Do Choose Andrew Cumming To Be Captn Patrick Cain first Lieutenant Samuel Paget second Lieut^t Henry Crum Ensign And Pray Commissions may be Obtained for them ——

Endorsed: Capt A. Cummings
Volunteer Company
Commissions granted
30 October 1775—[118]

[125.]

[JAMES SKIRVING, JR., TO HENRY LAURENS.]

Addressed: To
Henry Lawrens Esqr——
President of the Council of
Safety ——

Sir

As I have been prevail'd on to Accept the Command of a Company of Gentlemen Volunteers in the Parish of St Bartholomews and having inlisted a Sufficient Number, presume from the Temper of the times, that I am to Apply to the Council of Safety for my Commission, Mr Charles Shepheard first, and doct^r Mathew Kennedy second Lieutenant, Mr James Postell Ensign, I do Apply, I have the Honor to be

Sir
Your most Obed^t Servt
James Skirving Junr

To
Henry Lawrens, Esqr President
of ye Council of Safety

---

118 From the private collection of A. S. Salley, Jr. See *The Sunday News*, Charleston, S. C., March 5, 1899.

Endorsed: James Skirving Junr
No date
Read & Commissn sign'd
in Council [119]

[126.]

[LIST OF PUBLIC RECORDS SENT TO DORCHESTER FOR SAFE-KEEPING.]

List of Sundry Cases &c of Public Records sealed with the seals of Respective offices & the president of the Council of Safety 24th Octobr 1775—& sent on board the Schooner Sally Thomas Curling Master to Dorchester—(viz)
From the Commons Pleas Office—11. Boxes Records

Crown——Do—— 2. Ditto———
Auditors—Do—— 1. Ditto——
Chancery—Do—— 2. Ditto——
Surveyor Generals— 3. Presses & one Chests
Registers Office— 3. Ditto Boxes
Secretarys Ditto— 10. Boxes. Box marked No 8. remans in the Office as it contains Records of Wills, & the Originals are sent to Dorchester——

S O Boxes No 1 a 7 and No 9 a 11
C P O. Boxes from No 1. to 11 Sessions 2 Boxes No 1 & 2.—
3 Presses & 1 Chest—Chancery—Troup [120] 2 Boxes
R. M. C. Boxes from No 1. to. 3. { Auditors
Office Books 1 Box—

Received 27th October 1775 by the hands of Joshua Ward at Dorchester the above Boxes, Presses & Chest——

---

[119] From the private collection of A. S. Salley, Jr. See *The Sunday News*, Charleston, S. C., March 12, 1899.
[120] John Troup, Register of the Court of Chancery.

(Signed)

a true Copy from
the orginal Examined
with Tho. Bee Esquire
by Henry Laurens.

Rich Waring
Jn° Glaze
Richard Walter——

In the Council of Safety
30th October, 1775.

Endorsed: Copies relative to
Public Records the
Originals deliver'd
to Mr President Dray-
ton in Congress
this 2d Novem 1775 [121]

[127.]

[CAPT. EDWARD LACEY'S COMPANY OF VOLUNTEER MILITIA.]

South Carolina Camden District Turkey Creek

We the subscribers being desirous of raising & forming a Volunteer Company as well for the defence of this Neighbourhood in particular as for the province in General do request of the hoñoble the Council of Safety,—Commissions for the same and that Edwd Lacey be appointed Captain Charles Miles be appointed first Lieutenant and That patrick Mc Griff be appointed Second Lieutenant of the said Company

Edwd Lacey
Frances Graves
Wm Brown
Richard Mils
James McneaIl
James Hagans
ould Miles Jas
Aaron Hall

[121] The Second Provincial Congress of South Carolina, the deputies to which had been elected on Monday and Tuesday the 7th and 8th and Monday and Tuesday the 28th and 29th of August, 1775, met in Charles Town on Wednesday, November 1, 1775, and selected William Henry Drayton for its president, and Peter Timothy for its secretary.

Palmore Rindrick
Jas^es Lacey
Josiah Hill
Charles Miles
Reuben Lacey
Turner Kendrick
James Morrow
Edward Bell
Daniel Travers
Hugh Simpson
John Miles
Alexander Brown
Valinetine Bell
John
montgomery
Joseph Robison
Hamilton Brown
Robert montgomry
Thomas mones
William mones
Wm Williams
Patrick Mc Grieff

This is to Certify that We the subscribers do agree that mr Jas Miles Sangd Bring Our Commissons

Edwd Lacey
Charles Miles
Patrick Mc Grieff
Jas^es Lacey Clark

Endorsed: Capt. Edwd Lacey's
Volunteer Company—[122]

---

[122] From the private collection of A. S. Salley, Jr. See *The Sunday News*, Charleston, S. C., March 19, 1899.

[128.]

[CAPT. ELIAS DUBOSE'S COMPANY OF VOLUNTEER MILITIA.]

South Carolina/.

Whereas the provincial Congress, have deemed it necessary that for the more immediate protection of the good people of this colony, whose liberties & rights are threaten'd by the arbitary hand of despotism that they should be trained to the use of arms have resolved that any fifty men meeting and associated together should have a power to elect their own officers; And Whereas We the Inhabitants of St. David's Parish fully convinced of the propriety of the said resolve, do associate & form ourselves into a Voluntier Independant Company, & for the better regulation of said Company do chuse, nominate & appoint Elias Dubose to be Captain Daniel Dubose—first Lieut.nt Isaac Dubose second Lieut. in the aforesaid Company of Voluntiers —to be under the direction & subject to the Command of the Provincial Congress & Council of Safety & likewise do enter into following agreements with each other ———

1. We will go forth & defend the rights of our Country whenever the provincial Congress & Council of Safety shall deem it necessary & that we will pay implicit obedience to our officers — —
2. That to attain a knowledge of the art military we will punctually attend at the time & place of training when & where our officers shall appoint—under the fine of for non attendance.
3. That our Company shall consist but of fifty privates & Sarjeants

Elias Dubose	William jones
Isaac Dubose	Abraham Brown
Dan.el Dubose	Levi Brown
Andrew Dubose	Cornelus Atwood
Jo.s Dubose — —	Josiah Clements

John Courtney Juner
Joseph Chandler
James Curtis
James Marler
James Courtney
Isaac Dubose
William Prescott
Richard Mims
John Esam
John Jones
Thomas Rows
William Prescott
Elish Dubose
James Perkins
Francis Benton
John Dubose, Senr.
John Pigott Junr
John Warren
John Norwood
Nathaniel Piget
Benja Curtis
Aaron Benton
Thos. Harrisson
Robert Courtney, Senr.
Samuel Courtney
Robert Courtney Jur

James Curbey
John Hardee
John Warren Senr.
Willm Sims
John Pigott Senier
Benja Sowl
Mc kinny Sowl
Abraham alquien

Endorsed: Capt. Dubose's
Volunteer Company[123]

---

[123] From the private collection of A. S. Salley, Jr. See *The Sunday News*, Charleston, S. C., March 19, 1899.

[129.]

[RETURN OF COL. MOULTRIE'S REGIMENT NOV. 6, 1775.]

Monthly Return of the 10 Companies in the 2nd So: Carolina Regiment of Foot commanded by Col. William Moultrie

Companies	Field			Commissiond			Staff					Serjeants					Drums & Fifes—			Effective Rank & File										Arms		
	Colonel	Lt Colonel	Major	Captains	1st Lieuts	2nd Lieuts	Adjutant	Qur Master	Pay Master	Surgeon	Surg. Mate	Fit for duty	Sick	on Duty	recruiting & on furlow	Total	fit for duty	Sick	Total	Fit for duty	on Duty	on Command	on Furlow	Sick Prest	In Hospital	Absent	Recruiting	Discharged	Deceased	Total	Fit for Service	Unfit Serve	Ramrods wanting
Field Officers	1	1	1	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	3	"	"	"
Capt Elliott's	"	"	"	1	1	1	"	"	"	"	"	3	"	"	"	3	4	"	4	41	"	"	2	"	4	2	"	2	3	64	40	3	"
" Marion's	"	"	"	1	1	1	"	"	"	"	"	1	1	"	"	2	1	"	1	30	6	2	3	"	4	10	"	2	1	64	17	9	1
" P. Horry's	"	"	"	1	1	1	"	"	"	"	"	1	"	1	1	3	1	"	1	30	7	2	"	1	7	5	"	1	2	62	28	12	6
" D. Horry's	"	"	"	1	1	"	"	"	"	"	"	3	"	"	"	3	2	"	2	26	8	3	3	3	1	1	"	4	"	56	30	10	20
" Eveleigh's	"	"	"		1	1	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	1	1	2	1	"	1	29	4	3	"	5	4	2	"	2	"	56	8	3	3
" Mc Donald's	"	"	"	"	1	1	"	"	"	"	"	2	"	"	1	3	1	"	1	21	5	1	10	2	"	8	"	3	2	58	10	4	6
" Harleston's	"	"	"	1	1	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	1	1	2	"	"	"	16	4	1	"	3	"	1	2	"	1	32	12	1	4
" Huger's	"	"	"	1	1	1	"	"	"	"	"	2	"	1	"	3	2	"	2	26	4	3	"	5	4	2	"	2	1	55	38	2	10
" Mason's	"	"	"	1	1	1	"	"	"	"	"	2	"	1	"	3	1	"	1	33	4	"	7	1	2	"	"	"	"	54	18	2	5
" Motte's	"	"	"	"	"	1	"	"	"	"	"	3	"	"	"	3	2	"	2	30	4	3	"	1	"	1	"	2	1	48	16	5	9
Staff Officers	"	"	"	"	"	"	1	1	1	1	1	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	5	"	"	"
Totals	1	1	1	7	9	8	1	1	1	1	1	17	1	5	4	27	15	"	15	282	46	18	25	21	26	32	2	18	11	557	217	51	74

Captains, Eveleigh & Chas Motte with Lieuts Peronneau & John Harleston } recruiting

Sixty five Stand of arms delivered to Mr John Huger to be repaired

Lt William Moultrie, out of the Province for the recovery of his Health.

At the head Quarters in the new Barraks the 6th November 1775—

A Dellient adjutant

Endorsed: Return of 2 Regim^{t}
6 Novem 1775.

[130.]

[COMMITTEE FOR LITTLE RIVER TO COUNCIL OF SAFETY.]

Gentlemen, Little River October 23^{d} 1775——

Six of us being part of the Committee for this place duely elected by those Qualified to vote for Deputies in Provincial Congress; Calling an extra meeting on Business as we found occasion. Did write to the Committee of intelligence on the 13th Sepr last [124] (which letter was laid before your Committee) desiring that Daniel Robbins Coaster & Trader of this place should be publickly advertised for Violating the Resolves enter'd into by your Committee on the 14th August Last, by employing a Certain James Hamilton who refused signing the General Association when Offered to him by the Commander of this Company of Foot Militia, and also could not Shew a Certificate wherein he had signed one similar thereto in either of the United Colonies, and Also Trading with (persons who had not signed any Association) in presence of two of this Committee which two are Men of Veracity. Upon those Violations as we thought them, by unanimous consent three of this Committee waited on the said Danl Robbins desiring he would attend their meeting, which he refused to Comply with, After deliberating on the same we thought him Inimical to the Liberties of America. And as we had not any Publick money refered it to you to have him Stigmatized, but on his return were Surprized to hear him say that he was Cleared by the General Committee on the strength of which he used the Chairman with disrespect and contempt, and said he was informed their was no Committee this side of Geo. Town. The last assertion we thought beneath our inquiry, and as we had no answer from you in

[124] See Vol. I. of this magazine, pp. 204-205. That letter was addressed to the Committee of Intelligence, as this one also evidently was, but both that and this were turned over to the Council of Safety, for they bear endorsements in the handwriting of Henry Laurens, President of the Council of Safety.

regard to his being cleared from the Complaint we laid before you (which we can make good.) Should have thought Robbins reported a falsity had not Mr Josias Allston been in Chas town at the same time and was inform'd by two of the Members of your Committee that the said Danl Robbins was Cleared. From this affair we think we appear in so despicable a light as a Committee that one Mans assertion should reach farther than Six. We the Subscribers do resolve to Act no more as a Committee for this place. We ever had our Country' Cause at Heart and if we should be called upon with our Muskets or our purses none will be more ready to exert either or both in the Cause of Liberty. as far as they will extend.——————

We do not presume to advise, not being Capable; We Only mention that in this Company of Foot Militia their is about Eighty Effective Men and not one half, nay we may say three fourths has more then three Charges of Ammunition, However you are the best Judges if proper to Supply them, or to have the Need full Lodged in the Hands of a Judicious Person, if such a one can be found at this Place. This is a Sea Port and liable to be pillaged by Sea Rovers, the safety of our Families and Interests are dear to us and would protect them if in our power———

The following is a Charge Contracted by this Committee.

To Robert Bell for Carrying a Negroe to be heard before the Geo. Town Committee on Accusation of being Concerned in an Insurrection	£5–0–0
To Hugh Stanaland to goe express to Geo. Town with the Carsons Letters and other Papers	5–0–0
	£10–0–0

We are Gentlemen your most Obedient Servts

Michel Bellins	Saml Dwight
John Allston Junr	Josias Allston
Samuel Price	Dennis Hankins
Daniel Morrall	Alexr Dunn

Endorsed: Commee. Little—
River 23 Octob 1775
Reported upon
10th Nov. P M

Endorsed also: Committee.
Wm Parker
M— Edwards
&
the Delegates of the
District

[131.]

[CAPT. WILLIAM MILLS'S COMPANY OF VOLUNTEER MILITIA.[125]]

] der Captin William Mills and Also to serve Him, in
] lomies Parish in the Volunteer Company and Allso
] at Any Tim when the said Captain Calls on me
] der My Hand this 11th day of August 1775

	] James Stuart		unanimously chosen Wm Mills. Captain
	] Charles Smith		
	] William Moore 30		Hugh Wasson 1st Lieut
	] Abraham Taylor		
	] Milles Reyly		Thos Loyd. 2d Lieut
	] Arter Ashworth		
	] Richard Morpor		Peter Payn. 3 - do
	] Petterson Gillett		
	] Ceder Kennedy		
	] Eron Tillmon		
Iseme Copland	William Harvy		
John Smyly	Thomas Conney		
John Wiggins	William Loyed 40		
Joab Benton	George Carter		

[125] This document is badly mutilated, only parts of the agreement and roll being left. The bracket show where the words are torn off. The original belongs to the private collection of A. S. Salley, Jr. See *The Sunday News*, Charleston, S. C., March 19, 1899.

William Pons	Jacᵇ Paget		
Petter Payne	Wᵐ Paget		
Robert Harper	Hugh Wason		
John Celly	Mi[ ] Franke		
[ ] Cogby	Lamb [ ]		
[ ] Brown	Thoˢ Cog[ ]		

[The bottom part torn the entire width of the sheet.]

Endorsed: [Top torn off]
Volunteers Sᵗ [[126]
Parish

Endorsed also: Capt Mills's
Volunteer
Company

[So far as the Editor of this magazine is aware all of the originals of the first Council of Safety's papers that are in the collection of the South Carolina Historical Society have been published in this magazine since January 1, 1900. About twenty more, which were purchased by him several years ago from the estate of the late William Gilmore Simms and which he published in *The Sunday News* (Charleston, S. C.) in March, 1899, have been republished here in order to make them more accessible to students. One roll, that of Capt. Benjamin Screven's company of volunteer militia, which was published in *The Sunday News* March 12, 1899, has been omitted because the Editor possesses only an imperfect copy of the original.

In addition to the incomplete journal and other papers of the first Council of Safety that appeared in Vol. 2 of *Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society,* other papers of that Council have appeared in Drayton's *Memoirs of the American Revolution,* in Gibbes's *Documentary History of the American Revolution,* 1764-1776, and in other works on the American Revolution.]

---

[126] St. Bartholomew's Parish apparently.

LETTERS FROM HON. HENRY LAURENS TO HIS SON JOHN, 1773-1776.

[*Continued from the April number.*]

[3.]

Addressed: A Monsieur
Monsr Jean Laurens
par paris
a
Genevé

Postmarked: Dangleterre

Westminster 8th ffebry 1774

My Dear Son—

My Letters of 9th 14 } 21st & 28th Ult^o
17th
18

remain unacknowledged on your part —
By Letters from New York of the 6th Janry– we learn that the tea alotted for that Colony was not then arrived but daily expected; the Inhabitants resolved it should *not* be landed—Govr Tryon prematurely (I think for a politician) declared his Resolution to countenance & secure the Landing it, *at Noon Day* —& for that purpose General Haldiman's aid with two Regiments of Regular Troops was demanded—at this juncture, the Governor's House which you may remember stood *within the Fort,* was by a sudden accidental Fire burnt to the Ground—His Excy. his Lady & Daughter, escaped the Flames but by a moment. Miss Tryon being obliged to jump from a two

story Window into a Bed of Snow, which saved her under Limbs & Life from destruction—A Maid Servant—all furniture, plate, Jewels, Money, public & private papers—&c &c consumed——

"The Governor returned thanks to the Inhabitants of the City for their "Skill & activity" in preventing the Flames from spreading further —— ——— the Citizens have discovered that the Fort, tho it might be made use of to Command could not possibly in case of need defend the City—therefore since the accident had happened, were planning to provide a House for the Governor somewhere more suitable than the Center of a Fort—'tis most likely now, that the Tea will never Enter the City of New York—

Whatever measures may be projecting in the Cabinet here for Correction of Boston, nothing has transpired—but the privy Council have Reported the Conduct of the Inhabitants of that Town in the unfavourable Language of *Sedition & Rebellion*—the King & the Ministry are Angry—but what are King & Administration without concurrence of the people & these are by no means for hostile measures—In general they rather applaud the Spirit of the Americans—

We are threatened with another Stamp Act to execute itself or to throw us into dire confusion—

In short,—Government, seems ashamed to retract & do what is right—& afraid, to go so far wrong, as to enforce their measures by violence. these are circumstances in which you & I are nearly Interested—Crooked steps may reduce an Income of £2500—to less than £500. ℔ Annum—I am endeavouring to prepare for the worst event—

My Love to Harry—Adieu My Dear son

Henry Laurens,

Mr John Laurens.

Endorsed: 8th Feby 1774
Westminster—

[4.]

Addressed: A Monsieur
Monsieur Jean Laurens
par paris— a
Genevé

Postmarked: Dangleterre.

Westminster 21st ffebry—1774

My dear Son—

Business increases, I have wrote you no less than three times, within a Week past, to wit, the 15th 16th & 18th Inst — & yet something remains to be said & carefully attended to—

I have a Letter from Doctor Garden[7] of the 25 Decem. in which he says—"'tis a long time since I heard anything particular about your Son, I have not the least doubt of his daily improvement in knowledge & Science, yet I own the Interest, which from long acquaintance with his growing Genius I take in his success & progress makes me often anxious to know how he proceeds & in what walks of Science his Genius chiefly delights—will you gratify my Curiosity on this Head which will give me great pleasure & enable me to compare the present improved state of his Mind with the Idea, I formerly had of what his acquirements would be, when he was once well placed"—how aptly this affectionate Enquiry came in confirmation of my opinion intimated to you the 15th Inst — that your friends on both sides of the Water —had fixed their Eyes on you — — Enable me to make a handsome & favorable reply to the Doctor & if you have lost an Hour recover it by a vigorous exertion & double diligence —may I venture to tell him, that you have made a considerable progress & are more than a mere smatterer—in Lan-

[7] Alexander Garden, the eminent physician and botanist of Charles Town.

guages—Greek, Latin, French Italian—in the Belles Lettres, in physics, Mathematics, History, Geography, that you have attended Lectures in experimental Philosophy—& diligently read Civil Law as a daily study & to these have added the Embellishments of Riding, Fencing, Drawing?

Whether you furnish me with proper means or not, for satisfying our friend in these particulars, my own sentiments must be imparted—that my highest wish is, that you may possess an honest benevolent Heart—then will Education be an Ornament of Inestimable Value—Your Character & Happiness are at Stake.———

Our friend the Doctor further writes Concerning his own Son[8] ——

"I have now another request to make, which is, to favour me with your opinion of the Comparative state of Education in Genevé & England You will perceive that my view in this request is pretty much Interested as I have a Boy who must soon go to some University to pursue his Education & from all hands I have such Accounts of the Relaxed state of Education at Oxford & Cambridge that I really tremble to put my Son to either—You will singularly oblige me to give me your impartial sentiments regarding the Genevé Education & what the Annual expence may be, I request this of you as I must soon determine on the future plan & place of my Son's Education as it is now nearly time to have done with grinding Verses at Westminster"——[9]

Now my Dear Son, I must request your Aid, in order to give a proper answer to this part of the Doctor's enquiry—the subject is of the highest Importance to a parent, wherefore I should rejoice as in my own happiness, if I could be Instrumental in serving & affording him satisfaction —— —— think £200. ℔ Annum in Average for three or four Years

---

[8] Alexander Garden, Jr., subsequently major on Greene's staff and author of two volumes of anecdotes of the Revolution.

[9] He was then in his 17th year. (See Vol. II. of this magazine, p. 126, note 2.)

may be an answer on the article of Expence at Genevé & I hold it still in preference as an University to Oxford or Cambridge for a Youth from Westminster School so well advanced & grounded as Alic Garden is—if besides your opinion to me which I hope you will not skim over the surface —you were to write to the Doctor on the same head, I am persuaded you will do him a very acceptable service——

This Day or to morrow American affairs are to brought before Parliament—from their Wise management in the late Quarrel with the Printer Woodfall & Parson Horne, which exposes the first Minister & all his train to derision—there can be no doubt of their treating with propriety such a bagatelle, as the Recovery or loss of the affections of three Millions of subjects— —however that may be—that Individuals who speak their own & the sense of those within their atmosphere, are bewildered & perplexed, is most certain—I have had the Honour of Conversing with several Members & particularly for two Hours on Saturday Morning with a very sensible Man of our acquaintance—& upon my Honour—the best scheme that I have yet heard—is mere Weakness—Violence they are not disposed to—Violence, would be attended at best with infinite hazard—but the success of Violent measures would be extremely uncertain—& what less than Violence can subdue a people who think their Claims are justly founded & who are determined to Maintain their Liberty—Our acquaintance above alluded to, put the Question to me after I had disagreed to his politics What then would you have us do Coll° ?------ My opinion Sir, is of no Weight with Parliament—but to you I submit it—the Recent cause of offence is a matter between Subject & Subject—leave the dispute there & all will be well again—Slumber on this supposed opposition to Government & before the Rising of your House—Repeal all those Laws which are Calculated for raising a Revenue on the Colonists without their own Consent—they are Galling to the Americans Yield no benefit to the Mother Country—You disagree among yourselves

concerning the *Right* & every Man sees & acknowledges the *inexpediency* of such Taxation—What then are we Contending for—Imaginary emolument—at the risque of Thousands of Lives & Millions of pounds, possibly of the Dignity of the British Empire——let this remark persuade you—*Here,* your opinions on that grand point, Jar—in America all are so firmly agreed that a Union is formed for mutual defence which in past times has been held unnatural & impracticable——— I see no medium between Compulsory measures by Fleets & Armies & a Wise Retraction on this side—if the former should be recommended by parliament—You & I had better be at Altamaha—but here I will leave the subject & Room to answer you, if I should find a Letter at the Coffee House— 22d— I had the pleasure yesterday of receiving your favour of the 9th Inst but that pleasure was a little palled by the deficiency of your late promises to send me a Letter from Harry—one for James—& the Account—this want of punctuality, together with the general or rather superficial manner of replying to some of my Letters, should alarm you into reflexion upon the Causes, & a Resolution to remove them— I have nothing to say concerning the Account before I see it —the expence has far overshot the Bar which we had fixed at our last Interview—& it may, if continued, break in upon your abilities, which are in great danger of being shortened by change of Times & Circumstances at the Spring Head— at present however it is necessary I perceive to replenish your Fund—for this purpose I have sent into the City to purchase a Bill, if I succeed you will find one Inclosed & postscript describing the tenour & Value—otherwise draw upon me for Fifty Guineas at the Carolina Coffee House & your Bill shall be honoured—no doubt you will find Men honest enough to give you the Current Exchange—Mr Massett will probably supply you on such terms—now I mention his Name let me observe that there went from hence lately a Mr Bartholomew Rilliet (de Livron) for Charles Town, who applied to me for recommendatory Letters—& as I found him a Man of modesty

& good sense I wrote strongly on his behalf to your Uncle & Mr Gervais—& desired that your Uncle would introduce him to Doctor Garden—that Gentleman Voluntarily pressed a Letter on Mr Petrie taking him to be a Son or near relation of mine & said he would write another to his family in order to introduce you to their acquaintance—Inform me if you can, whether he has done so, & the History of this Stranger — — Mr Massett's elder Partner if I judge right, is a near relation of this Mr B. Rilliet.——

How happened it, that the General had quitted the Convoy of his Royal friend ? present my best Respects & wishes to him & to Madame Prevost & the Young Ladies if they are at Genevé—Does Mr Lock continue at Bessenge ? do you see him sometimes at his own House & yours ?—

Your Uncle writes of (our friend as you call him) the Author —"Yesterday was St John's—but no pompous Ode, no procession, no talk of Masonry in short the fraternity are quite ashamed of their Grand Master"—Miserable Wretch—the more he is in my power—the more I pity his Children—and the more I refrain from using means to punish him—if he meant by his writing to "Ingratiate himself at home"—he will fall short of his Aim, his performance, like his former writings, abounds with materials for defeating his own attempts—

"Your little parliament was to be assembled at Lord Stanhope's, to speak against & to propose means for preventing Bribery & Corruption"—and you wish "for an Hour or twos Conversation with me on that subject."——

I presume your Ideas were Confined to Bribery in Elections for Members of the Representatives of the people—as of Great Britain, for example—

Indeed my Dear Young politician, enough might be said under both heads in much less time than the *first Hour*—& he, who will not believe what may even be *written* to the purpose in fifteen minutes, will not be persuaded by the most Copious reasoning—I take it for granted, that no Sober Man

will require much argument *"against"*, the *Evil*, of "Bribery & Corruption"—& for the preventive means, they are with respect to Individuals, the very same as ought to be practiced, in order to guard against the attacks & effects of every other Vice—I know of none better than such as may be derived from that system of sound philosophy the precepts of Jesus Christ—Moderate desires of Riches & Dignity—Temperance & Sobriety—Self denial of irregular pleasures.—Benevolence & Loving our Neighbors as ourselves.

Raise in Idea—A Man possessed of Virtue comprehending these excellent qualities—suppose a Bribe to be tendered to him for his Vote, & you will not hesitate to frame an answer for him—You will see the Corrupter sneak off, blushing under Conviction, that the Man who is content to live within the bounds of his Income, is superior to his Mechinations.

Extend your views & admit the Majority of a Nation to be influenced by such Rules, & you see the impossibility of success by Bribery.

On the other hand—Suppose a Man, under the guidance of his passions & Appetites—a Lover of much & mixed Company—a Sensualist—or Slothful & a bad Economist—taking the Koran instead of the New Testament for his Compass—and you will find no difficulty in granting, that such a Man is in continual danger of submitting to Bribery, by a Variety of Instruments—if his Bank of Cash—stands unimpaired—a Title—a Wench—a Nod, or fulsome flattery, shall be his price—but in failure of the Fund, he will even *offer* himself to Sale to replenish it, as the only possible means for keeping up his sham happiness.—Consider a whole Nation full of Wealth & power, wallowing in the Gratifications which Riches are capable of procuring, & you perceive the Fountain polluted & the foul Streams running through the Hearts & directing the course of Individuals—

Thank God there remains many Witnesses of Virtue in this Kingdom—however, Bribery & Corruption still prevail, whence it is natural to Conclude that the Majority of Voters

do not come within the first described Class. In order therefore to Guard against their attacks upon the Constitution I know of no means so effectual, taking Men as we find them, as frequent Elections, by Ballot—the first will reduce the Value of a Seat to every Man who seeks for one only from Mercenary Views—& the latter will render the security of a promise & consequently of a purchase more precarious.—

The present method in the House of Commons for determining Contested Elections by a Select Committee chosen by Ballot, is certainly an excellent improvement—but this can only rectify gross Evils—as in the late Instance of Mr Rous who was returned for Worcester, & afterward dismissed from his Seat upon proof of the coarsest & most ungarded practice of Bribery—Frequent Elections by Ballot would lay the Axe to the Root.—

There have been objections stated against the short duration of Parliaments & the mode of Choosing by Ballot—but none of them will bear the test of honest reasoning—

Are you not content say the opposers, with the Tumults, Confusion & blood shed which prevail in every part of the Kingdom during a general Septennial Election, would you multiply such Scenes, by Elections at the end of three Years, or of every Year ?—No,—nor would such mischeivous events happen if new parliaments were to be chosen at the end of three Years—According to the views of the Candidate his price for Votes would be regulated & according to the price would be the strife among the Electors—And if the Election was made by Ballot there would be no encouragement for Bribery, nor for strife—Candidates & Electors would proceed as quietly in their respective businesses as the same Characters do, in the parish of St Philip Charles Town—Men who were high in the Esteem of the people would be the objects of their Choice—if a Member was known to accept of place or pension in Exchange for his Vote, he would feel the just resentment of his Constituents—at present it is proverbial in this Country Members of parliament buy their Constituents & have a right to sell them again.

Seats in parliament are to be bought by Contract with a Broker & sometimes with a Corporation—And I am well informed that a certain Skipper of a little Vessel whom I knew in very mean circumstances some time ago, is now in treaty for a Borough against the approaching General Election—thus it happens that Men whose persons are not known by any one of the Electors are chosen to represent them in parliament, & what is worse—Men who are known in the practice of every Vice & Immorality are sure of Seats in the Senate, provided they will advance the proper Sums of Money — — Is it impossible that a Couple of Negroes through the Mediation of Money & an active Broker may be one Day returned for some Venal Borough ?—

The particular objections against Balloting are more than I can recite or answer just now, but I know they are specious & that an honest resolution to reform would easily remove them—be that as it may, the mode is nevertheless one of the most effectual means for preventing Bribing.

So far I have given you my opinion in a Crude & hasty manner without taking time to review & amend the method of expressing my sentiments, if you understand my meaning that will be sufficient I wish you may receive some information & ground for improvement of your own Ideas—I will beg leave to Conclude the whole by recommending to your serious Consideration, as Antidotes against Bribery & Corruption in a Thousand different Stations & Circumstances in Life, the steady practice of Vigilance, Industry, temperance, Self Denial & Benevolence—then will you stand as one of those Witnesses of Truth & Virtue who dare speak their sentiments in the worst of Times, in private Conversation or in the Assembly of the people.

Inclosed you will find a Letter from our friend the Reverend Mr Clarke which he sent to me for direction, I have a Curiosity to know the Contents & you will gratify me by a perusal of your answer if it is not improper——

The public Advertiser informs me the New Election at

Worcester where the Candidates are Coll^{o} Lechmere[10] & Sir Watkin Lewis goes on very smoothly, no appearance of Bribery, & the Oath against it administered to each Elector—the Votes of Three Days were equal 410. for each—the Contest will probably be very close—

Mr Grimke[11] in conversation this Morning, said Genevé was the last place he would send a Young Man to for Education—his objection was partly to the plan of Education but principally against the Morals of the people which are the worst, according to his opinion, in the World—his opinion founded only upon informations received while he was in that City—pray how came you & every body else to keep me in Ignorance of these important facts ? Why did not you discourage Your Uncle from sending Petrie to such a place ? tell me—

The Messenger whom I sent into the City for a Bill on Genevé returned without success, therefore you must draw upon me as above directed——

My Love to Harry & accept the
same from Your friend & affectionate
Father ————- Henry Laurens,

Mr John Laurens

Endorsed : Westminster
21. feb: 1774
3^{d} page—

[*To be continued in the next number of this Magazine.*]

---

[10] This was probably Nicholas Lechmere (1733-1805) whose father, Edmund Lechmere, had represented Worcestershire in Parliament in 1734. Nicholas was an older half brother of Anthony Lechmere who was created a baronet in 1818. At this very time (1774) one Nicholas Lechmere was collector of the port at Beaufort, S. C. He was subsequently appointed colonel of the Granville County Regiment of South Carolina after the British had overrun the State in 1780, and died in March, 1782. He had married, April 10, 1774, Catharine DeVeaux, daughter of Andrew and Catharine (Barnwell) DeVeaux. His widow married John Ashe, March 10, 1785. One Anthony Lechmere was a merchant in Charles Town during the British occupation, 1780-1782. What relation these two were to the above Nicholas and Anthony we cannot say.

[11] John Faucheraud Grimké, no doubt. He had been admitted to the Middle Temple in 1769. He was in England at this time, for he was one of the thirty Americans (fifteen of whom were South Carolinians) who petitioned against the Boston Port Bill in March, 1774.

THE HARLESTON ARMS.[1]

Arms: Argent, a fesse ermine cottised, sable, Harlstone; quartering Wentworth, sable, a chevron between three leopard's heads or.

Crest: Out of a ducal coronet or, a stag's head ermine attired of the first, bearing between the attires a hawthorn bush with berries proper. (*Burke's General Armory.*)

Motto: Concilii nutrix taciturnitas.

---

[1] A painting of these arms, made for Robert Harlstone, Secretary to Wm. Louthal, Master of Rolls and Speaker of House of Commons in 1640, has been handed down from generation to generation in the Harleston family and is now in possession of Dr. William Harleston Huger, of Charleston. The cut here presented is from a pen and ink sketch, by Miss Ellen Heyward Jervey, of a copy of this original painting, the original being so defaced as to render it difficult to make a sketch thereof.

THE HARLESTONS.[2]

By Theodore D. Jervey.

The Harleston's are identified with the history of South Carolina from the settlement of the Province. Descended from an old and illustrious family of the County of Essex, England, they bore a conspicuous part in the Wars of the Roses, being adherents of the house of York. One member of the family being Sir John Harleston, governor of Havre du Grace in the reign of Edward IV., and another being Vice-Admiral Richard Harleston who wrested the islands of Guern-

---

[2] "Harlstone, [South-Ossenden, Essex] ar. a fesse, erm. cottised sa. (quartering Wentworth.) crest; out of a ducal coronet or, a stag's head erm. attired or the first bearing between the attires a hawthorn bush fructed ppr. [Borne by Sir John Harlstone Governor of Havre du Grace Temp. Edw. IV. and Robert Harlestone Esq Secretary to the Master of the Rolls 1640]."—*Encyclopædia Heraldica or Complete Dictionary of Heraldry*, by William Berry, 15 yrs. registering clerk to the College at Arms, London.

"The Atchievement of a Gentleman

He Beareth two Coats quarterly first Argent a fesse Ermine cortised Sable by the Name of Harlstone. Secondly Sable a Chevron between three Lepperds heads or by the Name of Wentworth and for his Crest on a Helmet befiting his Degree Mantled Gules Doubled Argent, out of a Crown or, a Stag's head Ermine Atired or bearing A hawthorn bush With Berres Proper and for his Motto Concili Nutrix taciturnitas this is the Atchievement or Bearing of Robert Harlstone now Cecretary to the Right Honorable William Louthal Esquire Master of the Rolls and Speaker Of the Parliament begun the third of November 1640 Second son of John Harlstone of South ofindon in the County Essex and of Jane Dauthen Coheirs of Philip Wentworth A Younger Brother of the Lord Wentworth Not lested of this family have been Divers Eminent Persons As Sr John Harlstone Governor Harvure do grace In the time of Edward ye fourth Richard Harlstone Valectes du Camer to ye King and Conqueror for the Crown of England the Islands of Guarnsey & Jersey."—Old English on back of Coat of Arms of Harleston family in So. Ca.—the orginal painting made for Robert Harlstone.

sey and Jersey from the grasp of the French and Lancastrians. The Encyclopædia Britanica credits this latter feat to one Sir Richard Horbiston, Vice-Admiral; but as no such name as Horbiston appears in any work which treats of English families or of the admirals of England while the name of Harleston is in many and the castle in question is said by recent observers to have upon it the Harleston coat of arms[3] the mistake is

---

[3] "St Helier Island" [Jersey.]
"Oct. 4th 1882.

N Harleston Brown Esqr
Mobile Ala

You see I have not forgotten your request to tell you of your illustrious ancestor Governor Harleston To day I visited Mont Orgueil Castle a grand mass of rocks near the little town of Gorey six miles away"

* * * * * * * * *

"Here is shown by a pretty girl who was my guide (the wardens daughter) over one of the gateways the Coat of Arms in stone of Governor Harleston in honor of his courage and achievement. Sir Richard Harleston admiral in the English navy rescued the Castle from the French under Mauleverier who, during the war of the Roses had by means of an order of Margaret of Anjou wife of Henry 6th secured possession. But your brave relative anchoring his fleet near Guernsey made it too hot for the French, who after holding the Castle and about half the Island for few years finally surrendered to the English and Admiral Harleston became Governor Harleston. I enclose a photo of the old Castle and when I return shall locate the spot where the coat of arms is embedded over the Portal

With sincere respect I am very truly yours
Geo. G. Duffee"

"Hill Street Chambers,
Jersey, June 4th 1902

Dear Sir:—

I received your letter of the 15th ulto in due course & should have answered it earlier but the matters to which it refers were beyond my knowledge & I referred it to a friend of mine who is the present head of the old De Carteret family with which name as you take an interest in Jersey matters you doubtless will be familiar. He tells me the Castle of Mont Orgueil was taken by the French either by surprise or by treachery in the year 1461. The French then occupied the Eastern half of the Island of Jersey, the western half being held for the English Crown by Sir Philip de Carteret of St Ouens Manor, till the arrival

apparent. Affra Harleston, the daughter of John Harleston of Mollyns or Malling in the County of Essex, England, was the first member of the family to reach South Carolina and her name appears among those reported by Joseph West as aboard the Ship *Carolina* prepared to sail August 10th 1669.[4] Affra Harleston had two brothers John and Charles, the latter of whom was in Carolina in 1678 but subsequently went to Barbadoes and was never heard of again. The father of Affra was John Harleston of Malling or Mollyns, County Essex, the elder brother apparently of the Secretary Robert, the second son of John Harleston of South Ossenden in the County of Essex and Jane Dauthen

---

of Harleston with the fleet in the year 1467. Harleston & De Carteret co-operated by sea and land & drove the French out of the Castle & Island. Mont Orgueil Castle does not bear Harleston's coat of arms but in Guilliums Heraldry Edition of 1660 Robert Harleston Secretary to the Master of the Rolls are given & are the same as you quote in your letter. Richard Harleston is described in the Royal Patent appointing him Governor of Jersey (13th year of Edward 4th) as one of the Yeomen of the Crown 'Know ye that we on the 13th day of 'January last, not only on account of the good, true, and acceptable 'services which our beloved Richard Harleston one of the Yeomen of 'the Crown has rendered us, and still continues to render us, but also 'particularly considering how he brought back to our obedience, and 'recovered our Island of Jersey from the hands of our enemies the 'French, and the great dangers labours expenses and burdens of the 'said Richard therein have granted to him the aforesaid Richard out 'of our special grace and from our certain knowledge and our own 'inclination the office of Warden Governor and Captain of the afore-'said Island and of our Castle of Gourey otherwise called Mont Orgueil 'and appointed him the said Richard Warden Governor and Captain 'of the same the Island & Castle' &c &c. The patent is of course in latin—the above is a translation. Harleston whilst Governor of Jersey built a tower at Mont Orgueil Castle still known as the Harleston tower but his arms were not to be seen anywhere on the Castle.

Yours truly,

F. Hawksford.

T. Jervey, Esq.,
23 Broad St,
Charleston, S C."

[4] A list of all aboard the *Carolina*, Shaftsbury Papers, *Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society*, Vol. 5, p. 134.

coheirs of Phillip Wentworth. Mollyns must have been the seat of Phillip Wentworth as in the "atchievement", John Harleston is described as of South Ossenden; while his son is later described as of Malling.[5] More than one hundred years prior to this—about 1532—we find the same name and place in this County of Essex,[6] England. By her marriage in 1672 with John Coming the mate of the *Carolina* and later Captain of the *Blessing,* plying between this Province and England, Affra[7] became the heir to considerable estates. Upon her death in 1699, in pursuance of her husband's wishes she devised all her estate in joint tenantcy to her nephew John Harleston,[8] of Dublin, Ireland, and Elias Ball, the son of William Ball, of Devonshire, England, the half brother of John Coming. As Mrs. Coming died in 1699 and her nephew is described as of Ireland at that date and as in 1701 Elias Ball was in the Province and married to the sister of John Harleston and a resident of Comingtee plantation, the family tradition which places the arrival of John Harleston at 1699 or 1700 seems borne out. From letters to him and his replies to same soon after his marriage to Elizabeth Willis in 1707 it is apparent that he was a person of importance in the Province and that he must have occupied close personal relations with the rulers of the Province at that

---

[5] See notes 2. "The Atchievement of a Gentleman." 7 and 8.

[6] Eleanor 2d daughter of Sir John Mundy of Checkenden in the County of Oxford to John Harleston, Esq. of South Ockenden in Essex. (*Burke's History of the Commoners*, Vol. 1, p. 25.)

[7] " 'A lady of eminent piety and liberality;' benefactress of the Church in Carolina" * * * * "Her father's 'inventorie' shows the furniture of her early home at Mollyns from 'the seller, the parlour, the Inner parlour, the hall, the kitchen, the larder, ye great Chamber, the hall chamber, the painted chamber, the nurserie, the buttrie chambr the back chambr the gallerie' to 'the garretts.' "—Note by Langdon Cheves, Esq., to Shaftesbury Papers, *Collections S. C. Hist. Soc.*, Vol. 5, p 394.

[8] "To my nephew John Harleston of Dublin in the Kingdom of Ireland the son of John Harleston late of Malling in the county of Essex in the Kingdom of England."—Will Book 1687-1710, page 23, Probate Court, Charleston Co.

time[9]. There must have also been some connection or intimacy between the Colletons and Harlestons; but their devotion to the cause of the King as against the Commons may have been the tie. At all events we find father and son of the Harlestons in turn acting as attorney for the Colletons. The release[10] of lands by the Hon. John Colleton, of Barbadoes, in 1712 for the parsonage and glebe for Biggin Church executed by Captains John Harleston and Thomas Gadsden, his attorneys, is an interesting paper setting out as it does the titles of all concerned. John Harleston was appointed one of the justices of the peace by Governor Robert Johnson, June 7, 1734, and again, Mch. 26, 1737, by Lt. Governor Broughton[11]. He was one of the trustees of the Free School at Childsberry[12]. He died in Nov., 1738.[13] By his marriage,

---

9 "The Chief Justice Mr Nicolas Trott, who is my Perticuler Ffriend in Carolina" * * * "Invited him & his wife to my Weding & set him at table with the Governor & Capt of men a ware that lay in oure harbor that saime time, & with the best of the Country"—Letter of John Harleston to John Page, subsequently Lord Mayor of Dublin, Mch. 26, 1709, *The So. Ca. Hist. and Genealog. Magazine*, Vol. II, pp. 47-48.

10 Release in fee by Captains John Harleston and Thomas Gadsden to the Hon. Charles Craven, Governor, Hon. Charles Hart, Hon. Robert Gibbes, Hon. Thos. Broughton, Nicholas Trott, Richard Beresford, Arthur Middleton, Esqrs., The Rev. Gideon Johnston, clerk rector of St. Philip's Charlestown, The Rev. Dr. Francis Lejau, rector of St. James Goose Creek and Rev. Robt. Maule, clerk rector of the Parish of St. John's, Berkeley County, Colonel William Rhett, Henry Noble, Esq., Colonel George Logan, Ralph Izard, Gentleman, Captain Benjamin Quelch, Captain David Davis, William Gibbes, Merchant, Capt. Peter Slann, Charles Hill, Esq., Landgrave Joseph Morton, Hugh Hext, John Woodward, William Bull and Phillip Gendron, Gentlemen, the commissioners nominated and appointed by an Act of the Assembly of the said province ratified Nov. 3rd. 1706. (Book B 3, p. 611, R. M. C., Charleston County.)

11 *The South-Carolina Gazette*, June 7, 1734, and Mch. 26, 1737.

12 Mr James Child, of St. John's Parish, Berkeley, laid out a town on the western branch of Cooper river which was called Childsbury and afterwards Strawberry and left several legacies to promote its settlement. He gave one square for a college or university, £600 currency and a lot for a free school and house for the master. The

April 15, 1707, with Elizabeth Willis, who survived him sixteen years, he had issue:

1 John Harleston, *b.* Jany. 19, 1708; *d.* Nov. 26, 1767.
2 Nicholas " *b.* Dec. 18, 1710; *d.* Jany., 1768.
3 George " *b.* Jany. 4, 1713; *d.* May, 1732.
4 Daniel " *b.* June 29, 1715; *d.* unmarried.
5 Ann " *b.* February 12, 1719; *d.* May 18, 1740.
6 Edward " *b.* Nov. 13, 1722; *d.* Sept. 24, 1775.
7 Philip " *b.* Oct. 13, 1724; *d.* May 5, 1732.

John Harleston, born Jany. 19, 1708, married Hannah Child, 1740, and died Nov. 26, 1767. He succeeded his father as the head of the Harleston family, being generally designated as Captain Harleston, and in his turn in conjunction with one resident of Carolina and one in England about to sail for the Province was given a general power of attorney[14] by John Colleton. A planter and an owner of the greatest portion of Harleston, a suburb of Charles Town, he was a captain[15] in the Berkeley regiment of foot of which Thomas Smith, Jr., was adjutant, and by his wife, Hannah Child, to whom he was married Feby. 19, 1740, he left issue:

1 John Harleston, *b.* Dec. 23, 1743; *d.* at Bermuda, Mch. 16, 1768.
2 Isaac Child Harleston, *b.* Oct. 9, 1745; *d.* Jany. 20, 1798.
3 Elizabeth Harleston, *b.* Nov. 1, 1747; *d.* Nov. 13, 1830.
4 Margaret Harleston, *b.* Aug. 13, 1749; *d.* Nov. 28, 1819.

---

inhabitants subscribed a further sum of £2200 and to these was added £200 by Francis Williams. The Assembly passed an Act in 1733 erecting a free school at Childsbury. No person was eligible to be a trustee unless he subscribed £100. (McCrady's *History of So. Ca. under the Royal Government*, p. 484.)

[13] *The South-Carolina Gazette,* Dec. 7, 1738.

[14] Power of attorney to John Harleston from John Colleton Mch 15, 1750, Book J J, p. 147, R. M. C., Charleston County.

[15] *The S-C. Gazette,* Feby. 2, 1751.

5 Ann Harleston, *b.* Dec. 7, 1751; *d.* Aug. 31, 1752.
6 Nicholas Harleston, *b.* Sept. 14, 1753.
7 Hannah Harleston, *b.* Jany. 29, 1755.
8 William Harleston, *b.* April 18, 1757; *d.* Mch. 26, 1816.
9 Sarah Harleston, *b.* Oct. 31, 1758; *d.* July 16, 1772.
10 Edward Harleston, *b.* Jany. 28, 1761; *d.* Dec. 17, 1825.

John Harleston, born Dec. 23, 1743, died at Bermuda Mch. 16, 1768, unmarried.

Isaac Child Harleston, born Oct. 9, 1745, was a member of the First Provincial Congress, held Jany. 11th-17th, 1775[16]; was, on June 5, 1775, elected a captain[17] by a ballot of the Provincial Congress of South Carolina appointing officers for the first two regiments raised by the Province for the approaching revolution. Taken into the pay of the Continental Congress shortly after the battle of Fort Moultrie, where he served as captain, and where the British fleet under Sir Peter Parker was repulsed and the first great victory of the Revolutionary war won, he was, on Dec. 13, 1778, promoted to the rank of major of the Sixth Regiment of Continentals and served as such until the consolidation of the five infantry regiments of South Carolina into three in Feb. 1780, when he was transferred to the 2d Regt. and served to the surrender of Charles Town on May 12, 1780. Major Harleston was the intimate friend of Marion and Charles Cotesworth Pinckney and his correspondence with those two distinguished men—much of it happily preserved in the original—indicates how high he stood in the affectionate regard of both. In addition, letters from Col. Roger Smith, Capt. Thomas Hall, his brother-in-law Thomas Corbett, and his younger brother

[16] *The S-C. Gazette*, July 23, 1775.
[17] Moultrie's *Memoirs of the American Revolution*, Vol. I, p. 64.

William,[18] portray the period with great exactness. These, together with muster rolls and reports of courts-martial, have recently been made valuable additions to the collection of the South Carolina Historical Society. Isaac Harleston was a

---

[18] "Dr Brother Monday, Mch. 27, 1780.

Your letter with the Indent inclosed arrived yesterday by Charles. Inclosed I send you a receipt from T. Cobia Butcher for 27 head oxen & steers 21 of which Edwd Tanner received back by Charles who will hand to you 4 shirts 4 socks 1 yd Dowlass also 3 shirts for himself You desired in a former letter the Contents of the Boards you left to be carted to the Landing the oxen being very poor & weather rainy were the reasons it was not done otherwise the quantity might have been ascertained. I sent to Col Drayton by the Boat you lately sold him, (a soldier by the name of Smith Pataroon) 316 inch boards con'g 4353 feet 164 ps scantling 1352 feet in all 5705. There may be now at the landing Hugers Bridge & Silk Hope wood landing two such Boat Loads as the above. A mulatto fellow pataroon of a schooner John Mathews by name will bring to Chs town a Load Straw from the Bluff which you had better see into and have weighed which was not done at home on account of the hurry of the persons who wanted it for the public — —I have received Jo Wigfalls money for provisions also Thomas Broughtons I have in my hands with some money Edwd Tanner delivered and the above near £6000—also a little hard money from Capt Bethell for 25 bushels old corn 155/—℔ Bs of whom I purchased 9 Broad hoes with a discount for a little Lumber for about 500 Dollars they cost in St. Eustatius upwards of a ps of Eight each They may be dear for what I Know but princes necessity I was obliged to relieve You desired in a former Letter to sell the Roan Colt provided 10 or 12 M Dollars could be obtained for him would advise you to decline that notion & keep him for a Saddle Horse for which purpose I think he will suit. However if that price can be had for him he shall go. I will speak to Ben Simons about those Colts. I would be glad you would let me Know where I may find all your papers that I may put them in the small red chest you lately had in Town (but now up here) to be removed if occasion Requires. Harriet & Dolly have lost their children and am afraid you will lose the latter notwithstanding all the care that has been taken of her Old prince has planted 45 acres corn & is now about potatoes. Please make my respects to Brothers Corbett & Ned & am Yours affectionately

Will Harleston"

"If a stick blue twist can be had in Chs Town do send it by the first Conveyance that is safe

Major Isaac Harleston By Charles
with a Bundle"

great horseman[19] and upon the death of his cousin John, son of Edward, by a provision in John's will he became the sole owner of the celebrated imported stallion Flimnap. While the records of the findings of courts-martial approved by him show him to have been a stern disciplinarian other correspondence seems to establish the unselfishness of his service to his country when the interest of those dearest and closest to him were in consequence neglected in a measure as they thought.[20] With his brother officers he must have

---

19 "Sir,

I wish to leave two or three of my mares & a fellow to take care of them with money to purchase Grain etc.; and if it wd be no inconvenience for them to remain at one of your plantations where they cou'd have the advantage of a field, or pasture to run in" * * * "I will be greatly obliged to you for that indulgence.

You told me you were scarce of Grain, or I would have endeavour'd to have got as much of some kind or other of run as wd have lasted my mares that time, at the usual price—but as I presume this will not be convenient, if you will be good enough to instruct my fellow where he may most likely succeed in getting a supply, I will be greatly obliged to you, & it will answer equally—

A line in answer by return of the Boy will Oblige

Sir,

Yr obdt & very

hble Servt

W. Hampton

Major Harleston Wednesday Nov. 9."— Letter from Wade Hampton to Major Harleston from the original in the possession of S. C. Historical Society.

"Sir

As the supplies of fodder which had been laid up the last season at my Home plantation are nearly exhausted—Your mares may be much better accommodated here—& the probability of procuring such Grain as may be necessary is likewise in favor of this situation—My own mares are suffered to graze in the adjacent wood under the care of a servant who goes out with them, returning in the evening—and yours may without danger do the same under the eyes of your servant, where they will derive every advantage of a good Range—in the mean time the pasture at the other plantation will be improving & afford them plenty of Grass"&c.—Copy reply of Major Harleston endorsed on above.

20 "I cannot describe the uneasiness I now feel from the answer to

been a great favorite.[21] He died unmarried January 20, 1798.

Elizabeth Harleston, born Nov. 1, 1747, died unmarried, Nov. 30, 1830. By traditions in the family it is asserted that the grace and beauty of this lady preserved the family estate from destruction at the hands of "Mad Archie" Campbell.

Margaret Harleston, born Aug. 13, 1749, died Nov. 28, 1819. On June 8, 1769 she married Thomas Corbett merchant of Charleston, and the children of that marriage were:

1 Thomas Corbett, *b.* in 1770; married Eliza Harleston.
2 Hannah Margaret Corbett, *b.* April 2, 1775; *m.* Jacob Æmilius Irving, of Ironshore, Jamaica.
3 Harleston Corbett, *b.* July 5, 1785
4 Elizabeth Corbett, *b.* May 17, 1788; *m.* James Dewar Simons.

Ann Harleston, born Dec. 17, 1751, died in infancy, Aug, 31, 1752.

Nicholas Harleston, born Sept. 14, 1752, died about 1783, unmarried.

Hannah Harleston, born Jany. 29, 1755, died unmarried.

---

my letters to Wm Moultrie & cannot be persuaded but you might have gained me admission into the Generals Family when I wrote first to you about it if you had spoke before Izard Middleton applied The reflections that are cast on those who remain in the country are great.
W. H."

21 "Dear Isaac
The Genl: & Col: if I remember were not determined to dine with you, when invited—I was there last Night—and they then, upon my taking leave—sd they shd see me at your Quarters at dinner to day—this hint I give that you may exert yourself for Eels & fresh Butter of which the Genl: & Col: are very fond—Shubrick is to land at your wharf—Remind me when I see you of a small anecdote of Col: Wigfall Yrs R. Smith
Mondy morg—"

William Harleston, born April 18, 1757, died March 26, 1816. He served in the Revolution, and before his majority was in charge of the plantations accounting to his elder brother Isaac in model business letters. He was an ambitious youth as may be inferred from the letter signed "W H" of which he was the author. He was twice married; first to Miss Pinckney, who died childless, and second to Sarah Quash by whom he had issue:

1 Hannah Child Harleston.
2 Sarah Hasell Harleston, *b.* Dec. 23, 1800; *d.* July 12, 1865.
3 Constantia Harleston, *b.* ———; *d.* 1824.
4 William Harleston, *b.* ———; *d.* 1874.
5 John Harleston, *b* Nov. 15, 1805; *d.* Aug. 26, 1877.

Hannah Child Harleston was born about 1797. She married Wm. L. Moultrie. Neither the date of her birth nor death has been preserved exactly.

Sarah Hasell Harleston, born Dec. 23, 1800, died July 12, 1865 She married, on Dec 2, 1824, Benjamin Huger, M. D., the son of Major Benjamin Huger who was killed at the lines of Charles Town May 11, 1779. The children of that marriage were:

1 William Harleston Huger, *b.* May 20, 1826.
2 Eliza Huger, *b.* Oct. 19, 1828.
3 Sarah Quash Huger, *b.* Jany. 24, 1834.
4 Benjamin Frost Huger, *b.* July 21, 1836; *d.* Mch. 10, 1887.

Constantia Harleston, died in 1824, unmarried.

William Harleston, died at "The Hut", Cooper River, in 1874 unmarried.

John Harleston, born Nov. 15, 1805; died Aug. 26, 1877, at "Ellwood", Cooper River.

Sarah Harleston, the fifth daughter of the second John Harleston, was born Oct. 31, 1758. She died unmarried July 16, 1772.

Edward Harleston, the youngest son of the second John Harleston, was born January 28, 1761, and died Dec. 17, 1825. On May 31, 1787, he married Annabella Moultrie, the daughter James Moultrie, British Lieutenant-Governor and Chief Justice of East Florida, by whom he had issue:

1 John Harleston, *b.* Aug. 10, 1790; *d.* Oct. 29, 1790.
2 Hannah H. Harleston, *b.* Dec. 9, 1791.
3 Edward Harleston, *b.* Dec. 25, 1794; *d.* Feby. 11, 1871.
4 John Harleston, *b.* Mch. 14, 1797; *d.* Sept. 11, 1831.
5 Cecilia Harleston, *b.* Nov. 22, 1791; *d.* Oct. 26, 1800.
6 Annabella Harleston, *b.* Feby. 16, 1802; *d.* Mch. 18, 1802.

John Harleston, born Aug. 10, 1790, died Oct. 29, 1790.

Hannah H. Harleston, born Dec. 9, 1791; married, on 23d November, 1815, Robert Hasell Quash and died Nov. 9, 1862. The children of the marriage were:

1 Annabella Harleston Quash *b.* Sept. 25, 1818; *d.* Dec. 29, 1818.
2 Robert Hasell Quash, *b.* Febry 13, 1820; *d.* Mch. 11, 1851.
3 Hannah Harleston Quash, *b.* Jany. 23, 1822; *d.* Oct. 14, 1857.
4 Sarah Annabella Quash, *b.* Febry. 27, 1824.
5 Constantia Harleston Quash, *b.* Mch. 10, 1826.
6 Edward Harleston Quash, *b.* Nov. 14, 1828; *d.* April 27, 1858.
7 Elizabeth Margaret Quash, *b.* Aug. 11, 1831; *d.* May 29, 1833.

Edward Harleston, born Dec. 25, 1794, died February 11, 1871, was twice married; first to Georgianna W. Doughty, on Mch. 3, 1818; by whom he had issue:

1 Edward Wentworth Harleston, *b.* May 30, 1819; *d.* Mch. 20, 1823.
2 Selina Doughty Harleston, *b.* Sept. 11, 1820; *d* Nov. 30, 1822.
3 Cecilia Stanton Harleston, *b.* Oct. 19, 1822; *d.* Dec. 5, 1822.

By his second marriage, contracted Jany. 26, 1826, with Anna Isabella Huger he had issue:

1 Annabella Moultrie Harleston, *b.* Febry. 7, 1827.
2 Lucy Harleston, *b.* Aug. 28, 1828; *d.* Mch. 20, 1855.
3 Elizabeth Huger Harleston, *b.* June 26, 1830.
4 John Harleston, *b.* Oct. 25, 1831.
5 Cecilia Moultrie Harleston, *b.* Nov. 28, 1833.
6 Edward Harleston, *b.* Dec 20, 1835; *d.* Oct. 30, 1891.
7 Hannah Harleston, *b.* Jany. 18, 1838.
8 Frank Huger Harleston, *b.* Dec. 7, 1839; *d.* Nov. 24, 1863.
9 Frances Motte Harleston, *b.* Nov. 11, 1841.
10 Mary Huger Harleston, *b.* Mch. 20, 1845.

Annabella Moultrie Harleston, born Febry. 7, 1827, married T. G. Prioleau.

Lucy Harleston, born Aug. 28, 1828, died March 20, 1855, married R. C. Laurens.

Elizabeth Huger Harleston, born June 6, 1830, married J. F. Prioleau.

John Harleston, born Oct. 25, 1831, was in Texas at the time of the secession of South Carolina, but returning to his native state enlisted in the Vigilant Rifles and was with that command on Jany 9, 1861, when the *Star of the West* was repulsed in her attempt to enter Charleston harbor with men and munitions of war. Embarking on the Confederate privateering schooner *Savannah* he was, on June 3, 1861, captured and taken to New York, where he was tried for

piracy, and for eight months imprisoned in Fort Lafayette. On his exchange he served with the Charleston Light Dragoons. He was struck by a fragment of shell while carrying dispatches from Battery Wagner to Battery Gregg but remained on duty and upon the attack on Gregg fell in with the 27th Georgia and aided in the repulse given to the Federals Sept. 5, 1863. Not long after this he was commissioned a first lieutenant in the First South Carolina regiment of Artillery (Regulars), Col. Alfred Rhett commanding, and served in this regiment. Upon the evacuation of Charleston, when serving as infantry at Averesboro, he was in command of his company carrying into action 62 men with only 28 reporting at the close of the day. Was captured by the Federals four days after the battle of Bentonville. After the war he engaged in business in Charleston where he has since resided.

Cecilia Moultrie Harleston, born Nov. 28, 1833, married Henry B. Mazyck and, upon his death, W. C. Rivers.

Edward Harleston, born Dec. 20, 1835, died Oct. 30, 1891, was first sergeant of the Charleston Light Dragoons when, in March, 1862, the company was mustered into Confederate service and two years later, on the promotion of Captain Rutledge to the colonelcy of the 4th S. C. Cav. became Junior 2d lieutenant and served through the campaigns in Virginia, being in command of the company from June, 1864, to the close of the war. He died Oct. 30, 1891. On June 6, 1871 he married Eleanor C. Harleston by whom he had issue:

1 Edward Harleston, *b.* Mch. 1, 1872.
2 Eleanor Gaillard Harleston, *b.* March 29, 1873.
3 John Harleston, *b.* April 17, 1874
4 Francis Huger Harleston, *b.* July 3, 1877.
5 Anna Isabella Harleston, Dec. 18, 1881.

Hannah Harleston, the daughter of Edward, was born January 18, 1838.

Francis Huger Harleston, born Dec. 7, 1839, was killed at Fort Sumter, Nov. 24, 1863.

> "Young, gallant, sage in council, swift in fight
> O'er a bright day falls a too early night."

A first honor graduate at the South Carolina Military Academy in 1860, he rose to the rank of captain of Co. D, First Regiment of South Carolina Artillery. High in the estimation of his superior officers,[22] he crowded into his young life a wealth of service[23] and died in the line of duty, being struck by a shell while examining the fortifications of the fort in the defense of which he so gallantly assisted.

Frances Motte Harleston, was born Nov. 11, 1841.

Mary Huger Harleston, was born Mch. 20, 1845.

John Harleston, the third son of Edward, the youngest son of John, the eldest son of the first settler, was born March 14, 1797, and died Sept. 11, 1831. He married Elizabeth Cordes Febry. 25, 1819, by whom he had issue:

1 John Moultrie Harleston, *b.* Jany. 2, 1820; *d.* April 4, 1895.

2 Thomas Cordes Harleston, *b.* June 7, 1821; *d.* Aug. 27, 1891.

---

[22] In a dispatch of Nov. 20, 1863 Major Elliott, his commander, wrote: "I respectfully request that, if practicable, Captain Harleston be retained here until the dark nights have entirely passed by. His removal just at this time will be a great misfortune to me, as I am greatly dependent upon his watchfulness and ability." (Johnson's *Defense of Charleston Harbor*, p. 177.)

[23] "Prominent in every action from the beginning of the war, he won the praise of all who served with him, for he combined in remarkable degree the best qualities of a spirited, sagacious soldier with those of a true and gentle friend This accomplished officer fell before completing his twenty-fourth year. His State lost him from among the flower of her youth, and the Confederacy had no better young soldier in all her armies."—Johnson's *Defense of Charleston Harbor*, p. 178.

3 Edward Isaac Harleston, *b.* Dec. 31, 1827; *d.* Oct. 5, 1832.

4 Elizabeth Ann Harleston, *b.* April 3, 1830; *d.* Dec. 29, 1885.

John Moultrie Harleston, born Jany. 2, 1820, received a military education at West Point; was colonel of the 13th Regiment of So. Ca. Militia and Chief of Police under Wm. Porcher Miles, Mayor of Charleston. In the war of Secession he entered service as 1st Lieutenant of the Vigilant Rifles. He married Mrs. Eleanor Gourdin, nee Gaillard, by whom he had issue:

1 Mary Elizabeth Harleston, *b.* July 23, 1843.

2 Sarah Gaillard Harleston, *b.* July 13, 1845.

3 Eleanor Cordes Harleston, *b.* June 28, 1846.

4 Martha Selina Harleston, *b.* Oct. 25, 1848; *d.* July 18, 1897.

Mary Elizabeth Harleston, born July 23, 1843, married Henry Cordes Boylston.

Sarah Gaillard Harleston, was born July 13, 1845.

Eleanor Cordes Harleston, born June 28, 1846, married Edward Harleston.

Martha Selina Harleston, born Oct. 23, 1848, married J. B. Waring, and died July 18, 1897.

Thomas Cordes Harleston, the second son of John, the third son of Edward, the youngest son of John, the eldest son of the first settler, was born June 7, 1821, and died August 27, 1890. He was twice married; first to E. S. Barksdale, by whom he had issue:

1 Elizabeth Barksdale Harleston, *b.* ———; *d.* April 29, 1851.

His second wife was Ann Ball Simons, by whom he had issue:

1 John Simons Harleston, *b.* Dec. 12, 1855.

Edward Isaac Harleston, was born Dec. 27, 1827, and died Oct. 5, 1832.

Elizabeth Ann Harleston, was born April 30, 1830, and died Dec. 29, 1885.

Nicholas Harleston, the second son of the first settler, was born Dec. 18, 1710, was a captain in the Berkeley Regiment of foot[24] and was twice married; first to Sarah Child, Jany. 28, 1732, by whom he had issue:

1 John Harleston, *b.* about 1733; *d.* 1790.
2 Elizabeth Harleston, *b.* 1735; *d.* Oct., 1768.

By his second wife, Ann Ashby, to whom he was married Sept. 9, 1756, he had issue:

1 Ashby Harleston, *b.* Oct. 16, 1758.
2 Sarah Harleston.
3 Elizabeth Harleston, *b.* April 18, 1763; *d.* Sept. 29, 1763.
4 Nicholas Harleston, *b.* July, 1768; *d.* Oct. 31, 1832.

John Harleston, the eldest son of Nicholas, and known as John Harleston, Sr., to distinguish him from his cousin John, the son of Edward, was born about 1733 and in 1768 was with his uncle Edward one of the Anti-rescinders.[25] A colonel of militia of South Carolina during the Revolutionary war, under Moultrie he served at the siege of Charles Town by Prévost.[26] The date of Col. Harleston's connection with the armed resistance to Great Britain is not fixed as positively as that of his relative Major Isaac, but it was from a very early period.[27] This John Harleston has been confused

---

[24] *The So. Ca. Gazette*, Febry 2, 1751.

[25] McCrady's *South Carolina under the Royal Government*, page 610.

[26] "Col. John Harleston will remain at Cumming's creek with Capts. Linning's and Waring's companies, and detach a corporal's guard to the little battery, to the southwest of his post."—Orders of General Moultrie May 16, 1779, Moultrie's *Memoirs*, Vol. I, p. 449.

[27] See letter of Henry Laurens to "Capt. John Harleston", Sept. 12, 1775, Vol. I. of this magazine, p. 203.

by many with his cousin John who served in Virginia. Col. Harleston was evidently captured at the fall of Charles Town.[28] On April 24, 1766, he married Elizabeth Faucheraud, by whom he had issue:

1 Sarah Harleston.
2 Jane Harleston.
3 Elizabeth Harleston.

Sarah Harleston was born ——. She married Dr. William Reid and died ——.

Jane Harleston was born ——. She married Edward Rutledge and died ——.

Elizabeth Harleston was born ——. She married Thomas Corbett, Jr. by whom she had issue:

1 John Harleston Corbett, *b.* Febry. 6, 1799.
2 Margaret Harleston Corbett, *b.* in 1805.
3 Thomas Corbett, *b.* July 14, 1807; *d.* in 1846.

Elizabeth Ann Harleston was born ——. She married Benjamin Smith, Dec. 2, 1759, and died Oct., 1768.

Ashby Harleston was born Oct. 20, 1758, and died unmarried.

Sarah Harleston, born ——, died ——, unmarried.

Elizabeth Harleston was born April 18, 1763, and died Sept. 29, 1763.

Ann Harleston was born Febry, 27, 1766; died ——.

Nicholas Harleston was born July 24, 1768; died Oct. 31, 1832. He married Ann Olney Somers Mch. 6, 1794, by whom he had issue:

---

[28] John Harleston's estate was amerced in 1782, 12%. (*The American Loyalists*, by Lorenzo Sabine, p. 348.)

1 James Burn Harleston, *b.* July 5, 1795; *d.* Sept. 21, 1828.
2 Ann Harleston, *b.* Jany. 3, 1797; *d.* Jany. 5, 1860.
3 Susan Somers Harleston, *b.* July 20, 1798; *d.* July 21, 1850.
4 Nicholas Harleston, *b.* Febry. 27, 1800; *d.* Nov. 28, 1853.
5 Elizabeth Harleston, *b.* Dec. 4, 1801; *d.* April 2, 1890.
6 John Ashby Harleston, *b.* Febry. 28, 1804; *d.* in 1833.
7 Mary Deas Harleston, *b.* Dec. 29, 1805; *d.* Nov. 16, 1813.
8 Somers Harleston, *b.* Dec 30, 1807; *d.* Jany. 19, 1876.
9 Ashby Harleston, *b.* April 5, 1810; *d.* Nov. 1, 1813.
10 Olney Harleston, *b.* April 14, 1814; *d.* Oct. 9, 1890.

James Burn Harleston was born July 5, 1795. He died Sept. 21, 1828, unmarried.

Ann Harleston, born Jany. 3, 1797, and died January 5, 1860, married Archibald S. Brown, Dec. 15, 1818, and the children of this marriage were:

1 Nancy H. Brown.
2 Elizabeth H. Brown.
3 Anna C. Brown.
4 N. Harleston Brown.
5 Charles D. Brown.
6 Seaman D. Brown.

Nicholas Harleston was born February 27, 1800, and died Nov. 28, 1853, unmarried.

Elizabeth Harleston was born Dec. 4, 1801, and died April 2, 1890, unmarried. Her recorded recollections of many events connected with the Revolution correct some errors by which her progenitor Col. John Harleston has been confounded with his cousin Jack who served in Virginia.

John Ashby Harleston was born February 20, 1804, and died unmarried.

Mary Deas Harleston was born Dec. 29, 1805, and died Nov. 16, 1813.

Somers Harleston was born Dec. 30, 1807, and died January 19, 1876. He was twice married; first to Sarah Jane Heriot, by whom he had issue:

1 Eliza Futhey Harleston, *b.* April 8, 1833; *d.* Sept. 8, 1840.
2 Nicholas Somers Harleston, *b.* Mch. 22, 1835; *d.* Dec. 12, 1838.

By his second marriage with Elizabeth Porcher Haig, he had issue:

1 Ann Porcher Harleston, *b.* Aug. 12, 1839; *d.* Aug. 6, 1841.
2 Ann Olney Harleston, *b.* Mch. 12, 1842.
3 Robert Haig Harleston, *b.* Aug. 29, 1845.
4 Susan Porcher Harleston, *b.* Jany. 24, 1847.
5 Susan Elizabeth Harleston, *b.* Oct. 16, 1849.
6 Mary Ashby Harleston, *b.* Nov. 8, 1851; *d.* July 14, 1899.
7 Ellen Heriot Harleston, *b.* July 9, 1853.
8 Alexyin Haig Harleston, *b.* Sept. 29, 1855; *d.* May 2, 1856.
9 Nicholas Somers Harleston, *b.* April 22, 1858; *d.* Oct. 22, 1862.
10 John Mitchell Harleston, *b.* July 9, 1860; *d.* Nov. 13, 1862.
11 Laurens Toomer Harleston, *b.* Dec. 18, 1863; *d.* Febry. 13, 1899.

Ann Porcher Harleston was born Aug. 12, 1839, and died Aug. 6, 1841.

Ann Olney Harleston was born March 12, 1842.

Robert Haig Harleston, born August 29, 1845, married Sophie Haskell Venning, by whom he had issue:

1 Olivia Huger Harleston, *b.* July, 1886.
2 Robert Haig Harleston, *b.* Jany. 1890.

Susan Porcher Harleston, born Jany. 24, 1847, married B. C. Webb.

Susan Elizabeth Harleston, born Oct. 16, 1849, married Wm. S. M. Lesesne.

Mary Ashby Harleston was born Nov. 8, 1851; and died July 14, 1899.

Ellen Heriot Harleston, born July 9, 1853, married John Christopher Mitchell.

Laurens Toomer Harleston, born Dec. 18, 1863, and died February 13, 1899, married Louisa Johnson and left no issue.

George Harleston, the third son of John Harleston, the first settler, was born June 4, 1713, and died May 5, 1732.

Daniel Harleston, the fourth son of John Harleston, the first settler, was born January 29, 1715, and died unmarried prior to 1754.

Ann Harleston, the only daughter of John Harleston, the first settler, was born February 12, 1719, and died May 18, 1740. She married Jonathan Scott in 1737, and the children of this marriage were:

1 John Scott.
2 Ann Scott.

Edward Harleston, the fifth son of the first settler, was born Nov. 13, 1722, and died Sept. 24, 1775. He had been elected a delegate[29] to the Second Provincial Congress, held

[29] *The So. Ca. Gazette*, Sept. 7, 1775.

in South Carolina in November, 1775. He married Miss Moore, a daughter of Roger Moore, Esq., of Cape Fear, North Carolina, and by her had one son, with regard to whose education his will, executed in 1769, indicates the distinct change which had taken place in his sentiments for the old country.[30] This son was his only child:

1 John Harleston, *b.* about 1756; *d.* 1783.

John Harleston, known as John Harleston, Jr., in contradistinction to John Harleston, Sr., the son of Nicholas, was born about 1756, and married Elizabeth Lynch, the daughter of Thomas Lynch, Sr., about May 1, 1777.[31] Although quite young at the outbreak of the Revolutionary war the family tradition that he served seems borne out by circumstances connected with his will which was executed near Petersburg in Virginia Mch. 22, 1781, and witnessed by three South Carolinians one of whom was one of the earliest appointees of the Provincial Congress, Nicholas Eveleigh, captain at Fort Moultrie, and later designated a Deputy Adjutant General. Harleston's will was executed at a time and place which would seem to indicate that with his three South Carolina friends he was serving under Baron de Steuben when the latter disputed with General Phillips his advance on Petersburg and skirmished with him near that city. In some of the traditions of the family he is confounded with his cousin John, and dubbed Colonel Harleston, but in the recollections of Miss Elizabeth Harleston, born in 1801, and the daughter of the cousin to whom he gave a contingent remainder in his

---

30 "And I will that my said son shall be as genteely educated as possible in the Province until he shall arrive at the age of eighteen" * * "and afterwards if my executors shall see fit they may send him Home to England for improvement."

31 Marriage settlement will Book 1774-1779, p. 438.

"The following Marriages were solemnized here last Week, viz. Between John Harleston, jun. Esq; and Miss Elizabeth Lynch, Daughter of the late Honourable Thomas Lynch, one of our first Delegates to the Continental Congress"—*The Gazette of the State of South-Carolina*, Monday, May 5, 1777.

will, while remembering also the most military member of the Harleston family,[32] to whom he left his moiety of the imported stallion Flimnap having especially excepted this from the bequest to his widow of all of his "horses stallions geldings plate and personal property", he is clearly distinguished from Colonel John.

Philip Harleston, who was born October 13, 1724, and died May 5, 1732, unmarried, was the last child born to John Harleston, the first settler.

---

[32] "In the name of the one Eternal and Almighty Being who created the World by the word of his Power and supports the same by the unerring Dictates of his Wisdom, I John Harleston the younger of St John's Parish in Berkeley County South Carolina at present being in the neighborhood of Petersburg in Virginia do make and ordain this writing to be my last will and testament" * * * * * *

"Also my moiety of the above mentioned stud horse Flimnap as also my wearing gold watch and the old family watch I give unto my cousin Isaac Harleston, son of John Harleston deceased."—Will Book A. p. 187, Probate Court, Charleston County. See also p. 134 of this Magazine.

NOTES AND QUERIES.

Notes.

BREWTON.—Dr. Joseph Gaston Baillie Bulloch, of Cherokee, N. C , formerly of Savannah, Ga., has lately published a volume on the Habersham family and other families, in which he has given an account of the distinguished Brewton family of South Carolina and their connections, the Pinckneys and Joneses, that does not harmonize with the genealogical history of that family which was published in this magazine for April 1901; in fact Dr. Bulloch's statements and figures upset the records of South Carolina, for his account is completely at variance with our records—abstracts and extracts from which were presented to substantiate almost every single statement made in our Brewton genealogy, and these abstracts and extracts Dr. Bulloch has either completely ignored or incorrectly quoted or used.

Dr. Bulloch puts Mrs. Susannah Porter, whom he says was "born Pinckney", down as the first wife of Col. Miles Brewton and the mother of his six children. Our genealogy, substantiated by abstracts submitted from records, shows conclusively that Mrs. Susannah Porter was his second wife and not the mother of any of his six children. We showed that Mathew Porter, the first husband of Mrs. Brewton, died between Nov. 15, 1717, and June 20, 1718, the dates of the making and probating of his will. Necessarily her marriage to Col. Brewton took place later. Col. Brewton's eldest child, Robert, was born in 1698, as we showed by his death notice; his second child was married prior to Nov. 8, 1720, on which date her first husband was buried; his third child was married July 10, 1722; his fourth child, Ruth, who married William Pinckney, January 6, 1725, was born in

1704, as shown by her death notice; his fifth child was married March 28, 1733, and his sixth child was married January 16, 1734; thus precluding the possibility of any of them having been children by Mrs. Porter. As shown by her death notice Mrs. Porter was born in 1671, and was therefore in the neighborhood of fifty when she married Col. Brewton. The death notice also states that when she died in 1741 she had been in the Province thirty six years which would have made her arrival in South Carolina about the year 1705. She could not have been a daughter of Thomas Pinckney, the founder of the South Carolina Pinckneys, for he was about her own age, came to South Carolina a single man, in April, 1692, and married Miss Cotesworth about the time that Miles Brewton married his first wife, and a document on record in Charleston indicates that Mrs. Porter's maiden name was Gorter.

On page 139 Dr. Bulloch says: "Robert and Millicent Brewton had Mary, who married, 1720, Joseph Jones (who died 1751), had John Jones, born 1720. John Jones married Miss Pinckney, daughter of Wm. Pinckney, of South Carolina, and had: I. Millicent Jones, born 1745; died April 23, 1829; married John Colcock, of Charleston, S. C., 1768 (who died August 21, 1783). II. Maj. John Jones, born January, 1749; married Mary Sharpe, December 28, 1769".

In that paragraph Dr. Bulloch not only sets aside every record we cited, but sets common sense at defiance. If Robert Brewton was born in 1697, as Dr. Bulloch records; how could he possibly have had a daughter old enough to marry Joseph Jones in 1720? The St. Philip's Parish register records the birth of Mary Brewton, daughter of Robert and Milicent Brewton, Nov. 3, 1720 (Pretty youthful bride!) and the Christ Church Parish register records her marriage to Joseph Jones January 6, 1742, and Col. Miles Brewton, in his will, mentions his "grand-daughter Mary, wife of Joseph Jones". A family Bible owned by a descendant records the birth of Milicent Jones in 1744 and of John

Jones in 1749 and the death of their father Joseph Jones in 1751. Dr. Bulloch has set the generations back and put in one that never existed, and makes the imaginary John Jones marry a Miss Pinckney, daughter of Maj. William Pinckney; but we furnished ample proof as to the names of Maj. Pinckney's children and who they married, and not one married a Jones. But in order to show how Mr. Dunwoody Jones, of Atlanta, Ga., figures it out that Maj. John Jones, who was killed at the siege of Savannah, Oct. 9, 1779, was a son of a Pinckney mother he gives a sketch of the Pinckney family which does not accord with a single record, published or unpublished, that we have ever seen concerning that illustrious family. He gives as the eldest son of Thomas Pinckney, the emigrant, "Charles Cotesworth, who had Col. Charles Cotesworth, Jr., who commanded a regiment at the siege of Savannah, Ga., 1779, and mentions in a letter written home this fact: 'My cousin, Jack Jones, is among the killed.'" Now Col. Charles Cotesworth Pinckney, who commanded the 1st S. C. Continental regiment during the greater part of the Revolution, was the first of that full name, but neither he nor his regiment was at the siege of Savannah. That regiment was kept at Fort Moultrie at that time to protect Charles Town. But Maj. Jones did have a first cousin at the siege of Savannah, Lieutenant Charles Pinckney, of the Charles Town Regiment (militia), and he was doubtless the man who wrote of the death of Maj. Jones. Major Jones's mother was Mary, daughter of Robert Brewton, and Lieut. Charles Pinckney's mother was Frances, daughter of Robert Brewton, and Major William Pinckney was the uncle-in-law of these respective mothers as well as the father of Lieut. Charles Pinckney's father.

JOSHUA HETT SMITH.—In the January issue of this magazine was printed a letter from Lt. Col. Tench Tilghman to Lt. Col. John Laurens in which the former gave an account of the treason of Arnold and the capture of André and men-

tioned (See page 21) one "Jo: Smith (who married in Charlestown and lived near Kings ferry)" as an accomplice. This was Joshua Hett Smith, a lawyer by profession, a son of William Smith, Judge of the Supreme Court of New York, 1763-1769, and a brother of William Smith, the then Chief Justice of New York. He was born May 27, 1749, and married, in 1770, Elizabeth Gordon, daughter of John Gordon, of Charles Town, S. C.[1]

He was not hanged as Col. Tilghman supposed that he would be, but was acquitted.[2] He died in 1818, leaving one child Sarah Gordon Smith—a son, Joshua Gordon Smith, having predeceased him.

THOMSON.—In the sketch of Col. William Thomson published in the April issue of this magazine the statement was made on page 103 that Col. Thomson had resigned the colonelcy of the 3rd Regiment in the autumn of 1778, and certain circumstantial evidence was given, in Note bb on the same page, to substantiate that statement; but since then the following document has been found among the papers left by Maj. Isaac Harleston, of the 2d Regiment, which have lately been presented to the South Carolina Historical Society by Mr. John Harleston, which shows that Col. Thomson was

---

[1] "Lately was married at New-York, Mr. JOSEPH SMITH, son of the Hon. WILLIAM SMITH, Esq; deceased, of that Place, to Miss ELIZABETH GORDON, eldest Daughter of JOHN GORDON, Esq; of this Town—A very amiable young Lady."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Thursday, November 29, 1770. One John Gordon, of Charles Town, had married one of Judge Smith's daughters a few years before, as will be seen by the following notice:

"On Tuesday last, Mr. JOHN GORDON, of this town, merchant, was married to Miss KATHARINE SMITH, a daughter of the honourable *William Smith*, Esq; of New York."—Ibid, Monday, March 16, 1767.

[2] See *The Crisis of the Revolution*, by William Abbott (New York, 1899).

Mr. Abbott states that Elizabeth Gordon was of "Belvedere", S. C., but, of course, "Belvedere" was only her father's plantation. Our Northern writers seem unable to comprehend our Southern custom of naming plantation homes.

still in service at the time of the consolidation of the five South Carolina infantry regiments into three:

" On public Service
To
The Commanding Officer
In Command
At Haddrells point

General orders february 11 1780.

Whereas the Honble the Continental Congress have resolved that the number of Batalions of infantry of this state shall be reduced to three — The General and the Governor, to whom the mode of Reduction and arrangement was Committed, have appointed the following field Officers

Col: C: C: Pinckney, Lt Col Scott, Major Pinckney } to the first Regiment

Lieut Colo^l^ Marion, Major Harleston } to the 2d Reg^t^

Colo^l^ Thompson, Lieut Col: Henderson, Major Hyrne } To the Third Rgiment

And the General and Governor having Left the Appointment of the Captains to the above field Officers, a Majority of them have agreed, that twenty seven Captains oldest in service as Commissioned Officers shall be retained, and Captains Turner, Theus, Elliott, Hext, Lining, Gadsden, Williamson," [One or two names obliterated] "Levacher, Moultrie, Mazyck, R ·. B.·. Baker, preveaux, Gray, Mayson, Roux, F. Warley, Smith, Goodwin. Farrar, Lidle, Shubrick, George Warley, Buchanan, Baker of the 6th and Pollard [1] of the same appearing to be the oldest in Service (Except Capt. Caldwell, Tolles, and Hennington,[2] who have not signified their Intention to Continue in the Service Since their releasement from Captivity—and Captains—St Martin and Hampton,[3] The former of whom Chooses to decline and the latter is supposed from his long absence to have quitted the Service" [About six words obliterated.] "Captains in the Three retained Regiments—each Officer to Continue in the Regiment to which he now belongs, except those of the fifth & sixth who are to fill up the vacancies in the retained Regiments, the Senior Officers going to the oldest and if any of them

---

[1] George Turner, Simeon Theus, Joseph Elliott, William Hext, Charles Linning, Thomas Gadsden, John Williamson, Levacher de St. Marie, Thomas Moultrie, Daniel Mazyck, Richard Bohun Baker, Adrian Proveaux, Peter Gray, Richard Mason, Albert Roux, Felix Warley, John Carraway Smith, Uriah Goodwyn, Field Farrar, George Liddell, Thomas Shubrick, George Warley, John Buchanan, Jesse Baker, and Richard Pollard.

[2] William Caldwell, Oliver Towles and John Hennington.

[3] Henry Hampton, subsequently a militia colonel under Sumter and then a colonel of State troops (ten months men) under Sumter.

should die or quite the service The vacancies so happening shall First be filled by" [obliterated] "of the field officers of the Regiment the instant such vacancy may happen, shall have Companies in the new arrangement thereby completely adopted.
And Whereas some of the officers above named may Choose now to retire from the Service—any vacancy—happening by" [obliterated] "shall be filled up by the Supernumerary" [obliterated] "according to seniority in Service during the" [obliterated] "public—Good and Justice to those Supernumeraries who wishes to be retained, will prompt them to declare their intentions immediately in which case they will be put on the list of Supernumeraries and their places filled accordingly.

A. Dellient B M:"

TREZEVANT.—The following additions and corrections are offered to the Trezevant genealogy published in the January issue of this magazine:

John Trezevant (20) not only attended the "College and Academy at Philadelphia" but graduated at Princeton. His full name was John Timothy Trezevant, for in the collection of the South Carolina Historical Society there is a letter written by him which is signed "John T. Trezevant".

Martha Trezevant (58) married late in life a lawyer named Richardson, of Edinburgh, Scotland.

Octavus Undecimus (64) was the name of the twelfth child of Peter Trezevant (25).

Charles Simmons Trezevant (80) married Mary Jane Dunham, not Mary McDonald, and their daughter Mary Trezevant (122), *b.* March 4, 1857, *m.* Douglas Sloan.

James Peter (82) was the name of the third son of John Farquhar Trezevant (55), not Peter James.

Elizabeth Catharine (83) was the name of the eldest daughter of John Farquhar Trezevant (55), not Elizabeth Willoughby. She died June 13 (not 5th), 1885.

Charlotte Gignilliat Trezevant (84), married, Feb. 14, 1838, Norman Page Gignilliat, who was not a physician but a rice planter.

Dr. George Sewell Trezevant (91) had another dau. than those given on pages 54 and 55, Lucy Mary, who *m.* Franklin M. Mikell, of Sumter, S. C. (Issue.)

William Howell Trezevant (97), twelfth child of Dr. D. H. Trezevant (57), married *Fanny* Hammond, of Charlotte, N. C., Nov. 10, 1875. He died at 12 o'clock M., April 22, 1902, at his home in Marietta, Ga.

Lucy Mary Trezevant (99), was the thirteenth child of Dr. D. H. Trezevant (57). She was born April 14, 1849. The fourteenth was a son named Theodore Henry, *b.* July 31, 1851, who *d.* unm. and s. p. Robert Gilchrist Trezevant (98) was the fifteenth child and a son who died in infancy was the sixteenth.

Norman Gilbert Gignilliat (125) was *b.* Dec. 3, 1838, not 1839.

Caroline Barbara Gignilliat (126) was *b.* Feb. 13, 1840, not 1841.

George Warren Gignilliat (130) was *b.* (according to his own statement) January 17, 1854, not 1853.

Mrs. Charlotte Trezevant Gignilliat (84) had three children not named in the list of her children given on page 52. They were:

John Trezevant Gignilliat, *b.* March 31, 1843; *d.* Oct. 28, 1853.

William Henry Gignilliat, *b.* June 25, 1849; *d.* Nov. 26, 1853.

Charlotte Trezevant Gignilliat, *b.* Dec. 20, 1860; *d.* June 11, 1862.

Mary Taylor (152), who married Thomas S. Davant, had no middle name.

A Monument to General Sumter.—Congressman A. F. Lever, of the Seventh South Carolina District, has introduced into Congress a bill to appropriate $25,000 for a monument to Gen. Sumter, at Sumter, S. C. It is but right that this bill should pass and that these United States should at last recognize the great service that Gen. Sumter rendered this country in 1780 and 1781 and pass this bill. A study of Gen. McCrady's two volumes on *South Carolina in the Revolution* will convince any careful student of American history that Gen. Sumter's services were second in value *only to* Washington's.

PUBLICATIONS RECEIVED.

REGISTER OF THE COLONIAL DAMES OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK, 1893-1901. (New York, MCMI.)

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS OF THE JOSEPH HABERSHAM CHAPTER, DAUGHTERS AMERICAN REVOLUTION, Vol. I. (Dalton, Ga., 1902.)

This volume consists for the most part of reprints of the historical and genealogical questions and answers that had formerly appeared in the historical and genealogical department conducted by Joseph Habersham Chapter, in *The Constitution*, of Atlanta, Ga. These papers would have been valuable in the hands of a well informed historian or professional genealogist, but they were published and republished as they were, with all of their errors. That gives us a volume that will do incalculable harm. People will read this volume and accept the most absurd and inaccurate statements as history and all the reliable works of all time to come will never stamp out the wrong impressions. False as it is we cannot kill Weems's so called *Life of Marion*. In spite of incontrovertable records to the contrary, Mrs. Poyas's accounts of Governor Blake's children and the Landgrave Smith and other families are accepted as correct by the unthinking. One has only to compare the Capers records given in this volume to those given in this magazine for October, 1901, to find a proof of the unreliability of the former.

CHARLES SUMNER AND THE TREATY OF WASHINGTON. By D. H. Chamberlain. A review of parts of an address by Mr. Charles Francis Adams before the New York Historical Society, November 19, 1901. Boston, W. B. Clarke & Co.

The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, April, 1902.

Contains a copy of the treaty made "At a meeting of the principal Chiefs & Warriors of the Cherokee Nation, with John Stuart, Esqr, Superintendent of Indian Affairs, &c., at Lochabor, So. Carolina, October 18th, 1770."

The New England Historical and Genealogical Register, April, 1902.

The Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography, April, 1902.

Popp's Journal, 1777-1783, the first instalment of which covers seventeen pages contains this interesting entry, he being then in New York:

"*May 26.*—Received news that Genl Clinton had captured Charleston in South Carolina with Genl Lincoln, 6000, men, 200 cannon and many ships."

A fac simile is also given of the first number ("den 6 Mey. 1732.") of *Philadelpische Zeitung.*, the first German newspaper published in America. "The enterprise, for lack of support, proved unsuccessful; for when the second number was issued, June 24, 1732, it was announced that under fifty subscriptions had been secured." It was published by "*B. Francklin* in der Marck-strass," and "L. Timothée" was its editor. The latter subsequently removed to Charles Town, S C., and revived *The South-Carolina Gazette*, which had suspended publication upon the 8th of Sepember 1733 in consequence of the death of Thomas Whitemarsh its publisher. The first number "Printed by L. Timothée in *Church-Street*" appeared "Saturday, February 2, 1733-4", but with the issue of April 6, 1734, the printer's name was changed to "Lewis Timothy" and so it remained to the day of his death.

Historical Collections of the Essex Institute, April, 1902.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, April, 1902.

The West Virginia Historical Magazine, April, 1902.

The Trinity Archive, Trinity College, Durham, N. C., March, 1902.

The Genealogical Quarterly Magazine, Burlington, Vt., April, 1902.

Acadiensis, St. John, N. B., April, 1902.

The American Catholic Historical Researches, April, 1902.

Records of the American Catholic Historical Society, March, 1902.

Publications of the Southern History Association, March, 1902.

Fifteen pages are devoted to "A Bibliography of the Women Writers of South Carolina", by A. S. Salley, Jr. This constitutes, by no means, a full list of books by or about South Carolina women.

The "Old Northwest" Genealogical Quarterly, April, 1902.

The Iowa Historical Record, April, 1902.

Annals of Iowa, April, 1902.

Proceedings of the American Philosophical Society, January-April, 1902.

Proceedings of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, January 8, 1902 (Annual meeting).

Southern Historical Society Papers, Vol. XXIX. (Richmond. 1901.)

Records and Papers of the New London County Historical Society, Part IV., Vol. II. (New London, 1901.)

Reports presented at the annual meeting of the New Haven Colony Historical Society, Nov. 18, 1901.

Bulletin Number 2 of the Association of Graduates of the United States Military Academy, January, 1902.

List of Books, Pamphlets, and Maps received at the Library of the Department of State from July 1, 1901, to December 31, 1901—News Series, No. 24.

Bulletin No. 61, second series, of the Indian Rights Association, Philadelphia.

Monthly Bulletins for April, May and June of Books added to the Public Library of the City of Boston.

Proceedings of the American Antiquarian Society, Worcester, Mass., Oct. 30, 1901.

Proceedings of the United States National Museum, Vol. 23. (Washington, D. C., 1901.)

The Sewanee Review, April, 1902.

Prof. B. J. Ramage contributes the second part of his sketch of Hugh S. Legaré, which is so marred by inaccuracies and so absolutely misrepresents the political history of South Carolina as to cause one to regret that the sketch was ever published and that the valuable manuscripts which were loaned to Prof. Ramage by a gentleman of Charleston might not have been put to better use.

On page 168, speaking of Legaré's career in the General Assembly of South Carolina in 1824, he says: "A firm believer in the doctrine of State Rights, he at first found himself on the side of the minority in the General Assembly. But the tariff acts of Congress were gradually transforming the politics of South Carolina and shattering the dominant party, which was locally known as the party of consolidation. One of its prime spirits, strange to relate, was John C. Calhoun. It was Judge William Smith who organized the Crawford faction in South Carolina—the party of State Rights and strict construction—

and in 1825 succeeded in inducing the Legislature to pass the following resolutions:" Prof. Ramage then quotes the well-known anti-tariff resolutions of 1825 which wound up with the declaration: "That it is an unconstitutional exercise of power on the part of Congress to levy duties to protect domestic manufacturers." In a foot-note on the subject Prof. Ramage says: "In 1824 the South Carolina Legislature was still National. The report of the Priolean Committee denied the right of nullification, and cited the jurisdiction of the Supreme Court." (Of course he meant Prioleau Committee.)

No student could examine the authentic contemporary records of South Carolina (such as the MS. journals of the Legislature, the published reports and resolutions and Acts thereof, the daily papers, MS. letters, diaries, and other contemporary writings, both published and unpublished) and honestly follow the examination with such statements as those. If Mr. Legaré was "a firm believer in the doctrine of State Rights" in 1824, or even 1820, when he first entered the House, and there is ample evidence of the fact that he was, then he was not "on the side of the minority in the General Assembly." There never was a time in the history of South Carolina that the doctrine of State Rights was not in perfect accord with the views of a large majority of the people of the State. The doctrine was enunciated in the days when Nathanael Greene tried to dictate to the people of South Carolina, and it was in the debate on the bill for the relief of his army, in the Jacksonborough Assembly of 1782, that a member of the South Carolina Legislature declared: "A Cromwell is threatening a free people with a mutined army, trying to build up Congress on the ruins of State Rights." And had it not been for the magnanimity of Gen. Sumter, the then leader of the State Rights party in South Carolina, the prevailing sentiment of the people would have showed its power in that day, to the discomfiture of Gen. Greene. It came very near defeating the adoption of the Federal Constitution in 1788, notwithstanding the fact that some its most ardent champions worked hard to have that constitution adopted And the doctrine still held its sway in 1824. If the South Carolina Legislature was "still National" in 1824, then it was still "National" in 1825, when the first famous anti-tariff resolutions were adopted, for the same men still belonged to it, and those resolutions were framed by a special committee appointed by it in 1824. There hadn't been the slightest change in its make up. Could there possibly have been such a mighty change in the sentiments of the same men in one year? The records show not. A majority of the members of the legislature elected in 1824 were of the Jackson and Calhoun faction of the Democratic party, and the only ground for saying now that they were any the less believers in the doctrine of State Rights than the men of the Crawford faction is the charge then made by the Crawford men as campaign thunder that the Jackson-Calhoun men were for consolidation. Knowing the sentiments of the people of South Carolina Dr. Thomas

Cooper, a leader of the "Radicals", in his famous campaign pamphlet entitled "Consolidation", tried to scare the people of South Carolina into throwing over Calhoun and voting for Crawford, but our people trusted Calhoun and that their trust was not misplaced in 1824 the succeeding years amply proved. If South Carolina "is not destined to become a Federal State" she cannot support Gen. Jackson, declared Dr. Cooper, for "his politics are not the politics of the State —for he supported to the utmost of his power a principle and a measure which, from the very moment of party difference, has decidedly characterized the Federal Party." It was only a scare-crow in Crawford's interest. Henry L. Pinckney, editor of *The Charleston Mercury*, born an advocate of State Rights, showed by Dr. Cooper's own process of reasoning that Crawford was as much a "Consolidator" as Cooper had charged Mr. Calhoun with being. And it does seem a little strange that the General Assembly of 1822, which Prof. Ramage would have us believe was "National", should have selected so ardent an advocate of State Rights as John Lyde Wilson to be governor of South Carolina, and that Governor Wilson, in his message in 1824, should have cautioned the Assembly against the encroachments of the *National* upon the *State* government, and that *The City Gazette*, one of the leading dailies of the State, whose editor, John Geddes, Jr., was the son of that John Geddes who had been elected governor in 1818 by another of these "National" Assemblies, should have declared that Gov. Wilson's message on that question "expresses the feeling of every Republican and lover of his country and of the Constitution *as it is*" without having his statement challenged. And it also seems a little strange that Mr. Legaré, knowing that his party was in the minority should have moved for the appointing of a special committee "to consider and report upon that part of the Governor's message which relates to the respective powers of the General and State Governments" and then have refused the chairmanship of the committee, as he did, and have allowed it to go to Mr. Prioleau, who, Prof. Ramage would have us believe, was opposed to Mr. Legaré's views.

But Mr. Prioleau's views seem to have been in perfect accord with Mr. Legaré's (and we could not expect them to be otherwise, for they were both elected from Charleston on the same ticket), for the report which his committee framed is about as strong a State Rights document as one could find outside of the Ordinance of Nullification or that of Secession. It was not acted on at all at the session of 1824, but came up soon after the convening of the session of 1825. The Columbia correspondent of *The Charleston Mercury* on Saturday, December 3, 1825, wrote (*Mercury* of 6th.): "The resolutions introduced during the last session by Mr. Prioleau, as Chairman of a Special Committee in relation to certain measures of the Federal Government, have on motion of Judge Smith, been made the order of the day for Friday, next."

During the recess of the General Assembly Mr. Prioleau had been

made Recorder of Charleston and was not now in the House, so that Judge Smith pushed the report through to adoption. The report was published in *The Charleston Mercury* of Thursday, Dec. 15, 1825, and in the *Reports and Resolutions* of the General Assembly of South Carolina for 1825, and is nothing more or less than the famous Smith resolutions (so-called) prefaced by a statement declaratory of the doctrine of State Rights.

In the Senate in 1824 Senator Stephen D. Miller of Claremont, subsequently (1828-30) governor of South Carolina and United States Senator (1831-33), introduced the following resolutions:

Resolved, That Congress does not possess the power under the Constitution to adopt a general system of Internal Improvement as a national measure.

Resolved, That a right to impose and collect taxes, &c. does not authorize Congress to levy a tax for any other purpose than such as are embraced in the specific grants of power, and those necessarily implied therein.

Resolved, That Congress ought not to exercise a power granted for particular objects to effect other objects; the right to effect which had never been conceded.

Resolved,. That it is an unconstitutional exercise of power on the part of Congress to tax the citizens of one State to make Roads and Canals for the benefit of the Citizens of another State.

Commenting on these resolutions, the Columbia correspondent of *The Charleston Courier* said:

"They relate to that part of the Governor's Message, which alleges usurpations of State Rights by the General Government—but as some of them are worded—they do not present the questions fairly at issue, and perhaps two of them are at least equivocal." * * * "Gen. Williams. Mr. Miller, Mr. Taylor, and others, are very eager and anxious to procure from this State, an expression of sentiment, hostile to the Act of Congress authorizing surveys, &.; and Judge Smith will do all in his power to get the same result in the House."

These resolutions passed the Senate on the 13th of December by a vote of 30 to 13. A significant feature of the vote was that Senator I'On, who had just been defeated for governor in this "National" body, voted against the resolutions.

Besides this, a most pronounced set of State Rights resolutions, bearing on a message of the governor "covering the correspondence between the United States Government and that of Great Britain on the operation of a law of South Carolina respecting the ingress of persons of color", were introduced in the Senate in 1824 by Dr. John Ramsay, of St. Paul's Parish, and passed by a three to one vote and went to the House. They wound up:

"*Resolved therefore*, That the Legislature of South Carolina *protests* against any claims of the United States to interfere in any manner whatever with the domestic regulations and preservatory measures in

respect to that part of her property which forms the colored population of the State, and which property they will not permit to be meddled with, or tampered with, or in any manner ordered, regulated or controlled by any other power, foreign or domestic, than this Legislature." (*Mercury*, Dec. 8th and 17th.)

A *Mercury* correspondent, writing from Columbia said: "The only objection yet urged, is against the temper and language in which the resolutions are couched." This seems to have been the opinion in the House, for that body, upon the recommendation of Mr. Prioleau's committee, passed them in a "modified form". But the Senate, anticipating, perhaps, that false conclusions might be drawn by future historians of the "New South" stamp, refused to allow any modifications, and so the resolutions failed because the two houses could not agree as to how they should be worded.

Nor was this all; the Legislature of Ohio having memorialized the Legislature of South Carolina on this question, another set of resolutions were passed at this session practically declaring to Ohio that this was South Carolina's business and that Ohio must attend to her own business.

From this evidence we must insist that the Legislature of 1824 was not "National"; that Mr. Legaré was not on the side of the minority when advocating State Rights; that the dominant party of that day, which had ruled for a quarter of a century, was not in favor of "consolidation" or a strong centralized government—the tenets of the Federal party—and that it was not shattered at all but continued to win in all elections held in South Carolina for many years thereafter. Nor can we admit that the views of this dominant party on the question of State Rights became in any way *transformed* by the tariff acts of Congress. Whatever might have been the views of Mr. Calhoun and his followers on the economic questions of the day they were always unmistakably opposed to the gradual encroachments of the Federal on the State government; they agreed with Mr. Jefferson that "a prevalence of the doctrines of Consolidation would one day call for reformation, or *revolution*." If Mr. Calhoun's letter of July 3, 1824, to Robert S. Garnett, quoted by Prof. Houston in his *Critical Study of Nullification in So. Ca.* is not enough to satisfy any one of the consistency of Mr. Calhoun's position, then his speech of March 10, 1838, in reply to Clay, and a dozen others we might cite, certainly should.

But Prof. Ramage and Prof. Houston and a host of other late writers seem to have gathered their history from an article in Vol. XLIII of *Niles' Weekly Register*, pp. 127-128, which was nothing but a rehash of the *ex parte* statements of a writer in *The Irishman* (Charleston, S. C.) in 1832, a most abusive article written in the midst of the Nullification turmoil from eight to twelve years after the events described had occurred and with little attention to facts.

On page 171 the *Southern Quarterly Review* is called the *Southern*

Quarterly and Stille's *Poinsett* is Stilles's "Poinsett". On 172 Legaré is called "minister to Belgium" when he was in reality "Chargé d'Affaires at Brussels." On 176 Isaac E. Holmes is spoken of as "Isaac L. Holmes." On 178 the statement is made that the *Southern Review* "expired when Legaré ceased writing for it," when, as a matter of fact, Legaré was its proprietor and discontinued it when he went to Brussels. As there were already several other magazines publishing in Charleston he was doubtless unable to sell out.

Acts and Joint Resolutions of the General Assembly of South Carolina, passed at the regular session of 1902. (Columbia, 1902.)

A List of the Publications of the United States National Museum. Bulletin No. 51.

Parts N. and P. of Bulletin No. 39 of the United States National Museum.

Transactions of the Huguenot Society of South Carolina, No. 9. (Charleston, S. C., 1902.)

Contains minutes of the meeting held April 17, 1902; the annual address of the president of the Society; the address of Col. Richard L. Maury, of Richmond, Va.; lists of the officers and members of the Society, constitution and by-laws.

THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Since the publication of the April magazine the following members have been added to the rolls of the Society:

John S. Tilney, Orange, N. J.; J. A. Berry, Orangeburg, S. C.; Miss Caroline Moreland, Charleston, S. C.; Hon. A. F. Lever, Wallaceville, S. C.; Thomas B. Rowland, Norfolk, Va.; Malcolm Macbeth, St. Louis, Mo.; Mrs. Nathaniel Baxter, Jr., Nashville, Tenn.; T. F. Screven, Savannah, Ga; Mrs. H. W. Richardson, Columbia, S. C.; J. Coleman Drayton, New York City.

The following donations have lately been made to the Society:

By Mr. Horace J. Smith, of German Town, Philadelphia, Pa.: A handsomely framed new print from John Stall's engraving of Benjamin West's famous painting, "William Penn's Treaty with the Indians when he founded the Province of Pennsylvania in North America in 1681." "To the Proprietaries of the Province of Pennsylvania, &c. &c." the original prints "Engraved from the Original Painting belonging to the late Thomas Penn Esquire" were "respectfully Inscribed by Their obedient humble Servant John Boydell", "Engraver in Cheapside London", when he first published them "June 12th 1775". Mr. Smith found the original copper plate in Linden last summer and, as he descends from two of the characters in the painting, he bought the plate and had a number of prints made therefrom. Mr. Smith gives the following family tradition as to the characters in the

picture: "William, son of James Logan, putting his finger successively on the figures said to my aunt; 'This one, standing next William Penn', (a young man) 'is my father, James Logan.' " * * * " 'The one next beyond Logan is Thomas Lloyd.' " * * * " 'Between Logan and Penn is the portrait of Thomas Story' ancestor of William W. Story. 'Between Logan and Lloyd is the portrait of Benjamin West's father. The young man at the right, leaning on a trunk, represents West himself; and the Indian Squaw, with a papoose, represents West's wife.' "

By Mr. Henry R. Laurens, of Charleston, a member of the Society: Thirty letters written by Hon. Henry Laurens and by his son Henry Laurens, Jr., between 1785 and 1794, dated at Charleston or Mepkin plantation and addressed to Mr. William Bell, a merchant of Philadelphia. These letters were recently offered for sale by a descendant of Mr. Bell and were purchased by Mr. Laurens for presentation to the Society.

By Mr. John Harleston: A number of documents that formerly belonged to Major Isaac Harleston, of the 2d South Carolina Continental Regiment. Most of the papers are returns of the 2d Regiment and official orders and letters concerning the same, but there are other papers that throw light on other phases of our history.

By Rev. John Johnson, D. D., a member of the Society: A number of books and pamphlets, including a set of *Official Records of the Union and Confederate Navies.*

By R. D. Lee, Esq; a member of the Society: A copy of William A. Schaper's *Sectionalism and Representation in South Carolina.*

By Mr. Jacob Cox Parsons of Brooklyn, N. Y.: A copy of *Extracts from the Diary of Jacob Hiltzheimer, of Philadelphia,* 1765-1798. (Philadelphia, 1893.)

By Dr. Jos. Lyne Miller: A copy of *Ancestry and Descendants of Lieut. John Henderson, of Greenbrier County, Virginia,* 1650-1900. (Richmond, Va., 1902.)

The forty-seventh annual meeting of the Society was held on May 19th last, and the new year began under the most favorable auspices. It is to be hoped that during the year the membership of the Society will be greatly increased. It is only by an increase in membership that the usefulness of the Society can be increased.

NECROLOGY.

Samuel Prioleau Ravenel, a member and a curator of the South Carolina Historical Society, died at his home in Philadelphia, May 14, 1902. He was born in Charleston, S. C., March 12, 1822, and was the son of Daniel Ravenel and Carolina Cripps, his wife. After attending the excellent preparatory schools of the day, Mr. Ravenel entered the College of Charleston, from which he was graduated in the class of 1841. With one exception he was the oldest alumnus of the College. After leaving College he spent several years in a leading counting house of Charleston and then formed with his brother the shipping and cotton firm known as J. & S. P. Ravenel which successfully conducted business for many years.

When the great struggle for constitutional liberty began in 1861 he answered the first call of his country and served the Confederacy faithfully and efficiently, rising to the rank of captain. After the war he married Mrs. Marguerite (Flemming) Parker, and about twenty years ago removed with his family to Philadelphia but he was always a South Carolinian, and his summer home in Western North Carolina was called "Wautoot" after the plantation of the Ravenels in the Low-Country of South Carolina for nearly two centuries. At the time of his death Mr. Ravenel was an elder in the Huguenot Church, of Charleston, an officer of the Carolina Art Association, a member of Camp Sumter, U. C. V., and of the Auxiliary Association of the Confederate Home College.

PUBLICATIONS OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Collections | of the | South-Carolina Historical Society, | Volume I. | Published by the South-Carolina Historical Society. | Charleston, S. C. | S. G. Courtenay & Co., | Booksellers, 9 Broad street. | 1857. $2.00

Collections | of the | South-Carolina Historical Society. | Volume II. | Charleston: | Published by the South-Carolina Historical Society. | 1858. $2.00

Collections | of the South-Carolina Historical Society. | [Seal of Society] | Volume III. | Charleston: | Published by the South-Carolina Historical Society | 1859.

Out of print.

Collections | of the | South Carolina Historical Society, | Volume IV. | Charleston: | Published by the | South Carolina Historical Society, | 1887.

Unbound, $2.00. Bound, $3.00

Collections | of the | South Carolina Historical Society, | Volume V. | Published by the South Carolina Historical Society. | Charleston, 1897. | Printed for the Society by | William Ellis Jones, book & job printer, | Richmond, Va.

Paper, $2.00

The | Historical Society of South Carolina, | Papers — 1889. | Memoir | of | Professor F. A. Porcher, | late President of the Society. | Charleston, S. C. | Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., printers, | 3 and 5 Broad and 117 East Bay streets. | 1889. 25c.

8 vo. pp. 6.

Publications | of the | South Carolina Historical Society | Journal of a voyage to Charlestown | in So. Carolina by Pelatiah Webster in 1765. | Edited by | Prof. T. P. Harrison. | [Reprinted from Publications of the Southern | History Association, April, 1898.] | Charleston, S. C. | Published by the Society. | April, 1898. 50c

8 vo. pp. 18.

Oration | delivered | on the third anniversary | of the South Carolina Historical Society, | at | Hibernian Hall, in Charleston, | on | Thursday evening, May 27, 1858, | by | James Louis Petigru, | president of the So. Ca. Historical Society. |

Published at the request of the Society. | Charleston, S. C.: | Steam power press of Walker, Evans & Co. | 1858.

25c.

8 vo. pp. 16. Reprinted in Vol. 2 of Collections.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Magazine. | Published quarterly by | the South Carolina Historical Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr., | Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume I. | [Seal of the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1900.

Unbound, $4.00

CONTENTS: Letter from Thomas Jefferson to Judge William Johnson, 3-12; Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in 1781, 13-41, 136-151, 213-222, 311-322; Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 41-75, 119-135, 183-212, 279-310; The Bull Family of South Carolina, 76-90; Book Reviews and Notices, 91-94; Exchanges, 94-98, 167-172, 271-275, 346-351; Notes and Queries, 98-107; 174-180, 263-271, 342-346; The South Carolina Historical Society, 107-118, 180-181, 277-278, 351; A Cherokee War Document, 151-153; Blake of South Carolina, 153-166; Publications Received, 172-174, 275-276, 351; Letters from Judge William Johnson to Thomas Jefferson, 206-212; first Rules of the St Cecilia Society, 223-227; Middleton of South Carolina, 228-262; Circular Letter from Gov. Guerard to C. K. Chitty, 323-324; The Colleton Family in South Carolina, 325-341; Obituary, 352; Index, 353-396.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Magazine | Published quarterly by the | South Carolina Historical Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr., | Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume II. | [Seal of the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1901.

Unbound, $4.00

CONTENTS: Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 3-26, 97-107, 167-193, 259-267; Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in 1781, 27-43, 108-125; Letter from Gen. Christopher Gadsden to Mr. Thomas Morris, May 30th, 1790, 44-45; Barnwell of South Carolina, 46-88; Gen. Thaddeus Kosciuszko to Maj. Alexander Garden, 126-127; Col. Miles Brewton and Some of His Descendants, 128-152; Letters of Ralph Izard, 194-204; Izard of South Carolina, 205-240; Army Correspondence of Col. John Laurens, 268-272; Captain William Capers and Some of His Descendants, 273-298; Notes and Queries, 89-93, 153-157, 241-253, 299-302; Publications Received, 93-96, 157-166, 253-256, 302-305; The South Carolina Historical Society, 96, 166, 256-257, 306; Necrology, 166, 257-258; Index 307-343.

Members get a discount of 25 per cent. on the above prices.

The Magazines will be bound at 60c additional per volume.

Address A. S. SALLEY, JR., Sec. and Treas.,
Charleston, S. C.

THE

SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL

AND

GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE

SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY

CHARLESTON, S. C.

VOL. III—No. 4. OCTOBER, 1902.

Entered at the Postoffice at Charleston, S. C., as Second-class Matter.

Printed for the Society by
THE WALKER, EVANS & COGSWELL CO.,
Charleston, S. C.
1902.

CONTENTS

N. B. These MAGAZINES are one dollar each to any one other than a member of the South Carolina Historical Society. Members of the Society receive them free. The membership fee is $3 per annum (the fiscal year being from May 19th to May 19th), and members can buy back numbers or duplicates at 75c each. In addition to receiving the Magazines, members are allowed a discount of 25 per cent on all other publications of the Society, and have the free use of the Society's library.

Any member who has not received the last number will please notify the Secretary and Treasurer.

Address all communications, and make all remittances, to

A. S. SALLEY, JR., SEC. & TREAS.,
CHARLESTON, S. C.

The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine.

VOL. III. OCTOBER, 1902. No. 4.

PAPERS OF THE SECOND COUNCIL OF SAFETY OF THE REVOLUTIONARY PARTY IN SOUTH CAROLINA NOVEMBER 1775–MARCH 1776.

[The Second Provincial Congress of South Carolina, the deputies to which had been elected at elections held on Monday and Tuesday the 7th and 8th and Monday and Tuesday the 28th and 29th of August, 1775, met in Charles Town on Wednesday, November 1, 1775, and selected William Henry Drayton for its president and Peter Timothy, who had been secretary of the First Provincial Congress, as its secretary. On November 16th the Congress elected a new Council of Safety consisting of Henry Laurens, Charles Pinckney, Thomas Ferguson, Arthur Middleton, Thomas Heyward, Jr., William Henry Drayton, Rawlins Lowndes, Thomas Bee, James Parsons, David Oliphant, Thomas Savage, John Rutledge, Benjamin Elliott and Henry Middleton. The new Council consisted of fourteen members whereas the old Council had but thirteen. Ten of the old Council had been elected on the new. Miles Brewton had been lost at sea, and John Huger and William Williamson were not reëlected. John Rutledge, Henry Middleton, Dr. David Oliphant and Thomas Savage were the new members. The first meeting of the new Council was held on the 30th of

November. 1775. This Council constituted the executive power in the Province until March 26, 1776, when the Province declared itself an independent State until an accommodation could be reached with the British government, and erected an independent government, thereby doing away with the Council of Safety. The journal of this second Council of Safety up to February 26, 1776, has been published in Vol. 3, *Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society*, pp. 35 to 271. The following papers supply much information not furnished by the journal.]

[1.]

[MAJOR BARNARD ELLIOTT TO THE COUNCIL OF SAFETY.[1]]

Gentlemen—

As I am Order'd to relieve Lt Col: Roberts, who was posted at Fort Johnson, with instructions to command also the Battery to the westward of it, I think it my duty to inform yr honorable board, that I am vastly deficient in the number of men requisite to man the two Batteries, the Battery at Fort Johnson requires 153 men for the 17 Guns mounted on it; and there are now mounted 5 Guns on the West Battery, which requires 45 men, besides those, it is necessary 50 men should be in reserve to supply the places of such as fall in an engagement, all of which ought to know the whole duty of the Cannon.—

The present intention here is that the Grenadier company

[1] The Council on December 5th ordered Major Elliott to relieve Lieut. Col. Roberts of the command at Fort Johnson, and in Council on December 7th Mr. Russel, of James Island, complained that Major Elliott had beaten him the day before "in a very severe and cruel manner." A letter was written to Major Elliott demanding an explanation, and on the 8th this letter was read in Council. On the 9th it was ordered that Major Elliott and Mr. Russel attend the Council at 12 o'clock the next day for a hearing. Accordingly Major Elliott attended and announced that the difference between Mr. Russel and himself had been accommodated.

consisting of 31 effective men, Capt: Mottes of 36 dº & Capt: Eveleighs[2] of 5, making altogether but 72 men, should do the duty of the garrison & Lower Battery, and that should an engagement happen as many more as are wanted should march in from the Camp,--this certainly would do very well if those to be march'd into the garrison, all understood the duty of the Cannon, but at the time they ought to be well acquainted with the business, they are to be then instructed, the consequence of which may be fatal to us.—I do wish to have the number of men necessary, Orderd constantly to attend the practice of the Cannon on the Batteries in the same manner as they are to do in actual engagement, then when we see the enemy advancing we may in a minute be ready to receive them.

On my entering on the duty of my station yesterday afternoon I visited the Western Battery, expecting to see the work far advanc'd, but was much disappointed. I saw a number of Negroes perhaps 40: some tying the Palmetto Logs to a stake drove in the sand, others doing nothing, & but 3 Carpenters actually at Work, I asked for the Overseer, and was inform'd by a White Overlooker of the Carpenters that Mr Harris was gone to Town with the Boat & hands, and that the Overseer to the labourers was just gone, I desired he should be call'd & when he return'd, I asked him why he left work so early? & desired he would see the Palmetto's got out of the River before he went away he told me the Negroes wd not do it, I desired he would insist upon their geting them up immediately, for a Western gale might break the rope & the Palmettos be drifted away before morning, as had to my certain knowledge happend before at Johnsons Battery, he refus'd obeying, words arose, I drew my hanger & slap'd him on the Cheek, he endeavourd to close & return the blow, but not be able, took

[2] All three of these companies—the Grenadiers, Motte's and Eveleigh's—belonged to the 2d Regiment (Moultrie's) and not to the Artillery Regiment (4th Regiment) of which Elliott was the major.

to his heels and as he run off threatnd me with a Challenge in the morning. I then persued him overtook and gave him one or two more strokes over the shoulders he cry'd out murth^r but knowing the blows could no way injure his life I left him & he hasted away, during this the Negroes all went off, leaving the Palmettos to the surge, but the Carpenter afterwards secured them, so, that but two or three were only floating by the Fort this morning adrift.

I again visited the same Battery this morning, and saw only the Carpenters at their breakfast, asked why the Negroes that went off the evening before had not return'd, they tho^t with myself, that the Overseer had prevented their return.—But promis'd to be active themselves in geting up the merlons, under the direction of Mr Harris, I endeavour'd to encourage them Mr Harris arrived about an hour after with three Carpenters more, and as he since relates to me, had set them at work and went to Capt: Stones to get the Negroes which he had engag'd to supply the Public with for the erecting the new Battery, but Mr Stone refus'd sending them, as did Mr Rivers also, another contract^r ; & Mr Stone inform'd Mr Harris that the Overseer who I had struck, was gone with Mr Rivers to lay a complaint against me before your Council, which information has occasion'd the latter part of this letter, which is the very fact as minutely as I can recollect.

If the affron't, allowing it to be so, should prevent the Contractors from performing their agreem^t with the Public, tho' neither meant or intended to them or their negroes, but purely produced by the behaviour of the Overseer, should any way effect the Public Work (Which it ought not to do if they are really concern'd for their Countries weal) I will without other expence to the Public undertake to finish the Whole Battery with 30 soldiers in One week, each soldier being allow'd 5 / ℔ day & a gill of rum; and 6 Carpenters, at 15 / a day each to be also employ'd on the merlons.——

Two Carriages for the 2—Eighteen pounders now laying on

the Platform of the new Battery are very much wanted—Also 200 lbs more of Powder for Cannon, there being now not more than 9 rounds, which will be expended in half an hours Quick firing.—These wants should undoubtedly be asked for thro' Col: Moultrie, but the scarcity of Paper and urgency of time prevents my writing by this Opportunity to him.—I hope to have a furnace finished to morrow at Johnsons Battery & make no doubt but I shall amuse his Excellency[3] with the Red hot Balls. And Am Gentlemen yr Honors Most Obedt & Very ready

Officer——
Barnard Elliott
Fort Johnson. 7th Decr 1775—

P S Since I wrote the above Col: Motte in his Order for to morrow will give me 153 Men for Jno:sons Battery, & by taking off all his guards & Centries will much about man the new Battery,—

Endorsed: Majr Elliott 7 Dece'm 1775. Recd in Council of Safety 8th—postpon'd—

[2.]

[REPORT OF THE BARRACK AND MAGAZINE GUARDS.[4]]

Report of the Barrack & Magazine Guards Decemr 9th1775.

Barrack Guard Consisting of 1 Serjt 1 Corpl 9 privates
augmented to 1 Serjt 1 Corporal 15 privates

---

[3] Lord William Campbell, Governor of South Carolina, who was then with the British men-of-war in Charles Town Harbor.

[4] See comment in Journal of Council of Safety, Vol. 3, *Collections*, page 70, on this report.

Prisoners	Regt		
James Hooper	1st	confined by Corporal Bilbo for beating his wife	
Serjt Godhard — —	1st	—dº—	Lt Armstrong — neglect of duty
Edward Bowers	1st	———	——— desertion
Willm Collins ——	2d	——	—— Lt Dunbar (crime unknown)
Saml Peters	1st	under sentence of a Court Martial	
Jnº Deveaux	1st	under sentince of a Court Martial	
Capt Jnº Mayfield Capt Ben: Wofford Capt Wm Hunt Danl Stagner Jacob Stack	Brought down by a party of the Rangers, & confin'd in one of the Officers Rooms by, Command of Colº Huger		

	Serjent	Corporal	Privates
Magazine Guard —	1 —	— 1 —	— — — 18—

Rounds visited near 12 ºClock
Parole—Montgomery
Ed : Hyrne
Capt 1s Regt

Endorsed: Report of Barrack—
Guard 9 Decem 1775.

ie Decr 10,th 1775

File		Since Last.				Join'd			
Recruiting	Total	Recruited	Dead - -	Discharg'd	Deserted	Serjeants	Drummers	Privates—	Total - -
"	41	"	"	"	8	"	"	"	63
	32								
"	44	"	"	"	7	"	"	"	58
"	44	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	52
"	14	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	21
"	36	"	"	"	3	"	"	"	45
"	37	"	"	"	9	"	"	"	53
"	25	"			"				
"	50	"	"	"	10	"	"	"	68
1	45	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	52

0th December 1775—

Dellient Adjutant to ye 2d Reg

[4.]

[HOSPITAL REPORT OF THE 2D. REGIMENT.]

Addressed: To
The Commanding
Officer
Charleston

State of the Hospital of the 2d Regimt. of S. Carolina Provincials Comdd: by Colo William Moultrie 10th Decr 1775.

Men's Names	Disorders	Company
John Dunn	Wounds & Bruises	Captain Motte
John Wickham	Tertian Fever	.Do.
Austin Gurley	Intermtnt: Do & severe Cold	.Do.
Andrew Herren	Dead	.Do.
James Barns	old Diarrhœa	Huger
Benjamin Terry	Recovered from a Diarrhœa	Do.
Daniel Chambler	Relics of a Dysentery	P. Horry
Francis Clark	Old Dysentery	D. Horry
William Killigrove	Dropsy	Mason
Samuel Nott	Old Diarrhœa	Marion
10 Benjamen Stone	Vener: Disease	Do—

Silvester Springer
Margaret Springer
——— Their Son } Assistants
4 Elizabeth Fagan

—
14

Wanted an Olderly Man, Sugar, Corn, Rice Candles Blankets Paper

Endorsed: State of the Hospital
of the 2d Regiment of
Foot. 10 Decem 1775

[*To be continued in the next number of this Magazine.*]

OFFICERS OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA REGIMENT IN THE CHEROKEE WAR, 1760-61.

[About the middle of the eighteenth century the settlement of the Up-Country of South Carolina began, and it was not very long after settlements had been established before they began to suffer from depradations of the Cherokee Indians living in the northern part of the Province. Hostilities commenced in 1759 and Governor Lyttelton in person led an expedition against them and arranged a treaty, which was soon broken by the Indians. Col. Montgomery, with two regiments of British regulars and some South Carolina militia and volunteers, next marched against the Cherokees in the spring of 1760 and reduced their towns and villages in the valley of the Keowee to ashes, but returned to Charles Town without completing the conquest. In the spring of 1761 another expedition, under Col. James Grant, was sent against the Cherokees, and this expedition so humbled them that it was fifteen years before they gave any more trouble. To assist the regulars in that expedition the Province of South Carolina raised a regiment. The following record of the appointment by Lieutenant-Governor Bull of the officers of that regiment is taken from the records of the Probate Court of Charleston County, Book 1758-63, pp. 305 to 307, inclusive.]

South Carolina,[1]

By the Honourable William Bull Esqr Lieu^{t}
Govr and Commander in Chief in & over the s^{d} Pro^{ve}
To Thomas Middleton Esqr

[1] In the upper left hand corner of the recorded copy of the commission (the original of which was given to Col. Middleton, of course) a rough sketch of Gov. Bull's arms is given as the seal used on the commission. The arms there depicted are the same as those shown on the Bull monument at Ashley Hall, with the same motto: *Ducit Armor Patriæ.* In the right upper corner of the 'scutcheon is the crescent indicating a younger son.

Whereas in the present situation of affairs, it is thought necessary for the immediate protection of the several Inhabitants of this province, to raise a Regiment of Foot, to consist of one thousand men besides officers into which, the three provincial Companies, called the Buffs, are to be Incorporated, as part of the said Regiment. And reposing especial Trust and Confidence in the Loyalty Courage and Good Conduct of you the said Thomas Middleton, have commissioned, constituted and appointed, and by these presents Do commission, Constitute and Appoint you the said Thomas Middleton to be Colonel of the said Regiment; which said Regiment you are to Lead, Train, Muster and exercise, according to Military discipline. And you are to follow and observe all such orders and Instructions as you shall, from time to time, receive from me or the Commander in chief for the time being; according to the Rules and discipline of War, and in pursuance of the Trust hereby reposed in you, and all Inferior officers and soldiers belonging to the said Regiment, are hereby strictly required & commanded to obey you as Colonel of the same.

This Commission to continue during Pleasure.

Given under my Hand and Seal at Charles Town this sixteenth day of Septem^r Anno Domini 1760. and in the Thirty fourth year of His Majesty's Reign.

Wm Bull

By his Honour's Command
Wm Murray Depy Secry

Commission from His Honor the Lieu^t Governor, To Henry Laurens Esqr to be Lieu^t Colonel of the said Regiment, ut supra, dated the Sixteenth day of Septr 1760.

Commission, from His Honor the Lieutenant Governor, To John Moultrie Esqr to be Major of the said Regiment, ut supra, dated the 16th day of Septem^r 1760.

Commission from His Honour The Lieutenant Governor, To

Joseph Loyd to be Quarter-master of the said Regiment, ut supra, dated, the sixteenth day of Septem^{r} 1760.

Commission from His Honour the Lieutenant Governor To Peter Bacot to be Pay-Master of the said Regiment, ut supra, dated, the sixteenth day of Septemb^{r} 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lieutenant Governor To John Grenan to be Captain of a Company in the said Regiment, ut supra, dated the nineteenth of Septr 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lieu^{t} Governor To William Moultrie to be Captain of a Company in the said Regiment, ut supra, dated the 16th of Septem^{r} 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lieutenant Govr To Owen Roberts, to be Captain of a Company in the said Regiment, ut supra, dated the 17th Septem^{r} 1760.

Commission, from His Honor The Lieutenant Governor, To Elias Vanderhorst to be Captain of a Company in the said Regiment, ut supra, dated the 20th of Septem^{r} 1760.

Commission from his Honor the Lieutenant Governor, to Thomas Bell to be Lieu^{t} of Capt John Grenan's Company in the s^{d} Regiment, ut supra, dated the 18th Septr 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lt Govr to John Lloyd, to be Lieu^{t} in Company in the said Regiment, ut supra, dated the 19th Septem^{r} 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lt Govr To Thomas Savage to be Lieut. in Comp^{y} in the said Reg^{t}, ut supra, dated the 20th of Septr 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lt Governor, To Joseph Loyd to be Lieu^{t} of Company in the said Regiment, ut supra, dated the 21 Septr 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lt Governor, To Andrew Williamson to be Lieu^{t} of Company in the said Regiment, ut supra, dated 22 Septem^{r} 1760.

Commission, from His Honor the Lt Govr To Joseph Levy to be Lieu^{t} of Company in the said Regiment, ut supra, dated 23 September 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lieu^{t} Govr to James Coach-

man, to be Lieut. of Company in the said Regiment, ut supra, dated 24th Septembr. 1760.

Commission, from His Honor the Lieut. Govr. To Francis Marion to be Lieutent. of Company in the said Regiment, ut supra, dated 25th Septemr. 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lt. Governor, To Josiah Tattenell to be Lieut. of Company in the said Regiment, ut supra, dated the 16 of Septr. 1760.

Commission from His Honour the Lieut. Governor to Jeremiah Terry to be Lieut. of Company in the sd. Regt. ut supra, dated the 26 of Septemr. 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lt. Governor to David Bailey to be Ensign of Company in the sd. Regiment ut supra, dated the 19th. Septr. 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lt Governor to John Mathews to be Ensign of Compy in the said Regiment ut supra, Dated the 20th Septr. 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lieut. Governor to Thomas Vanderdussen to be Ensign in Comp. in the said Regiment, ut supra, dated 21st Septr. 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lieut. Govr. To Willm. Ward Crosthwaite to be Ensign of Company in the sd. Regiment ut supra dated 24th Septr. 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lieut. Governor To William Mason to be Lieutenant of Company in the said Regiment, ut supra, dated the 3d October 1760.

Commission, from His Honor The Lieut. Governor To William Pattridge to be Lieut. of Company in the said Regiment, ut supra, dated the 4th October 1760.

Commission from His Honor The Lt. Governor To Moses Thomson to be Lieutenant of Capt. John Grenan's Company in the sd. Regimt. ut supra, dated the 6th October 1760.

Commission from His Honor The Lt. Governor To Bellamy Crawford To be Ensign of Company in the said Regiment, ut supra, dated 25 Septr. 1760.

Commission from his Honor the Lieut. Governor To John

Creighton to be Capt Lieutent in Coll Middleton's Company in the said Regiment, ut supra dated the 8th Octr 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lieut Governor to James Conner to be Ensign in Company in the sd Regiment ut supra, dated October 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lieut Governor to John Remington to be Lieutenant of Company in the said Regiment ut supra, dated October 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lieutent Governor to Thomas Lemon to be Lieut of Capt Grenan's Compy in the Room of Moses Thomson, in the said Regt ut supra dated the 10th October 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lieut Governor to Benja Ward to be Ensign of Company in the said Regiment, ut supra, dated 28th Septr 1760.

Do To Do to be Surgeon's Mate in the said Regt ut supra, dated 13th Octr 1760.

Commission from His Honr The Lt Govr To John Blamyre to be Captain of a Company in the said Regiment ut supra, dated the seventh day of Octobr 1760.

Commission from His Honr The Lieut Governor, to John Bell to be Lieut of a Compy Commanded by in the sd Regiment ut supra, dated 7 Novr 1760.

Commission from his Honr the Lieut Governor to John Mathews to be Lieut of Company in the said Regiment ut supra dated 16 Novemr 1760.

Commission from His Honour the Lieutenant Governor To John Huger to be Ensign in Compy in the said Regiment ut supra dated 12 Novr 1760.

Commission from his Honour the Lt Govr To Loocock To be Surgeon to the said Regiment dated Tenth day of October 1760.

Comn from his Honr the Lt Govr To Roger Kelsal to be Ensign in Company in the said Regt dated 26 Septr 1760.

LETTERS FROM HON. HENRY LAURENS TO HIS SON JOHN, 1773-1776.

[*Continued from the July number.*]

[5.]

Addressed: A Monsieur
Monsr Jean Laurens
a
par paris—
Genevé.

Postmarked: Dangleterre

Westminster 22^d March 1773.[1]

My Dear Son—

Robert on his return from the Coffee House has just brought me a prize in your very dutiful & affectionate favour of the 12th—I was sensible that the Account which I gave you of my unfortunate Leg, would have such an effect upon your mind as you have described, but I knew it would be least alarming, if it went directly from my self, therefore I would not risque the Intelligence to a flying Report, which might have informed you in some unlucky space between my Letters, that I "was laying dangerously ill at my House in Fludger Street"—according to a late publication in one of the Daily Papers, under the Name of Major General Grant, meaning me, because a physician & Surgeon had been seen coming in or going out of this House—the General[2] was at the same time walking about his affairs, & I

---

[1] This letter should have appeared as No. 1 of the series, which began in the April magazine, but it has only lately come to light.

[2] Major General Francis Grant, colonel of His Majesty's 63rd Regiment (Raised in 1758).

was, as I am now, thank God, in excellent Health & Spirits, this defective pedestal excepted — — Indeed my Son, your Company during my Confinement would have been a vast alleviation of every Inconvenience—but the time for such Aid is over, I am perfectly content that things should go on in their proper Channels—I would not, for any convenience or gratification to myself, Interrupt that progress which you are now making in your Education, nor Indulge myself with a Nurse at so extravagant an Expence, as the appointment of my son to an improper Office—nevertheless I have in prospect another Time which I hope will arrive when the present scene is over—that we shall Live nearer together in delightful Exercises of Mutual Love & Duty, when I may feel revived pleasures in Reacting those Offices, which you allude to, in succeeding Branches—Thou knowest O gracious God what is good for us—Thy Will be done.

When I wrote to you the 9th Inst there seemed to be a glimpse of amendment in the poor Leg—but at nine days end, I was not a whit better—therefore I determined to abandon all the Lotions which the Doctors had prescribed, of Vinegar & Brandy & Oyl & Arquabusade & Linament & a heap of things & to fly to my old friend Spring Water — — the fall of which from the Spout of a kettle raised Arm High, upon the affected part (the Calf) twice a day from the Evening of the 18th Inst — has almost wrought a Cure—I have been able to walk tho awkwardly & by extreme slow steps—more than a hundred yards, twice yesterday & as often to day—& I am grown so bold as to say, that I shall begin my Journey to Genevé before the middle of April—but you will put no dependence upon so great an uncertainty —You shall hear more particularly from me this Day Se'nnight.—

This is the 50th Day of my Confinement—The Time would have passed off more painfully & my Health would probably have been endangered for want of the usual Exercise of the Body, if I had not accustomed my self for several Months

past to a very temperate Course of Life—I have drank no Malt Liquor since you & I left England in May last—Rice & Milk has been my Breakfast—Soft Meat my Dinner—for Supper Bread & Butter—Treasury Water my principal Beverage, sometimes three small Glasses of pure Madeira at Dinner & often not a drop for Days together—O, Blessed Temperance, much am I indebted to thee.—

I shall receive vast pleasure, if I find that you continue to live in Temperance & Regularity—an example worthy the Imitation of your Father—the Benefits which will result from your Moderation cannot be described by any body but your self — — in general I may say, you will possess the Command of your whole Time—& preserve your Life in Health to a good old Age.—these are vast Considerations, & merit the Labour of every Wise Man.—

I shall have much to say to you concerning the unfortunate Orphan, Her History is as affecting to a Human Heart, as it is uncommon in its Circumstances.—

Adieu my Dear Jack—there's no such thing as perfection in Human Nature, but let us struggle hard to guard against deserved stings of Conscience for Wilful Crimes against God & our fellow Mortals — — let us have Charity too, in a proper Degree even for those, who to us, appear to be the most Vile, & let him that standeth take heed lest he fall — — Sometimes I think the Wretch whom we have in view may be recovered & Saved from a reflexion upon the very atrociousness of the Act which will bring him to open Shame—& the Universal Contempt of Mankind may lead him to look into himself which nothing less could make him submit to — — Remember me to my Dear Harry—& to friends & acquaintance as usual—Receive yourself the assurance of continued & increased Love & Esteem from

Your affectionate Father
Henry Laurens.

No late news from Charles Town
I long to receive Your Letters for
your friends there—

Mr John Laurens.

23d I wrote the Inside in haste yester night thinking it was Post Night, but upon discovery of my Mistake I detained this, & can now tell you that I have walked slowly near half a Mile—but the Wounded part is exceedingly delicate & requires the greatest Caution—

My respects to Mr H Blundell tis possible he & I may return to England together by way of Frankfort—

Endorsed: 22d March 1773.
Westminster—

[6.]

Addressed: A Monsieur
Monsr Jean Laurens
par paris a
Genevé

Postmarked: Dangleterre

Westminster 21st January 1774 [3]

My dear Son—

I wrote to you the last Mail a very long Letter [4] but forgot to tell you that I have lately received a Letter from a French Family at Poitiers in France who sign Laurence, & say they came from Rochelle, the History which they give of their Ancestors induce me to believe that we are from the same Source & the Spelling of the Name serves in some measure to confirm the Claim—they write sensibly & free from that pompous french flourish which would have disgusted me—their address was Introduced to me by a very honest

[3] This letter should have appeared as No. 3 of the series, but it has come to light since the publication of the July magazine in which it should have appeared. Reference is made to it in the letter of February 8th published in that issue.

[4] The letter of February 8th also refers to a letter of January 18th, which was doubtless the "long Letter."

Man—who intimates that our New Friends are of Independent fortunes & some of them of Rank in Church & State—I have not answered their Letter yet—when I write, I shall enquire for their family Arms if we assimilate in that article, I think there can be no doubt of our being so nearly related as Cousins of the 7th or 8th descent—a matter you will say of mighty Consequence.

You will receive inclosed, part of a News Paper which contains an Acct of the first proceeding of the people in Boston relative to the Tea Shiped for that port by the East India Company—during the time of the Meetings & Resolutions set forth in this paper, it seems a stratagem was devised, which was intended for defeating the purposes of the people to return the Tea to G. Britain by Act of Parliament, the Duty ought to be paid within 21 Days, I should say the Article being liable to pay such Duty ought to have been Entered at the Custom House within 21 Days from the day of arrival,—19 Days were elapsed in altercation & Admiral Montagu was on the proper day as a Custom House Officer* as well as Admiral to have made a Sham Seizure of the whole quantity of Tea & lodged it on board one of the King's Ships—the Wily Cromwellians who have Spies every where, discovering the plot, delved a foot Deeper & blew up the King's Officers—they made short work, about 30 fellows properly equiped Entered the three Ships in which the Tea was Laden 114 Chests in each, & in a few Hours cast every ounce into the Sea, & Balanced that Acct of Sale in one line—what resentment will be shewn on this side for this Act of Violence is yet unknown.—

The peaceable crafty Quakers who subdued the Savage Inhabitants of Pensylvania without Musket Sword or Scalping Knife, pursued a quite different measure from that of the New England Men—the River Pilots were properly addressed & admonished not to take charge of any Ship having such Tea on board, & accordingly, when the Ships arrived in the Bay of Delaware, every pilot refused his

assistance the Bay is a more dangerous Navigation than the open Sea—the Captains of such Ships were therefore necessitated to put to Sea again, but for what port, nobody knew, they will find no hospitable Anchorage in any upon the Continent—Charles Town New York & Rhode Island were it is said all ready to Act their parts, but the Tea Ships were not arrived at those places [5]—I shall loose the opportunity of

---

[5] Charles Town had her first "Tea Party" a little later. On Tuesday, November 22, 1774, the ship *Britannia*, Capt. Samuel Ball, Jr., arrived in port from London. The following Monday, *The South-Carolina Gazette* announced:

"Before Captain Ball had been many Hours in Port, the *Committee of Observation* were informed, that he had SEVEN CHESTS OF TEA on board, subject to *that Duty* which all America have denied to be *constitutionally* imposed; and the Minds of the People appeared to be very much agitated. To allay the Ferment which there seemed Reason to apprehend, that Committee met early on Wednesday Morning, sent for Captain Ball, who readily attended, and after expressing to him their Concern and Astonishment at his Conduct, acquainted him, it was expected the said Teas should not be landed here. He acknowledged having the mischievous Drug on board;—That 3 Chests were shipped from the House of Messrs. *Ross & Mill*,—and 4 from that of Messrs. *James Graham* and Comp.—That 3 were consigned to Mr. *Robert Lindsay*,—3 to Mr. *Zephaniah Kinstey*, and 1 to Mr. *Robert Mackenzie*, all Merchants here:—But declared, that he was an entire Stranger to their being on board his Ship, 'till he was ready to clear out, when he discovered that his Mate had received them in his Absence:—That, as soon as he had made the Discovery, he did all in his Power to get them relanded, but all his Endeavours for two Days together, proving ineffectual, he entered the following Protest; which he hoped would acquit him from the Suspicion of having any Design to act contrary to the Sense of the People here, or the Voice of all America."

* * * * * * * * *

"Capt. Ball having so far acquitted himself of any Design to counteract the Americans, the *Committee of Observation* made their Report to a very full Meeting of the GENERAL COMMITTEE the same Evening; when the Importers of the Teas attended, and severally declared, that they were ready and willing to do any Thing, which the Committee should be of Opinion would most effectually contribute to preserve the Peace and Quiet of the Community. Accordingly,

On Thursday at Noon, an *Oblation* was made to NEPTUNE, of the seven Chests of Tea, by Messrs. *Lindsay*, *Kinstey* and *Mackenzie*

Conveyance if I add more than my Love to Harry & that I am my Dear Jack Your very affectionate

Father—

Henry Laurens.

*By an Act of the – — Geo. 3d
All Commanders of His Majesty's Ships
are Constituted Custom House Officers—

Mr John Laurens.

Endorsed: 21 Jany
1774
Westminster—

[7.]

Addressed: A Monsieur
Monsr Jean Laurens
par paris a
Genevé

Postmarked: Dangleterre.

Westminster 8 March 1774

My Dear Son—

I think I have not wrote to you since my very long Letter of the 21st febry—Friday last I had your hurried favour of the 16th promising a full Account the next post—

---

themselves; who going on board the Ship in the Stream, with their own Hands respectively stove the Chests belonging to each, and emptied their contents into the River, in the Presence of the Committee of Observation, who likewise went on board, and in View of the whole General Committee on the Shore besides a numerous Concourse of People, who gave three hearty chears after the emptying of each Chest, and immediately after separated as if nothing had happened."

to day I received from you a paper in form of a Letter, containing an unfinished sketch of Expenses, in the figure of a Continuation sliped away from the former part of a Letter—If I should trace your writings tis probable that three in five of the whole would be found to contain a concluding prayer to excuse haste, or an apology for want of time, promises to be more explicit in the next—the deficient parts never supplied, perhaps no more thought of—We have an acquaintance on one of the Banks of Savanna, a very worthy Man, who from long practice is so rooted to this bad habit that 'tis not uncommon for him after writing *four pages* to beg pardon for *hurry,* in bidding Adieu—adding a promise to write more fully next opportunity—I need not say a word more to a Man of your sensibility—I do not know what the sequel of your Acco^t of Expenses may exhibit, but I *censure you not,* for any of those articles which you have laid before me—You did right to honour your self with a handsome Coat for the expected Visit of our King's Brother & you properly observe that you could not sell it again—this Account is barely $\frac{1}{8}^{d}$ of your Capital Fund — I wait for the remainder trusting that no part of your Conduct will justify your strong term, "prodigality"—the Evil of *prodigality* is not confined to the Loss of Money—Loss of time is a greater, & bad example possibly the greatest but I hope better things—however I desire you will be explicit—& never write in a hurry again—

Yesterday Lord North laid papers relative to American affairs before the House of Commons as Lord Dartmouth had done in the House of Lords the Commons generally Voted an Address of thanks to His Majesty for the Information, Friday is appointed for Reading & Considering the papers & Monday for Resolutions, some Members unfriendly to our Cause, prematurely expressed hopes that Spirited measures would be pursued for Compelling the Colonists to obedience, which produced debate & shewed—Mr Rice—Lord Clare Mr Ellis (*not* our friend) Lord Germaine to be against us—Mr Dowds-

well—Mr E & Mr W. Burke—Gen Conway & Collo Barre[6] on the side of America averse from the measure of Taxation—a Mr Solicitor General & Colo Jennings—to be on both sides—that is of no side or settled opinion—I shall attend both Days—their determination will be of the utmost consequence to us—I have had a Long Visit from Lord William[7] who seems heartily disposed to remove the obnoxious Instruction & smooth the way for Entring upon his Government—
My Love to Harry—to Mr Petrie, Manning & Smith I send a packet for Petrie this Mail — — Listen to the friendly Counsel of your affectionate father & best friend

Henry Laurens—

Mr John Laurens

Endorsed: 8th March 1774
Westminster.

[*To be continued in the next number of this Magazine.*]

---

[6] Col. Barre and Mr. Pitt were such staunch friends of America during the years preceding the Revolution that, when some new streets were laid out in Charles Town about 1765, two of them were named in honor of Pitt and Barre, while the names of the three delegates to the "Old Congress" of the Colonies, Rutledge, Lynch and Gadsden, were given to three more of these streets. The historic significance of these names, however, has been partially destroyed in late years by the changing of the name of Lynch Street to Ashley Avenue.

[7] Lord William Campbell, Royal Governor of South Carolina, who had not yet assumed charge of the government in South Carolina.

CAPT. JOHN COLCOCK AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

By A. S. Salley, Jr.

John Colcock, the founder of a family conspicuous in the history of South Carolina, was a sea captain who frequently made the port of Charles Town between the years 1730 and 1740.[a] He was married in Charles Town, July 13, 1732,

---

a "*Custom-House, Charlestown,*"

* * * * * *

"*Cleared for Departure.*

Sloop Orange, Benj. Austin, to Providence.

. . . . Virgin's Venture, John Colcock, to Ditto."—*The South-Carolina Gazette,* Saturday, December 2, 1732.

"Custom-House, Charlestown,
Entred inwards

Ship { Heylyn, Ja: Cunningham from Bristol.
John & Henry, Eleazer Derby from St. Kits.
Endeavour, Alex. Hope

Snow { Buck-skin, John Colcock } from London
Polly, Edw. Barnes }
Sally, Benj. Webb from South-Barbary.
Nancy, John Malcolm } from Africa."—Ibid, Sat., Oct. 13, 1739.
Postilion, Howell Powell }

"Custom-House, Charlestown,"

* * * * * *

"Clear'd for Departure.

Ship Venus. Abr. Snelling to London.

Snow Buck-skin, John Colcock to ditto."—Ibid, Sat., Dec. 29, 1739.

September 17, 1733, John Colcock of Charles Town, mariner, appeared before Governor Johnson and made a sworn statement to the effect that in July preceding a Spanish fleet of war and several merchantmen had been wrecked in a storm near the "Islands called (in General) the Martiers", and that on July 11th while he was passing those islands the survivors of the wrecked vessels stopped him and asked him to take some of the passengers to Havanna which he did and

to Deborah Milner,[b] of Charles Town, where he resided, and about ten years later abandoned the merchant vessel and became a merchant in Charles Town,[c] and later, October 25, 1756, was appointed a Justice of the Peace by Governor Lyttelton.[d] He died at the close of 1756 or early in 1757.[e]

Issue :

1 1. Anne Colcock, *b.* July 9, 1734.[f]

---

that upon arriving there he and his crew were seized for the Service of the King and his vessel and cargo taken; that they were detained five weeks before they were released and his vessel returned to him; and that he was paid but a small sum of money, not even enough to pay the wages of his crew, whom he had had to maintain at his own expense. Capt. Colcock also stated that he had learned that the Spaniards had contemplated an attack on Port Royal which they had been obliged to postpone on account of not having a pilot. (*Public Records of South Carolina*, Vol. 16, p. 180.) This was probably the first intimation given of the hostile attitude of the Spaniards which finally resulted in Oglethorpe's St. Augustine expedition of 1740.

[b] "Then was married John Colcock & Deborah Milner ℔ L"—St Philip's Parish register, July 13, 1732.

[c] January 2, 1747. Charles Devon, of London, by "his lawfull Attorney John Colcock, of Charles Town in the Province of South Carolina Merchant" conveyed to Daniel Welshuysen of Charles Town, five hundred acres of land "upon the High road, Between Ashepoo River and Combahee River in Colleton County." (Mesne Conveyance records, Charleston County, Book EE, p. 40.)

[d] *The South-Carolina Gazette*, November 4, 1756.

"November 27, 1756. Taken up in Charles-Town, a black horse, 13 hands high, with only one eye, a blaze in his forehead, his off hind foot white, much hurt by trammelling, fresh dock'd and branded with C A B joined together. Whoever claims the said horse must prove his property before JOHN COLCOCK, J. P."—Supplement to *The South-Carolina Gazette*, Dec 16, 1756, p. 4.)

[e] March 1, 1757, Paul Townsend, Robert Boyd and Barnard Beekman, appraisers, certified to "A Just True and perfect Inventory & Appraisement of all and singular the Goods & Chattels Rights & Credits which belonged to John Colcock of Charles Town late Merchant, deceased as shown to us the subscribers by Job Milner Administrator to the said Estate."

The inventory shows four negroes, household furniture, plate, china and glass ware, forty-two pictures, thirty books, &c. &c. (Probate Court records, Charleston County, Book 1756-58, p. 47.)

[f] St Philip's Parish register.

2 II. John Milner Colcock, *b.* June 21, 1736[f]; *d.* young.[g]

3. III. Sarah Colcock, *b.* Aug. 11, 1740.[f]

4 IV. John Colcock, *b.* June 6, 1744.[f]

5 V. Catherine Colcock, *b.* Aug. 31, 1745.[f]

6 VI. Mary Colcock, *m.*, Nov. 16, 1766, Francis Clayton.[h]

7 VII. Job Colcock.

4.

John Colcock [John [1]], *b.* June 6, 1744, was admitted to the practice of law in the Court of Common Pleas at Charles Town February 12, 1767[i]; was married in St. Michael's Church, by Rev. Robert Cooper, October 30, 1768, to Milicent Jones, daughter of Joseph Jones[j]; was elected "Secretary and Correspondent" of the Charlestown Library

---

[g] In a deed from John Colcock (4) to Stephen Townsend, dated Sept. 15, 1768, the former describes himself as "John Colcock of Charles Town in the province aforesaid Gentleman Eldest Son and Heir at Law of Captain John Colcock late of the said Province Deceased". (M. C. R., C. C., Book L No. 3, 342.)

[h] "Yesterday Mr. Francis Clayton, of Wilmington, in North Carolina, merchant, was married to Miss Polly Colcock, of this town."—*The South Carolina Gazette*, Monday, Nov. 17, 1766.

"MARRIED.] Nov. 16, in Charles-Town, Mr. Francis Clayton, Merchant, to Miss Polly Colcock, a very accomplished young Lady."—*The South-Carolina Gazette; And Country Journal*, Tuesday, Nov. 18, 1766.

"MARRIED.] Mr. Francis Clayton, of North-Carolina, merchant, to Miss Mary Colcock, daughter of the deceased John Colcock, Esq;"—*The South-Carolina & American General Gazette*, Friday, Nov. 21, 1766.

[i] *Wells's Register* (Charles Town) for 1774, p. 71; McCrady's *History of South Carolina under the Royal Government*, p. 481.

[j] "Yesterday were married," * * * "John Colcock, Esq; attorney at law, to Miss Miliscent Jones."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Monday, Oct. 31, 1768.

"MARRIED.]" * * * "John Colcock, Esq. to Miss Millicent Jones, Daughter of Mr. John Jones, deceased."—*The South-Carolina Gazette; And Country Journal*, Tuesday, Nov. 1, 1768. John was wrong. It should have been Joseph Jones. (See issues of this magazine for April, 1901, p. 141; July, 1901, p. 243; July, 1902, pp. 175-176.)

Society (now the Charleston Library Society) in January, 1769[k]; was appointed a Justice of the Peace for Berkeley County by Lieutenant-Governor Bull in October, 1769[l]; was not reappointed in 1770, and, in consequence, he addressed a letter to Lieutenant-Governor Bull and another—quite a lengthy one—to "His Majesty's Council for South Carolina" asking why he had been dismissed. These letters were both published in *The South-Carolina Gazette* of October 18, 1770, and in that to the Council Mr. Colcock gives, perhaps, the answer to the question he had asked in each communication: "It is generally thought then that I have been dismissed from the Office of Magistrate, for being, in the modern Phrase, 'a SON OF LIBERTY.'—If so, I glory in the Cause, and wish to God the Office had been of Value, that I might have made a more worthy sacrifice at the shrine of that Goddess." He was elected, at the election held Dec. 19, 1774, a deputy to represent that district of St. Mark's Parish lying between the Broad and Saluda rivers in the First Provincial Congress of South Carolina[m]. After South Carolina declared her independence he was for some time Secretary to the Privy Council, but resigned in 1779.[n]

"MARRIED] John Colcock, Esq; to Miss Millicent Jones."—*The South-Carolina And American General Gazette*, Friday, Nov. 4, 1768.

Joseph Jones is said to have been a grand-son of Thomas Jones, member of the Commons House of Assembly in 1704. (See McCrady's *Hist. of So. Ca. under Proprietary Government*, p. 409.)

k *The South-Carolina Gazette*, January 19, 1769.

"The Office of LIBRARIAN of the Charlestown Library Society, being vacant, and the Society being in want of a proper Room for depositing the few Books saved from the late Fire. Any Person or Persons willing to undertake the said Office, and having such a Room to be let, are directed to apply to JOHN COLCOCK, Secretary."—*The Gazette of the State of South-Carolina*, Wed., Nov. 25, 1778.

l *The South-Carolina Gazette*, Wednesday, Oct. 18, 1769.

m *The South-Carolina Gazette*, January 23, 1775; Moultrie's *Memoirs of the American Revolution*, I. 17; McCrady's *History of South Carolina under the Royal Government*, 806.

n The Subscriber having resigned the
Office of
Secretary of the Privy Council,
Candidates to that Office are desired to send in their Names, on or

When Col. Isaac Hayne was tried before the Court of Inquiry held in his case in Charles Town, July 28, 1781, he selected Mr. Colcock, as his attorney, to render an opinion as to the legality of the proceedings before that court. The opinion submitted to Col. Hayne by Mr. Colcock was sent to Lord Rawdon and has since been published in Ramsay's *History of the Revolution in South Carolina,* Vol. II, pp. 518-520 and in Gibbes's *Documentary History of the American Revolution,* 1781-1782, pp. 114-115. A copy of this opinion, together with short memoranda of the various events that transpired in the few days from July 28th to August 4th —probably in Col. Hayne's handwriting—has been handed down in the Colcock family, and at the end is endorsed in a different handwriting—probably Mr. Colcock's :

"Much has been said of the manner in which many of the old Romans met Death—but I am convinced no Man, on so serious an occasion cou'd have exhibited more Heroick Fortitude & Christian Resignation, than the unfortunate Col: Hayne: His progress to the place of Execution, (on foot, by his request:) was like that of any other good Christian, on his Way to the public Service—When arrived at the Gallows, he shook hands, with a few & said Farewell my Friends—The Clergyman then went with him into the Cart & after praying by him, a considerable time took his leave—The provost Master then demanded of him, some signal when he was ready, to which he replied, I am ready at any time—pull'd his own Cap over his Eyes, & — —Oh! — Cetera desunt —"

Mr. Colcock died August 21, 1782[o]. His widow, Mrs. Milicent (Jones) Colcock (born 1744) died April 23, 1829 and was buried in St. Michael's church-yard[p].

---

before Thursday Morning next—ten o'clock, to JOHN COLCOCK."—*The Gazette of the State of South-Carolina*, Wed., March 3, 1779.

"John Colcock, Esq; having resigned the Place of Secretary of the Hon. the Privy Council of this State, William Nisbett, Esquire (Deputy Secretary) is appointed to that Office."—*The Gazette of the State of South-Carolina*, Wednesday, March 31, 1779.

[o] His will made June 10, 1776, and proved Feb. 24, 1783, gives all of his estate, real and personal to his wife Milicent. (P. C. R., Book A, p. 16.)

[p] The will of Mrs. Milicent Colcock, made in 1825 with a codicil annexed March 31, 1829, and proved April 28, 1829, names son Charles

Issue[q]:

8 I. Milicent Colcock, *b.* 3.30, P. M., Oct. 23, 1769; *bap.* in St. Michael's Ch., by Rev. Robert Cooper, May 4, 1770[r]; *d.* unm. about 1812.*

9 II. Charles Jones Colcock, *b.* Aug. 11, 1771.

10 III. Mary Colcock, *b.* 4 A. M., Feb. 6, 1773, being sick she was privately *bap.* at home, by Rev. Robert Cooper, afterwards received at St. Michael's Oct. 22, 1773, by Rev. Mr. Bullman, Asst. Lecturer[s]; *d.* 7 A. M., Sunday, Nov. 23, 1777.

11 IV. Elizabeth Milner Colcock, *b.* Sept. 19, 1775.

12 V. John Colcock, *b.* 9 P. M., Nov. 20, 1776; *bap.* in St. Michael's, by Rev. Charles J. Moreau, Jany. 31, 1777[t]; *d.* 3 o'clock, Thursday, Nov. 27, 1777; buried Friday.

7.

Job Colcock [John[1]], *b.* about 1750; was for many years a merchant, broker, and auctioneer in Charles Town,[u] being,

---

Jones Colcock, great-grand-daughter Milicent Jane Bacot, grand-daughter Mrs. Eliza Bacot, grand-son John Colcock, daughter Elizabeth Milner Ferguson, and Wm. F. Colcock. (P. C. R., Book G, 310.)

[q] Data furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.

[r] Sponsors: Her grand-uncle Miles Brewton and her grand aunts Mrs Frances (Brewton) Pinckney and Mrs. Elizabeth (Brewton) Milner.

* Her will made Oct. 5, 1811, and proved Dec. 30, 1812, mentions sister Elizabeth M. Ferguson and the latter's daughter Martha O'Reily Ferguson, and her mother Milicent Colcock.

[s] Sponsors: John Brewton and his wife Mary and Mrs. Susannah Smith.

[t] Sponsors: John Benfield, John Jones and Mrs. Mary Jones.

[u] August 20, 1771, "Job Colcock of Charles Town in the province of South Carolina Merchant" conveyed to "Christopher FitzSimons of Charles Town aforesaid Tallow Chandler" by way of mortgage certain lots in Charles Town. (Mesne Conveyance records, Book W. 3, p. 42.)

subsequent to the Revolution, long of the firm of Colcock & Gibbon; *m.*, in March, 1781, Harriet Bradwell[v]; *d.* about 1800. His widow *d.* July 14, 1803.[w]

Issue[x]

13 I. A son. *d.* unm. and s. p.
14 II. A daughter, *d.* unm.
15 III. A daughter who *m.* — Mendenhall, and *d.* s. p.

9.

Charles Jones Colcock [John [2], John [1]], *b.* 7 A. M., Aug. 11, 1771; *bap.*, by Rev. Robert Cooper, in St. Michael's Oct. 30, 1771[y]; was educated at Princeton, graduating in 1788 or 1789; studied law under Hon. Henry W. DeSaussure, and was admitted to the bar at Charleston, January 23, 1792, soon after which he removed to Cambridge (Ninety Six), where he practiced his profession and commanded a troop of cavalry (State militia); was married in 1795 to Mary Woodward Hutson[z], daughter of Thomas Hutson, and

---

v "Mr. Job Colcock, to Miss Harriet Bradwell, daughter of the deceased Mr. Joseph Bradwell."—Marriage announcements in *The Royal Gazette*, Wednesday, March 14, 1781.

w "Died on the 14th inst. in the 40th year of her age, Mrs. HARRIET COLCOCK, consort of the late Job Colcock, auctioneer, of this city." —*The Times*, Saturday, July 16, 1803.

Charles Jones Colcock was granted letters of administration on her estate, Feb. 25, 1805.

x Information furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.

y Sponsors: Jacob Motte, Robert William Powell and Mrs. Rebecca Motte.

z Her mother was Esther Maine, dau. of William Maine and Judith Gignilliat his wife (*m.* May 31, 1752). Judith Gignilliat was the dau. of Henry Gignilliat and Hester Marion, his wife. Henry Gignilliat was the son of "Jean Frangois Gignilliat, né à Venay en Suise, fils d'Abraham Gignilliat et de Marye de Ville", and Suzanne Le Surrurier, his wife, who were French refugees to South Carolina, settling on the Santee, after the Revocation of the Edict of Nantz in 1685.

Her father, Thomas Hutson, was a son of Rev. William Hutson, for

about the same time removed to St. Helena's Parish, Beaufort District; was elected Solicitor of the Southern Circuit in December 1798; resigned the Solicitorship in 1806 and in the same year was returned to the South Carolina House of Representatives from St. Helena's on the Republican (Democratic) ticket, and was reëlected in 1808; was elected, by the Legislature, Dec. 9, 1811, Associate Judge, vice Judge Thomas Waties, transferred to the Equity Court, of the Court of Law of South Carolina; removed soon after to Prince William's Parish; was, in December, 1824, elected by the Legislature as one of the three judges of the new Court of Appeals, from which position he resigned in 1830 on account of ill health; removed to Charleston about this time and was elected president of the Bank of the State, which position he held until his death, January 26, 1839. He took an active part in the building of St. Peter's Church, Charleston, and was for some time chairman of the Vestry of that church, and up to within two years of his death he was president of the Board of Trustees of the Medical Col-

---

many years pastor of the Independent Church in Charles Town, and Mrs. Mary (Woodward) Chardon, his wife, who was widow of Isaac Chardon, merchant of Charles Town, and daughter of Col. Richard Woodward. Col. Richard Woodward was a son of Dr. Henry Woodward, the first white man to become a permanent settler in South Carolina, and whose romantic story is told by the historians Rivers and McCrady.

Thomas Hutson's sister, Elizabeth Hutson married (Thursday, July 20, 1765) Isaac Hayne, subsequently a Revolutionary martyr. His sister Mary *m.* Arthur Peronneau; his sister Ann *m.* John Barnwell (See Vol. II, p. 54); his sister Esther *m.* Wm. Hazzard Wigg, and his brother Richard Hutson was a delegate to the Continental Congress, and a signer of the Articles of Confederation, was one of the exiles to St. Augustine, was lieutenant-governor of South Carolina 1782-83, was one of the first Chancellors of South Carolina and was the first intendant of Charleston 1783-84.

Hester Marion, wife of Henry Gignilliat, was an aunt of Gen. Francis Marion, and a daughter of "Benjamin Marion, né à la Chaumé en Poitou, fils de Jean Marion et de Périnne Boutignon", and Judith Baluet, his wife, who were also French refugees to South Carolina, settling on the Santee, after the Revocation of the Edict of Nantz.

lege of South Carolina[a]. He was buried in St. Peter's church-yard. His widow, Mrs. Mary Woodward (Hutson) Colcock (*b.* Nov. 23, 1774) *d.* Nov. 25, 1851, and was buried in St. Peter's church-yard.

Issue[b]:

16 I. Thomas Hutson Colcock, *b.* Aug. 10, 1797.
17 II. John Colcock, *b.* March 6, 1799.
18 III. Charles Jones Colcock, *b.* 1801; *d.* June 2, 1822.
19 IV. William Ferguson Colcock, *b.* Nov. 5, 1804.
20 V. Richard Woodward Colcock, *b.* June 6, 1806.

11.

Elizabeth Milner Colcock [John [2], John [1]], *b.* 3.30 A. M., Sept. 19, 1775; *bap.* in St. Michael's, by Rev. Robert Cooper, Sept. 29, 1775[c]; *m.*, Nov. 6, 1792*, William Cattell Ferguson (*b.* Jany. 1774; *d.* Feb. 16, 1801), son of Col. Thomas Ferguson and Martha O'Reily, his wife; *d.* Nov. 18, 1842.

Issue[b]:

21 I. Martha O'Reily Ferguson, *b.* Dec. 13, 1794; *m.*, June 2, 1814, Richard Woodward Hutson[d], son of Thomas and Esther (Maine) Hutson; *d.* Sept. 1, 1816.
22 II. Eliza McK. Ferguson, *m.* Daniel deSaussure Bacot. (Issue.)

---

a *The Charleston Courier*, Wed., Nov. 4, 1835, p. 2, column 5. Also Monday, January 28, 1839. O'Neall's *Bench and Bar of South Carolina*, Vol. I pp. 125-128

b Data furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.

c Sponsors: Capt. John McCall, Mrs. Elizabeth Milner (her grand aunt) and Mrs. Mary Broughton.

*MARRIED.] On Tuesday evening Mr. *William Ferguson*, to Miss *Eliza Colcock*, second daughter of John *Colcock*, Esq. deceased."—*The City Gazette & Daily Advertiser*, Thursday, Nov. 8, 1792.

d They had a son, William Ferguson Hutson, *b.* March 28, 1815; *m.* Feb. 11, 1836, Sophronia Lucia Palmer; *d.* June 16, 1881.

16.

Thomas Hutson Colcock [Charles Jones [3], John [2], John [1]], *b.* Aug. 10, 1797; was admitted to the bar in 1818; *m.*, July 15, 1819, Eliza Mary Hay[e] (*b.* Aug. 9, 1803), who

---

Issue:

I. Charles Woodward Hutson, *b.* Sept. 23, 1840; *m.*, July 5, 1871, Mary Jane Lockett (*b.* 1847).

Issue:

i. Ethel Hutson, *b.* April 19, 1872.
ii. William Ferguson Hutson, *b.* Aug. 20, 1874.
iii. Henry Lockett Hutson, *b.* Dec. 31, 1876.
iv. Francis Marion Hutson, *b.* Oct., 1879; *d.*
v. Arthur Cary Hutson, *b.* May 20, 1881.
vi. Sophy Palmer Hutson, *b.* July 23, 1884.
vii. Mary Lockett Hutson, *b.* July 23, 1884.
viii Charles Stanyarne Hutson, *b.* May 20, 1887; *d.*
ix. Miles Brewton Hutson, *b.* Dec. 13, 1889.
x. Albert Lockett Hutson, *b.* Dec. 15, 1892.

II. Emily Hutson, *m.*, Sept. 2, 1865, Sanders Glover.

Issue:

i. Lestarjette Glover, *b.* Sept. 25, 1866.
ii. Emily Glover, *b.* April 27, 1870.
iii. Edith Glover, *b.* Nov. 6, 1871; *m.*, Jan. 27, 1897, Oliver Middleton Reid. (Issue.)
iv. Sophronia Glover, *b.* June 3, 1876.
v. William Ferguson Hutson Glover, *b.* Dec. 14, 1877.

III. Frances Hutson, *b.* Aug. 8, 1851; *m.* Rev. John T. McBride; *d.* March 1, 1878.

IV. Sarah Hutson, *d.* young.

V. Rosa Hutson, *d.* young.

e About 1720, her great-grand-father, Michael Hay, originally of Scotland, and descended from that branch of the Hay family in Scotland belonging to the noble house of Errol, settled in Kingston, Jamaica, where he owned several valuable estates in the parishes contiguous to Kingston. In 1743 he married (second wife) Esther Wilkins (*bap.* July 4, 1724), dau. of Judge Martin Wilkins by his first wife, Ann, widow of John Sharpington. Judge Martin Wilkins was an eminent lawyer of great wealth, and a high official in Jamaica. He was the son of Isaac Wilkins, who came from Wales, belonging there to an eminent family, owners of a castle in Wilkyn's vale, the ruins of which are still sometimes visited by tourists. By his wife Esther Wilkins, Michael Hay

dying, he *m.* again, April 17, 1845, Agnes T. Wilkie; was a planter in Beaufort District, S. C.; was a member of the Nullification Convention, 1832-33; *d.* May 6, 1851, and was buried at Stoney Creek Church.

---

had a son Ann Hawke Hay, so named for his grand-aunt, Ann Hawke Wilkins. Ann Hawke Hay was born in 1745, and later, with his half-uncle, Isaac Wilkins (but two years his senior), was sent to King's College (now Columbia University), New York, where he was married, Oct. 5, 1763 (but 18 years of age), to Martha Smith (also *b.* 1745—June 18th), daughter of Judge William Smith of the Supreme Court of New York, who had been one of the corporators of King's College.

Judge William Smith, the father of Mrs. Hay, was the grandson of William Smith, a soldier in the English army, born about 1620, in the Isle of Ely, Cambridgeshire, England, and married Elizabeth Hartley of Lancashire. His youngest son was Thomas Smith, *b.* 1675 at Newport, Pagnell, who married Susannah Odell, and who came to New York in 1715, and established the first Presbyterian Church in New York in 1716. His son, the future judge, came with him, being then 18 years of age, and, entering Yale College, graduated in 1719. When but twenty seven he refused the presidentcy of Yale. He studied law and held at different times the offices of Attorney General, Advocate General, member of the Council and Judge of the Supreme Court of the Province. At one time he declined the Chief Justiceship but later accepted a place on the Supreme Bench. He was one of the incorporators of Princeton College and also of King's College. He died in New York, Nov. 22, 1769. Of his fifteen children: William became Chief Justice of New York and subsequently of Canada and married Jeanette Livingston; and four of his daughters married South Carolinians, Alexander Rose, John Torrans, John Gordon and ——— Gardiner. Martha, who married A. H. Hay, was his eleventh child. A. H. Hay and Samuel Smith, his brother-in-law, received a large grant of land on the shores on Grand Isle, Lake Champlain. During the Revolution Ann Hawke Hay was a colonel of a regiment serving along the Hudson and his letters to and from other officers have been published in *American Archives*, and show that he enjoyed the full confidence of General Washington. He died just after the Revolution, leaving a family of young children, some of whom settled in South Carolina, where their mother, Martha Hay, died and was buried at Stoney Creek Church. One of Col. Hay's sons, Samuel Hay, *m.*, June 22, 1797, Elizabeth Mary Kenney, dau. of John Kenney, of Grimball Hill, Beaufort District.

Issue:

I. William Henry Hay, *m.* a dau. of Judge Richard Gantt.

II. Eliza Mary Hay, *b.* Aug. 9, 1803; *m.* Thomas H. Colcock as above stated. (From wills, deeds and other records in possession of Prof. C. J. Colcock.)

Issue [f]: First Wife.

23 I. Charles Jones Colcock, *b.* April 30, 1820.
24 II. William H. Colcock, *b.* Nov., 1821.
25 III. Richard Hutson Colcock, *b.* Aug. 18, 1823
26 IV. Eliza Colcock, *d.* in childhood.
27 V. Mary Colcock, *d.* in childhood.
28 VI. Samuel Hay Colcock, *b.* in 1829 or '30.
29 VII. Hetty Hutson Colcock, *b.* Jany. 1831; *m.* Wm. D. Gregorie; *d.* July 25, 1893. (Issue.)
30 VIII. John Colcock, *d.* in childhood.
31 IX. Thomas Hutson Colcock, *b.* March, 1835.
32 X. Mary Colcock, *d.* in childhood.
33 XI. William Henry Colcock, *d.* in childhood.

Second wife.

34 XII. Eliza Hay Colcock, *b.* Jany. 29, 1846; *m.*, May 12, 1865, William Adolphus Moore, of Yorkville, S. C.; *d.* July 8, 1886; buried in Yorkville. (Issue.)
35 XIII. Joseph Wilkie Colcock, *b.* Sept. 4, 1847.
36 XIV. William Hutson Colcock, *b.* Oct. 13, 1849; *m.*, Oct. 1872, Miss Twitty; *d.* Dec. 10, 1890. (Issue.)
37 XV. James Dunwody Colcock, *b.* July 31, 1851.

17.

John Colcock [Charles Jones [3], John [2], John [1]], March 6, 1799; *m.*, January 10, 1828, Anna McLeod (*b.* Feb. 26, 1805; *d.* July 12, 1835); was, for many years prior to his death a prominent merchant of Charleston, and associated with James Legaré formed the firm of John Colcock & Co., which did an extensive cotton factorage business; *d.* June 24, 1872, and was buried at Stoney Creek Church.

---

[f] Data furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.

Issue [f]:

38 I. Milicent Colcock, *b.* Nov. 6, 1828.

39 II. Eliza Mary Colcock, *b.* June 10, 1830, *m.* R. H. Colcock (25), her first cousin.

40 III. Martha Anna Colcock, *b.* Jany. 30, 1833; *m.*, April 10, 1855, at St. Peter's Church, Charleston, John McLeod Martin (*b.* Oct. 1826). (Issue.)

41 IV. Mary Colcock, *b.* Jany. 14, 1835, *d.* young.

19.

William Ferguson Colcock [Charles Jones [3], John [2], John [1]], *b.* in Beaufort, Nov. 5, 1804; attended the school of Mr. Hurlburt, in Charleston, and entered the sophomore class of the South Carolina College in January, 1821, and was graduated in Dec., 1823, with the first honors of his class; studied law under Hon. Wm. D. Martin and was admitted to the bar in 1825 and entered upon the practice of law at Coosawhatchie, Beaufort District; *m.*, January 22, 1829, Sarah Huguenin (*b.* Dec. 4, 1808) dau. of Capt. Abram Huguenin, who *d.* July 1, 1829 and was buried at Roseland Plantation near Grahamville; was elected to the House of Representatives of South Carolina from St. Luke's Parish in 1830 and was reëlected in 1832, 1834 and 1836; was married again, March 26, 1838, in Charleston, to Emmeline Lucia Huguenin (*b.* Sept. 20, 1819; *d.* Nov. 2, 1858, and was buried at Stoney Creek, near McPhersonville), sister of his first wife; was elected to the House of Representatives of South Carolina from Prince William's Parish in 1838 and reëlected in 1840, 1842, 1844 and 1846, being Speaker from 1840 to 1848; was elected to the House of Representatives of the United States from the 7th Congressional District of South Carolina (Orangeburgh, Barnwell, Beaufort and Colle-

---

f Data furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.

ton Districts and the parish of St. John's, Colleton, of Charleston District) in 1848 and was reëlected in 1850, retiring March 3, 1853; was appointed, by President Pierce, Collector of the Port of Charleston, March 19, 1853; was reappointed by President Buchannan and held the office until the Secession of South Carolina, when he sent his resignation to the United States Government, and was appointed to the same position by the State of South Carolina, and subsequently by the Confederate States Government; was removed by the United States Government in 1865; resumed the practice of law until he reached his 80th year, when he retired; *d.* in 1889 at McPhersonville, S. C. For a time he was one of the Regents of the Smithsonian Institution.

Issue [f]: Second wife.

42 I. Edgar Huguenin Colcock, *b.* Feb. 3, 1840; *d.* Aug. 20, 1858.
43 II. Emmeline Sarah Colcock, *b.* July 20, 1841; *d.* Sept. 8, 1861.
44 III. William Ferguson Colcock, *b.* April 3, 1843.
45 IV. Cornelius Julius Colcock, *b.* Jany. 4, 1845.
46 V. Mary Anna Colcock, *b.* Feb. 13, 1847.
47 VI. Theodora Octavia Colcock, *b.* April 20, 1849.
48 VII. Henry Hay Colcock, *b.* Aug. 25, 1851.
49 VIII. Franklin Pierce Colcock, *b.* May 25, 1853.
50 IX. Marion Woodward Colcock, *b.* March 18, 1856.
51 X. Adelaide Huguenin Colcock, *b.* Sept. 3, 1858.

20.

Richard Woodward Colcock [Charles Jones [3], John [2], John [1]], *b.* June 6, 1806; entered West Point Sept. 1, 1822, and was graduated July 1, 1826, in the same class with Albert Sidney Johnston, and was appointed brevet 2d.

---

f Data furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.

lieutenant in the 4th Infantry; was subsequently promoted 2d. lieutenant in the 3d Inf.; promoted 1st. lt. May 31, 1835; resigned from the Army April 1, 1836; studied law and was admitted to the bar in Columbia in 1842 ; *m.*, 1843, Milicent Jane Bacot, his cousin, dau. of D. D. Bacot; in 1844, "in view of his high character and his military training, he was appointed Superintendent of the Citadel Academy, to fill the vacancy created by the death of Capt. Graham", and retired in 1852; was for about a year engaged in the survey of the Northeastern Railroad, and was then appointed to a position in the Custom House at Charleston: *d.* Aug. 14, 1856, and was buried in St. Michael's church-yard.[g]

issue [f]:

52 I. Charles Jones Colcock, *b.* April 4, 1844.
53 II. Daniel deSaussure Colcock, *b.* Jany. 22, 1846.
54 III. Richard Hutson Colcock, *b.* May 5, 1850.
55 IV. William Henry Colcock, *b.* 1852; *d.* April, 1861.
56 V. Mary Woodward Colcock.

23.

Charles Jones Colcock [Thomas Hutson [4], Charles Jones [3], John [2], John [1]], *b.* April 30, 1820, near Boiling Springs, Barnwell District, S. C., was taken to Charleston at an early age to live with his grand-father, Judge C. J. Colcock; became a planter of sea-island cotton when he reached man's estate, but soon returned to Charleston and became a cotton factor, being for some years in the firm of Fackler, Colcock & Co; subsequently established the cotton factorage firm of Colcock, McCauley & Molloy, doing an extensive cotton business throughout the States of South Carolina, Alabama, Tennessee and North Carolina until the beginning of the War of Secession; was a director of the Bank of the State, and of

[f] Data furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.
[g] See Thomas's *History of the South Carolina Military Academy.*

the Memphis, Chattanooga and Charleston Railroad; organized the Foot Point Land Company whose operations for building a city at Foot Point—the natural Port Royal— were arrested by the War of Secession; was the originator of the Charleston and Savannah Railroad, the company being organized at a dinner party given by him for the purpose; early in the War of Secession he raised and was made colonel of the 3d South Carolina Cavalry regiment, which he commanded throughout the war doing duty on the coast of South Carolina between the Ashepoo and Savannah rivers; commanded the third military district of South Carolina, with headquarters at Grahamville, during the last year of the war, and at the battle of Honey Hill where he was second in command to Major-General Gustavus W. Smith, he was given command by that officer and displayed such excellent judgment and management that that brilliant victory, where 1,500 Confederates defeated 6,000 Federals and saved Gen. Hardee's army in Savannah, was largely due to him.

Col. Colcock first married Mary Caroline Heyward, granddaughter of Thomas Heyward, Jr., Signer of the Declaration of Independence, who died; *m.*, second, Jany. 3, 1851, Lucy Frances Horton[h], of Huntsville, Ala., who died; *m.*,

---

[h] Her mother was Lucy Otey, of Virginia, a descendant of John Otey (The name is supposed to have been originally Utey or Uté.), who removed from New Kent to Bedford County, Va., about the period of the Revolution. He left a brother in New Kent, and all of the name in America, so far as known, descend from these two brothers. John Otey was a captain in the Revolution. Upon one occasion, when a British force had sailed up the Pamunky River for the purpose of plundering the inhabitants, Capt. Otey assembled his company of riflemen and stationed them along the river bank, fifty paces apart, and as the vessel was returning he commanded it to halt and come to the shore. The British, unused to the rifle, and supposing the little band to be armed with muskets, taunted and defied Otey's men, but when the firing began and the riflemen showed how they could pick off men the vessel was run ashore and the crew surrendered From the vessel some valuable silver plate was obtained, a part of which is still in the Otey family. (Printed account by Col. Armisted Otey, son of Capt. John.) Capt. Otey married Mary Hopkins

third, Dec. 3, 1864, Agnes Bostick, daughter of Benjamin Bostick, of Robertville, Beaufort District, S. C. He died at Elmwood plantation, Hampton County, S. C., Oct. 22, 1891.[i]

Issue[j]: First wife.

57 I. John Colcock, *b.* Aug. 7, 1843; *d.* March 6, 1877.

58 II. Caroline Ann Heyward Colcock, *b.* Nov. 4, 1846; *d.* Sept. 18, 1855.

(*b.* July 14, 1739), dau. of John Hopkins and Elizabeth Pettus who was a dau. of Col. Thomas Pettus, who settled in Virginia in 1640, and was a grandson of Sir John Pettus, M. P. for Norwich in 1601. John Otey and Mary Hopkins had seven children. Their eldest child, Isaac Otey, was the father of James Hervey Otey, Bishop of Tennessee, Alabama and Arkansas, founder of the University of the South and the Columbia Female College, Tennessee. Their fifth child, Walter Otey, married, July 15, 1800, Mary Walton, of Botecourt County, Va. He was a captain in the war of 1812, and subsequently removed to Huntsville, Ala. Walter and Mary (Walton) Otey had six children, one of whom, Lucy, married Hon. Rhoda Horton, a native of Virginia, and sometime a member of the Alabama Legislature, by whom she had six children: Walter, who led in oratory at Yale, and was one of the fifteen founders of the Delta Kappa Epsilon fraternity at Yale, in 1846; Judge James E. Horton, of Athens, Ala., who married a dau. of Gen. Donelson, of Tenn.; Van Rhoda Horton; Mary Eliza, who married William Branch, son of Gov. Branch of Florida; Josephine, who married Col. Robert Barnwell Rhett, of Charleston, S. C.; and Lucy Frances, who married C. J. Colcock, as above stated.

Among the descendants of Capt. John Otey were Hon. Peter J. Otey, late a member of Congress from Virginia, and the late Dr. James Otey, a contributor to *The Confederate Veteran.*

Among the mutilated records of "Deeds and Landgrants" for Virginia in 1681 is a grant to Elizabeth Otey, in New Kent, of property formerly belonging to Elizabeth Shirley, deceased, by virtue of the will of her father, Richard Shirley, and deeded to Elizabeth Otey, heir of the whole blood to Elizabeth Shirley, Jr., deceased. (Statements and records furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.)

[i] See *Tribute to the Memory of Charles Jones Colcock, Commander of 3rd S. C. Cavalry.* By Hon. Wm. A. Courtenay. (1898.)

[j] Data furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.

Second wife.

59 III. Charles Jones Colcock, *b.* Jany. 17, 1852.

60 IV. Francis Horton Colcock, *b.* June 19, 1855.

61 V. Errol Hay Colcock, *b.* July 1, 1859; *d.* Oct. ., 1882.

Third wife.

62 VI. Catherine Colcock, *b.* Sept. 9, 1865; married, Oct. 28, 1886, Robert Godin Guerard, of Savannah, Ga., son of Robert Godin and Margaret Roberts Guerard; now living in New Orleans. (Issue.)

63 VII. Helen McIver Colcock, *b.* Jany. 3, 1868.

64 VIII. Woodward Hutson Colcock, *b.* Sept. 11, 1869; *d.* Sep. 23, 1885.

65 IX. William Bostick Colcock, *b.* July 7, 1872.

66 X. Agnes Jones Colcock, *b.* July 22, 1877; *d.* Oct. 19, 1884.

24.

William Hutson Colcock [Thomas Hutson [4], Charles Jones [3], John [2], John [1]], *b.* Nov. 1821; *m.* Mary Ellen Lewis (who *d.* in Fla.), dau. of Col. Wm. Lynn Lewis, of St. Matthew's Parish, Orangeburgh District, S. C.

Issue : [j]

67 I. Elizabeth Colcock, *m.* John Bailey.

68 II. Thomas Colcock.

69 III. Anna Stuart Colcock.

25.

Richard Hutson Colcock [Thomas Hutson [4], Charles Jones [3], John [2], John [1]], *b.* in McPhersonville, S. C., Aug. 18, 1823; *m.* in St. Peter's Church, Charleston, April 8, 1850, Eliza Mary Colcock (39), his first cousin; was a cotton

j Data furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.

factor in Charleston prior to the War of Secession, and during the war served as a lieutenant and later as captain of the Charleston Light Dragoons; *d.* at McPhersonville Sept. 15, 1901.

Issue :[j]

70 I. Mary Milicent Colcock, *b.* Aug. 5, 1855.
71 II. Esther Hutson Colcock, *b.* July 16, 1859.
72 III. John Colcock, *b.* Oct. 22, 1863; *d.* Aug. 28, 1869.
73 IV. Eliza Hay Colcock, *b.* June 2, 1866.
74 V. Martha Anna Colcock, *b.* Nov. 26, 1868.

31.

Thomas Hutson Colcock [Thomas Hutson[4], Charles Jones[3], John[2], John[1]], *b.* March, 1835; *m.*, Nov., 1874, Mary Fuller Magrath, dau. of Hon. A. G. Magrath, who died in October, 1881; *d.* June 29, 1900.

Issue :[j]

75 I. Emma Camilla Colcock, *b.* Oct., 1878; *d.* 1878. (And other children *d.* infs.)

37.

James Dunwody Colcock [Thomas Hutson[4], Charles Jones[3], John[2], John[1]], *b.* July 31, 1851; *m.*, Jany. 11, 1883, Mary Elizabeth Parks (*b.* June 30, 1862, in Marietta, Ga.), of Cuthbert, Ga., daughter of Edward S. Parks, of Great Barrington, Mass., and Elizabeth Brooks Rowland, of New Orleans.

Issue :[j]

76 I. Edward Rowland Colcock, *b.* Oct. 26, 1886.
77 II. Thomas Hutson Colcock, *b.* June 25, 1892.

---

[j] Data furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.

44.

William Ferguson Colcock [William Ferguson [4], Charles Jones [3], John [2], John [1]], *b.* April 3, 1843; was a lieutenant of 1st S. C. Regular Art., C. S. A.; *m.* Henrietta Toomer, daughter of Henry Toomer, of Charleston, S. C.; is a rice planter and resides at McPhersonville, S. C.

Issue : [j]

78 I. Annie Toomer Colcock, author of *Margaret Tudor,* a novel, and other stories.

79 II. William Ferguson Colcock, *d.* 1890.

45.

Cornelius Julius Colcock [William Ferguson [4], Charles Jones [3], John [2], John [1]], *b.* January 4, 1845; admitted to the bar; *m.*, Dec. 31, 1890, Pauline Ladson Mew; elected to South Carolina House of Representatives from Beaufort County in 1896 and reëlected in 1898 and 1900; practicing law in Beaufort County, residing near Grahamville.

Issue : [j]

80 I. Pauline Ladson Colcock, *b.* March 21, 1893.

81 II. Clarence Huguenin Colcock, *b.* March 10, 1896.

82 III. May Clementine Colcock, *b.* Feb. 13, 1898.

46.

Mary Anna Colcock [William Ferguson [4], Charles Jones [3], John [2], John [1]], *b.* Feb. 13, 1847; *m.*, April, 1869, Dr. Joseph Dewees (*b.* in Charleston, May 9, 1846; *d.* in Grahamville, S. C., May 1, 1883); *d.* Nov. 6, 1889.

Issue : [j]

83 I. Emmeline Huguenin Colcock Dewees, *b.* March 10, 1870; *m.*, Jany. 16, 1898, Joseph Warren Lyman, of New Orleans. (Issue.)

84 II. Amelia Lequeux Dewees, *b.* Dec. 17, 1873.

85 III. Henrietta Dewees, *b.* Nov., 1876.

---

[j] Data furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.

47.

Theodora Octavia Colcock [William Ferguson [4], Charles Jones [3], John [2], John [1]], *b.* April 20, 1849, at Gopher Hill, St. Luke's Parish; *m.*, May 21, 1868, at Ocean plantation, Charles Jones Colcock Hutson, at present Clerk of the U. S. District Court of South Carolina (*b.* Feb. 15, 1842), son of Richard Woodward Hutson.

Issue : [j]

86 I. Richard Woodward Hutson, *b.* Aug. 14, 1869.
87 II. William Colcock Hutson, *b.* Oct. 11, 1871.
88 III. Elizabeth McLeod Hutson, *b.* Sept. 13, 1873; *d.*, 1901.
89 IV. Mary Anna Hutson, *b.* Sept. 5, 1875.
90 V. James Gregory Hutson, *b.* Feb. 19, 1877.
91 VI. Sarah McLeod Hutson, *b.* Feb. 11, 1879; *d.* 1885.
92 VII. Theodora Colcock Hutson, *b.* May 29, 1882.
93 VIII. Emmeline Lucia Hutson, *b.* March 2, 1885; *d.* 1885.
94 IX. Louise d'Aubrey Hutson, *b.* Aug. 10, 1887.

49.

Franklin Pierce Colcock [William Ferguson [4], Charles Jones [3], John [2], John [1]], *b.* May 25, 1853, in Charleston, S. C., *m.*, Dec. 20, 1899, Isabel Fraser Cunningham.

Issue : [j]

95 I. Laurie Isabel Colcock, *b.* Sept. 19, 1900.

50.

Marion Woodward Colcock [William Ferguson [4], Charles Jones [3], John [2], John [1]], *b.* March 18, 1856; *m.*, April 30, 1884, Sarah McLeod Hutson, dau. Dr. Thomas Woodward

---

[j] Data furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.

Hutson, who *d.* Dec. 11, 1897; *m.* again, Feb. 22, 1900, Mary Woodward Gregorie, dau. Wm. D. Gregorie and Hettie Hutson Colcock (29).

Issue: [j] First wife.

96 I. Marion Woodward Colcock, *b.* June 5, 1885;

97 II. ——— Colcock, *b.* April 28, 1887,

98 III. Franklin Pierce Colcock, *b.* March 16, 1892; *d.* Dec. 23, 1892.

99 IV. ——— Colcock, *b.* March 19, 1895.

Second wife.

100 V. William Gregorie Colcock, *b.* Dec. 3, 1901.

52.

Charles Jones Colcock [Richard Woodward [4], Charles Jones [3], John [2] John [1]], *b.* April 4, 1844; *m.*, Feb. 15, 1870, Margaret Seabrook Smith (*b.* Feb. 4, 1843), dau. of Josiah Smith and grand-daughter of Governor Whitemarsh B. Seabrook; resides in Jacksonville, Fla.

Issue: [j]

101 I. Margaret Hamilton Colcock, *m.*, July 5, 1900, George Carroll, of Jacksonville, Fla.

102 II. Daniel deSaussure Colcock, *b.* Dec. 30, 1879.

103 III. Mai North Colcock, *b.* April 25, 1882; *m.* John Alfred Calhoun, of Charleston, S. C. (Issue.)

104 IV. Milicent Woodward Colcock, *b.* Dec. 23, 1886.

53.

Daniel deSaussure Colcock [Richard Woodward [4], Charles Jones [3], John [2], John [1]], *b.* January 22, 1846; *m.* Augusta Palmer, dau. of Rev. B. M. Palmer, D. D., of New Orleans, La., who *d.* Feb. 12, 1875; *m.* again, January 8, 1880, Mattie Rugeley (*b.* March 11, 1861), dau. of A. J.

---

[j] Data furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.

Rugeley and Ellen Blair, his wife, of New Orleans, La. Resides in New Orleans.

Issue : [j] First wife.

105 I. Augusta Palmer Colcock, *b.* June 29, 1874.

Second wife.

106 II. Richard Woodward Colcock, *b.* Nov. 29, 1880.

107 III. Mary Rugeley Colcock, *b.* June 18, 1882.

108 IV. Daniel deSaussure Colcock, *b.* Aug. 5, 1884.

109 V. William Ferguson Colcock, *b.* March 6, 1898.

54.

Richard Hutson Colcock [Richard Woodward [4], Charles Jones [3], John [2], John [1]], *b.* in Charleston, S. C., May 5, 1850; *m.* in New Orleans, La., Sept. 25, 1873, Agnes Hannah Stockman (*b.* in Natchez, Miss., Dec. 19, 1852).

Issue : [j]

110 I. Isabel Colcock, *b.* Oct. 2, 1874; *m.*, Sept. 25, 1900, Walter Wingate Carré, of New Orleans. (Issue.)

111 II. John Colcock, *b.* Sept. 5, 1875.

112 III. Richard Hutson Colcock, *b.* May 5, 1877.

113 IV. Agnes Colcock, *b.* Dec. 19, 1880.

114 V. James Stockman Colcock, *b.* Aug. 24, 1886; *d.* Aug. 22, 1896.

59.

Charles Jones Colcock [Charles Jones [5], Thomas Hutson [4], Charles Jones [3], John [2], John [1]], *b.* on Bonnie Doone plantation, Beaufort District, S. C., January 17, 1852; was graduated from Union College, Schenectady, N. Y., in 1875; was Assistant Instructor of Mathematics at Union College for two years after graduation; was made Instructor of Mathematics at the Porter Academy, Charleston, S. C., in

---

j Data furnished by Prof. C. J Colcock.

1885, and Head Master of the Porter Military Academy in 1891, which position he now holds; *m.*, Dec. 5, 1883, his cousin, Patti Lee Hay, daughter of Samuel and Susan Hay, of Barnwell, S. C., and great-grand-daughter of Col. Ann Hawke Hay, of the Revolution.

Issue : [j]

115 I. Samuel Hay Colcock, *b.* Nov. 13, 1884; *d.* June 19, 1885; buried in Magnolia Cemetery.

116 II. Errol Hay Colcock, *b.* Oct. 8, 1888.

60.

Francis Horton Colcock [Charles Jones [5], Thomas Hutson [4], Charles Jones [3], John [2], John [1]], *b.* June 19, 1855, at Bellevue, near Huntsville, Ala.; was graduated at Union College in 1877; *m.*, Aug. 4, 1880, Mary Robert Jones (*b.* Sept. 17, 1863), dau. of Seaborn Jones, of Georgia, and Jennie Bostick, his wife, of Robertville, S. C.; was admitted to the bar and practiced law for several years; took the degree of Civil Engineer and was for a time on the United States Coast Survey; was sometime an Instructor at the Porter Academy, and some years ago was elected Professor of Mathematics at the South Carolina College, which position he now holds.

Issue : [j]

117 I. Francis Horton Colcock, *b.* Nov. 22, 1882; *d.* May 28, 1883.

118 II. Anna Eustace Colcock, *b.* Nov. 28, 1884.

119 III. Charles Jones Colcock, *b.* Nov. 28, 1885.

120 IV. Francis Horton Colcock, *b.* in Charleston, Dec. 23, 1886.

121 V. Seaborn Jones Colcock, *b.* in Charleston, Dec. 24, 1890.

---

[j] Data furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.

63.

Helen McIver Colcock [Charles Jones [5], Thomas Hutson [4], Charles Jones [3], John [2], John [1]], *b.* January 3, 1868; *m.*, January 1, 1890, Charles Colcock Gregorie, of Grahamville, S. C., son of Dr. Thomas Gregorie.

Issue : [j]

122 I. Agnes Bostick Gregorie, *b.* Jany. 30, 1891.
123 II. Thomas Hutson Gregorie, *b.* Nov. 15, 1893.
124 III. Charles Jones Colcock Gregorie *b.* Sept. 20, 1896
125 IV. Louis Bradbury Gregorie, *b.* July 20, 1899.

69.

Anna Stuart Colcock [William H. [5], Thomas Hutson [4], Charles Jones [3], John [2], John [1]], *m.* Abram Marshall Martin, sometime mayor of Ocala, Fla., son of Edmund Martin and Anna Maner, his wife.

Issue : [j]

126 I. Elizabeth Evans Martin.
127 II. Annie Colcock Martin.
128 III. Lavalette Martin.

ADDENDA.

There was an Isaac Colcock, supposed to have been a brother of Capt. John, who lived in Charles Town between 1740 and 1760. He was *m.* in St. Philip's Parish, Charles Town, June 3, 1745, to Catharine Woodman. [k] He also was a sea captain. [l] No records have been discovered tending to show that he left issue.

---

j Data furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.

k "Then was married, Isaac Colcock & Catherine Woodman pr Licence"—St. Philip's Parish register, June 3, 1745.

l "Charles-Town. Enter'd Inwards, since the 8th."

* * * *

"Sloop Endeavour, Isaac Colcock, from Jamaica."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Feb. 22, 1752.

On March 4, 1767, "Elizabeth Colcock, (heretofore Elizabeth Porter widow) of St Georges Parish, Berkley County and province of South Carolina Widow" conveyed to George Evans three hundred acres of land [m].

Who she was is not known, but it is possible that she was a second wife of either Isaac or Capt. John.

"VESSELS *Entered inwards*, at CHARLES-TOWN, since our last."

* * * *

"Schooner Minerva, Isaac Colcock, from Philadelphia."—Ibid, Oct. 16, 1752.

"Lost in the late Hurricane, a canow 25 feet long and 4 feet wide, with a white bottom, yellow sides, black gunnels, and the storm sheets painted with *Prussian* blue. Whoever takes up the said canow and brings her to the owner, shall have *Ten Pounds* reward from

Elliott Story, or Isaac Colcock."—Ibid Nov. 6, 1752.

January 27, 1758, William Pitt directed Governor Lyttelton to employ Mr. Colcock, master of a vessel then in Charles Town, who was able to give "material Informations, relative to the Southward Parts of the Coast of North America" to proceed to Halifax in order to give Admiral Boscawen "all the Lights in his power concerning the Coasts above mentioned." (*Public Records of South Carolina*, Vol. 28, p. 13.)

In a letter to "The Rt Honble Mr Secretary Pitt", dated Charles Town, November 4, 1758, Governor Lyttelton wrote: "Captain Colcock arrived here the 2d Instant in the Scarborough Man of War & has never received anything but fifty pounds which I gave him before he went to Louisbourg. I humbly recommend him to His Majestys further Bounty, & have instructed him not to be absent from hence in the Spring least there should be occasion for his Service." (Ibid, p. 102.)

On March 31, 1758, Isaac Colcock and James Hay witnessed in Charles Town a power of attorney given by John Stiles, of Great Britain, and Copeland Stiles, of Kingston, Jamaica, copartners, owners of the *Prince of Orange*, privateer, to Bremar & Neyle, of Charles Town, merchants. (P. C. R., Book 1756-63, p. 60.)

[m] Mesne Conveyance records, Book P, 3, p. 400.

NOTES AND QUERIES.

Notes.

TREZEVANT.—In the July issue of this magazine, page 179, mention was made of a letter written by Dr. John T. Trezevant (20). The following is the text of the letter :

Addressed : Major Harleston

Wednesday Morning

As Captn Shubrick has I do not doubt showed to you as a Friend, an Account lately presented him from me which he deems exorbitant I would wish to clear myself of that Charge particularly to you, whom I have ever looked upon as a Friend.

This you will see done in my Letter to him, which you will much oblige me in delivering to him yourself.

The Amount of my Account is £51- for above a Week's Attendance on his Lady, having neglected some other private practice to attend her as he would wish. In my Letter I have submitted my Account to Doctor Harris his Family Physician, and have left it to his Choice to discharge the Account or not as he pleases. Your sentiments on the Subject will much oblige, Sir, Your humble Servant——

John T. Trezevant——

Major Harleston

THE CAPERS FAMILY.—In the sketch of the Capers family published in the S. C. Historical and Genealogical Magazine for last October the name of the wife of Samuel E. Capers (page 291) is not given. She was Sophia V. Reynolds and was married to Mr. Capers Dec. 20, 1837. Her maternal grandfather—the Rev. Samuel Mathis—was "the first male born in the town of Camden". He married Miss Margaret C. Miller, the maternal grand-aunt of this correspondent.

Speaking of the Caperses, the following remarkable Confederate war record of the family will be interesting. It is

taken from the *New Eclectic Magazine* for May, 1869. This magazine was published in Baltimore and the account of the Caperses was sent by a correspondent at Milledgeville, Ga.

"The Capers family of the South—and we believe it is exclusively a Southern family—made a remarkable fighting record during the late war. From the album of a friend we send you the following, as embracing the members of this family who were soldiers under the red-crossed banner of Dixie in the Confederate army :—Two brigadier-generals, one colonel of artillery, one lieut.-col. of artillery, two colonels of cavalry, one major of artillery, one lieutenant-colonel of cavalry, four captains of cavalry, three captains of infantry, three sergeants, two chaplains, three surgeons, fourteen privates,—making a total of thirty-seven. These were without exception brothers, uncles, or cousins. Nine were killed in battle, three died of wounds, two died of disease, thirteen were wounded more than once, seven wounded once, and only three came through safe. Eleven of the officers were promoted for gallantry on the field of battle."—Mc Donald Furman, Privateer, S. C. Aug. 13, 1902.

HARLESTON.—The following corrections are offered to the Harleston genealogy, published in the July issue of this magazine :

On page 161 the statement is made that Sarah Hasell Harleston married, December 2, 1824, Dr. Benjamin Huger, "son of Major Benjamin Huger who was killed at the lines of Charles Town in 1779." This was a mistake. Dr. Benjamin Huger was the nephew, not son, of Major Benjamin Huger. The latter's son Benjamin was the Hon. Benjamin Huger, who was in Congress from South Carolina from 1799 to 1805. Dr. Benjamin Huger was the son of Hon. John Huger, a member of the first Council of Safety.

On page 160 Elizabeth Corbett is given as marrying James Dewar Simons. It was her sister Harleston Corbett who married James Dewar Simons, as will be seen by the following

marriage notice from *The Times* of Saturday, January 24, 1807.

"Married, in St. Philip's Church, the 22d inst. by the Rev. Dr. Jenkins, the Rev. James Dewar Simons, to Miss Harleston Corbett, daughter of Thomas Corbett, Esq."

THOMAS CORBETT.—In the foot-note on page 87 of the April issue of this magazine mention was made of the fact that Peter Manigault had spent several years in London under the educational supervision of Mr. Corbett, and the letters from Henry Laurens to his son John indicate that twenty years later Mr. Corbett was acting in the same capacity for John Laurens. The following newspaper extracts not only give us some of Mr. Corbett's history but show the high class of men whom the South Carolinians, even from the earliest times, employed to conduct their schools :

"Notice is hereby given by the Commissionres of the *Free-School* of *Charlestown*, That they have appointed Mr. *Hugh Anderson* First Master of the said *Free-School*, in the Room of Mr. *Corbett*, who has Resign'd the said Place, and is lately gone for *England:* And also Mr. *Neal McNeal*,[1] Writing Master of the said *School*, in the Room of M. *Thomas Hasell*, lately also gone for *England;* And that the said *School* will be open'd on *Monday*, the 5th of *February* next, where all due Care will be taken for the Education of such Youths as shall be sent thither. and also for the proper accommodation of such as shall want to be Boarded. *By order of the Board,*
January the 19th 1739 40.

William Smith Clerk."—
The South-Carolina Gazette, Saturday, Feb. 2, 1740.

"By a private Letter from *London*, via *Cowes*, we inform'd, that — — *Lee*,[2] Esq; *late* High Bailiff of *Westminster*, has been appointed Chief Justice of this Province, in the Room of the Honourable *James Græme*, Esq; deceased; that *Thomas Corbett*, Esq; late of this Province, is now High-Bailiff of *Westminster;* and Mr. *David Græme*, Clerk of our Courts."—*The S-C. Gazette*, Monday, April 2, 1753.

---

[1] The tombstone of Neal McNeal may be seen against the western wall of St. Michael's church-yard.

[2] Peter Leigh, Esq.

PUBLICATIONS RECEIVED.

KANSAS HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS. Vol. 7. 1901-1902. Topeka, 1902.

ANNUAL REPORT OF THE SMITHSONIAN INSTITUTION, 1900.

KATHLAMET TEXTS. Issued as Bulletin 26, Bureau of American Ethnology. Washington, 1901.

The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, July, 1902.

The New-England Historical and Genealogical Register, July, 1902.

The Essex Institute Historical Collections, July, 1902.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, July, 1902.

The Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography, July, 1902.

The West Virginia Historical Magazine, July, 1902.

Publications of the Southern History Association, May and July, 1902.

In the May number Miss Kate Furman, of Privateer, S. C., contributes a paper on William Murrell, an Old Time Merchant in South Carolina, made up from letters and account books of Mr. Murrell. At the very outset Miss Furman falls into error by repeating the old story that: "At the close of the War of the Revolution, the forgotten hamlet of Statesburgh narrowly missed being chosen the capital of South Carolina." Stateburg came nowhere near being selected as the State's capital In fact no vote was even taken on Stateburg. Some favored Stateburg, some favored Camden, and some favored letting Charleston remain as the capital; but a considerable majority of the members of the Legislature favored Taylor's Hill, near Friday's Ferry on the Congaree River, and although all opponents of Taylor's Hill did combine in the House of Representatives and get in an amendment on the third reading of the bill making the place Manigault's plantation, in Orangburgh District; still it was done when many of the advocates of Taylor's Hill were absent from the House and the Senate refused to accept the amendment and the House quickly reconsidered and returned to the first place selected.

The American Catholic Historical Researches, July, 1902.

Records of the American Catholic Historical Society, June, 1902.

Proceedings of the American Philosophical Society, April, 1902.

The Gulf States Historical Magazine, July, 1902.

This is the first number of an historical bi-monthly conducted by Messrs T. M. Owen and J. C. DuBose, of Montgomery, Ala. One of its leading papers is: "Colonel Edward Lacey of the Revolution and Some of His Descendants", by Thomas McAdory Owen.

Mr. Owen would have gathered a new item in the life of Lacey if he could have seen the roll of Lacey's first Revolutionary company which was published in the last issue of this magazine. He would also have seen that Reuben Lacey was not a Tory, at least at the beginning of the war. And he would have found an interesting item in the following obituary notice, published in the *City Gazette and Commercial Daily Advertiser*, Charleston, S. C., Saturday, July 3, 1813:

"DIED, lately, in Kentucky, Gen. EDWARD LACEY, an old and firm patriot of the revolution. He was for many years a member of the legislature of this state, and held many other conspicuous and honorable posts as a public officer of the state, and formerly a resident of Chester District. The name of Lacey will be ever cherished by those who knew him well—as a soldier, public officer and citizen."

The Sewanee Review, July, 1902.

Contains two appreciative articles on General Hampton, by Rev. Dr. William Porcher DuBose and Prof. B. J. Ramage.

The "Old Northwest" Genealogical Quarterly, July, 1902.

Annals of Iowa, July, 1902.

The Iowa Historical Record, July, 1902.

Report of the President of Yale University, 1901-1902.

Bulletins No. 62 and 63, Second Series, Indian Rights Association.

"Shall Cromwell Have a Statue?" Oration by Charles Francis Adams before the Phi Beta Kappa Society of the University of Chicago, Tuesday, June 17, 1902.

Mr. Adams advocates the erection of a statue to General Robert E. Lee, at Washington.

Part 4 of Vol. II. and Part 1 of Vol. III. of the PUBLICATIONS OF THE LOUISIANA HISTORICAL SOCIETY. New Orleans, 1902.

Monthly Bulletin of Books Added to the Public Library of the City of Boston, August, 1902.

THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Since the publication of the July magazine the following new members have been enrolled: Messrs. William Eyre Gibson Gaillard, New York City; J. Harleston Parker, Boston, Mass.; E. H. Waring, H. H. Ficken and H. W. Mitchell, Jr., Charleston, S. C.

The following donations have been received:

From Col. John C. Calhoun, of New York City, a member of the Society: A NATIONAL REGISTER OF THE SOCIETY OF THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION.

Col. Calhoun was one of the originators of the Sons of the American Revolution, and the sketch of his career, published on pages 721 to 724 of this volume, furnishes us with some new facts in the history of the Calhoun family.

From Col. Richard Lathers, of New York City, a member of the Society: BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCH OF COLONEL RICHARD LATHERS.

A handsomely printed and illustrated account of Col. Lathers's eventful life in South Carolina, New York and Massachusetts. One of the handsome full-page illustrations is a photogravure of No. 20 South Battery, Charleston, where Col. Lathers resided just after the Confederate War.

From Hon. Hugh S. Thompson, of New York City, a member of the Society: THE HISTORY OF THE FIRST AMERICAN FLAG ON THE CAPITOL OF MEXICO. Proceedings in the United States Senate. Washington: Printed by C. Wendell, 1856.

This little pamphlet of 34 pages tells the history, as brought out by an investigation before the United States Senate Committee on Military Affairs, of an attempt to manufacture a hero of the taking of the city of Mexico on the 13th and 14th of September, 1847, and to make a sacred relic of a flag which was said to have been the "*first*" planted at five different points before and within the walls of Mexico where gallant fights had taken place. The facts as brought out showed that the proposed hero was not in four of the five fights and that no witness

had seen the flag in question displayed at either of the five points. But one significant fact brought out by the investigation was that the flag of the South Carolina regiment of volunteers (Palmetto Regiment) was the first American flag planted within the walls of Mexico. This particular copy of this pamphlet has a history of its own. It was presented to Governor Thompson by "Michael P. Clark Late 2nd Lieut. Co. H, and Acting Adjutant, Palmetto Regiment, South Carolina Volunteers."

NECROLOGY.

George H. McMaster, a member of the South Carolina Historical Society, passed quietly away, after an illness of several weeks, at his home in Winnsboro on the 18th of July last. He was remarkably public-spirited, giving himself to every enterprise that was calculated to help the people of his town, county or State with a courage and enthusiasm that won for him the admiration and respect of even the most bitter opponents.

He was a ready and vigorous writer, and his communications to the county and State papers have been a great service to his people.

He was born April 28, 1828. He was a son of John McMaster, a soldier in the War of 1812, and Rachel Buchanan McMaster. His grand-father was Hugh McMaster, an early settler in the Calhoun settlement, Ninety Six District, and a soldier in the Revolutionary War. His early education was received at Mount Zion, under James H. Hudson. He was graduated from the South Carolina College in 1850. Gen. John Bratton, Col. James H. Rion and Rev. R. W. Barnwell were among his classmates. After graduation he taught for several years, taking an extended tour of Europe in the meantime.

During the war he did great service for his country by caring for needy Confederate soldiers in the Soldiers' Home, at Richmond, presided over by himself and most estimable wife, who was Miss May Flenniken, and by whom he had several children. Four of these survive him: Mrs. W. A. Beaty, of Winnsboro, F. H. McMaster, of Charleston, and George B. and Miss Mary McMaster of Winnsboro.

After the war he returned to Winnsboro, engaging in the

mercantile business, in which he was largely successful. He was for several years president of the Winnsboro National Bank. In 1880 he was elected to the Legislature, serving his county most acceptably for several years in this capacity.

In 1876, his first wife having died, Mr. McMaster was married to Miss Louisa Gregg, of Darlington. She survives him, together with six children : Miss Bessie, John Gregg, Misses Rachel, Louise, Flora and Winnie.

He was a brother of the late Col. F. W. McMaster, of Columbia, and leaves a brother, Mr. R. N. McMaster, of Winnsboro.

His remains were interred in the cemetery of the A. R. P. Church, of which he was long a member.

James M. Eason, a member of the South Carolina Historical Society, died at his home, 114 Beaufain Street, in the city of Charleston, Wednesday morning, September 3, 1902, in the 44th year of his age. He was born, reared and educated in Charleston, and upon reaching man's estate entered into mercantile pursuits in his native city, being for many years connected with the Shepherd Supply Company. In 1898 he was appointed Auditor of Charleston County to succeed his uncle, W. G. Eason, deceased, and served out the term ending with the same year. Shortly after retiring from the Auditor's office he was appointed Deputy Sheriff of Charleston County by Sheriff J. Elmore Martin, and this position he held at the time of his death. Mr. Eason married Miss Marie Gary, of Abbeville County, S. C., who, with five children, survives him.

INDEX.

PUBLICATIONS OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society. Volume I. 1857. $2.00

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society. Volume II. 1858. $2.00

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society. Volume III. 1859. Out of print.

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society. Volume IV. 1887. Unbound, $2.00. Bound, $3.00

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society. Volume V 1897. Paper, $2.00

Memoir of Professor F. A. Porcher, late President of the Society. 1889. 25c.

8 vo. pp. 6.

Journal of a Voyage to Charlestown in So. Carolina by Pelatiah Webster in 1765. Edited by Prof. T. P. Harrison. 1898. 50c

8 vo. pp. 18.

Oration delivered on the third anniversary of the South Carolina Historical Society, by James Louis Petigru. 1858. 25c.

8 vo. pp. 16. Reprinted in Vol. 2 of Collections.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Magazine. | Published quarterly by | the South Carolina Historical Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by | A. S. Salley, Jr., | Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume I. | [Seal of the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1900.

Unbound, $4.00

CONTENTS: Letter from Thomas Jefferson to Judge William Johnson, 3-12; Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in 1781, 13-41, 136-151, 213-222, 311-322; Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 41-75, 119-135, 183-212, 279-310; The Bull Family of South Carolina, 76-90; Book Reviews and Notices, 91-94; Exchanges, 94-98, 167-172, 271-275, 346-351; Notes and Queries, 98-107, 174-180, 263-271, 342-346; The South Carolina Historical Society, 107-118, 180-181, 277-278, 351; A Cherokee War Document, 151-153; Blake of South Carolina, 153-166; Publications Received, 172-174, 275-276, 351; Letters from Judge William Johnson to Thomas Jefferson, 206-212; first Rules of the St. Cecilia Society, 223-227; Middleton of South Carolina, 228-262; Circular Letter from Gov. Guerard to C. K. Chitty, 323-324; The Colleton Family in South Carolina, 325-341; Obituary, 352; Index, 353-396.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Magazine | Published quarterly by the | South Carolina Historical Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by | A. S. Salley, Jr., | Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume II. | [Seal of the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1901.

Unbound, $4.00

CONTENTS: Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 3-26, 97-107, 167-193, 259-267; Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in 1781, 27-43, 108-125; Letter from Gen. Christopher Gadsden to Mr. Thomas Morris, May 30th, 1790, 44-45; Barnwell of South Carolina, 46-88; Gen. Thaddeus Kosciuszko to Maj. Alexander Garden, 126-127; Col. Miles Brewton and Some of His Descendants, 128-152; Letters of Ralph Izard, 194-204; Izard of South Carolina, 205-240; Army Correspondence of Col. John Laurens, 268-272; Captain William Capers and Some of His Descendants, 273-298; Notes and Queries, 89-93, 153-157, 241-253, 299-302; Publications Received, 93-96, 157-166, 253-256, 302-305; The South Carolina Historical Society, 96, 166, 256-257, 306; Necrology, 166, 257-258; Index 307-343.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Magazine | Published quarterly by the | South Carolina Historical Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by | A. S. Salley, Jr., | Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume III. | [Seal of the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1902.

Unbound, $4.00.

CONTENTS: Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 3-15, 69-85, 123-138; Army Correspondence of Col. John Laurens, 16-23; Daniel Trezevant, Huguenot, and Some of His Descendants, 24-56; Notes and Queries, 56-59, 113-116, 174-180, 242-244; Publications Received, 59-66, 117-120; 181-188, 245-246; The South Carolina Historical Society, 67-68, 121-122, 188-191, 247-248; Necrology, 68, 192, 249-250; Letters from Hon. Henry Laurens to His Son John, 1773-1776, 86-96, 139-149, 207-215; Papers of the Second Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, November, 1775-March, 1776, 193-201; Officers of the South Carolina Regiment in the Cherokee War, 1760-61, 202-206; Capt. John Colcock and Some of His Descendants, 216-241.

Members get a discount of 25 per cent. on the above prices.

The Magazines will be bound at 60c additional per volume.

Address A. S. SALLEY, JR., Sec. and Treas.,
Charleston, S. C.

THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE

SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY

CHARLESTON, S. C.

VOL. IV—NO. 1. JANUARY, 1903.

Entered at the Post-Office at Charleston, S. C., as Second-class Matter.

Printed for the Society by
THE WALKER, EVANS & COGSWELL CO.,
Charleston, S. C.
1903.

CONTENTS.

N. B. These MAGAZINES are one dollar each to any one other than a member of the South Carolina Historical Society. Members of the Society receive them free. The membership fee is $3 per annum (the fiscal year being from May 19th to May 19th), and members can buy back numbers or duplicates at 75c each. In addition to receiving the Magazines, members are allowed a discount of 25 per cent on all other publications of the Society, and have the free use of the Society's library.

Any member who has not received the last number will please notify the Secretary and Treasurer.

Address all communications, and make all remittances, to

A. S. SALLEY, JR., SEC. & TREAS.,
CHARLESTON, S. C.

THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE

SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY

CHARLESTON, S. C.

EDITED BY

A. S. SALLEY, JR.,

SECRETARY AND TREASURER OF THE SOCIETY.

VOLUME IV.

Printed for the Society by
THE WALKER, EVANS & COGSWELL CO.,
Charleston, S. C.
1903.

OFFICERS

OF THE

SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

President,

GEN. EDWARD MCCRADY.

1st Vice-President,

HON. JOSEPH W. BARNWELL.

2nd Vice-President,

COL. ZIMMERMAN DAVIS.

3rd Vice-President,

HENRY A. M. SMITH, ESQ.

4th Vice-President,

HON. F. H. WESTON.

Secretary and Treasurer and Librarian,

A. S. SALLEY, JR.

Curators:

LANGDON CHEVES, ESQ., D. E. HUGER SMITH, ESQ.
HON. THEODORE D. JERVEY, CHARLES W. KOLLOCK, M. D.,
REV. JOHN JOHNSON, D. D., REV. C. S. VEDDER, D. D.,
YATES SNOWDEN, ESQ., CAPT. THOMAS PINCKNEY,
PROF. C. J. COLCOCK.

Board of Managers,

ALL OF THE FOREGOING OFFICERS.

Publication Committee,

JOSEPH W. BARNWELL, HENRY A. M. SMITH,
A. S. SALLEY, JR.

The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine.

VOL. IV. JANUARY, 1903. No. 1.

PAPERS OF THE SECOND COUNCIL OF SAFETY OF THE REVOLUTIONARY PARTY IN SOUTH CAROLINA, NOVEMBER 1775–MARCH 1776.

[*Continued from the October number.*]

[5.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO WILLIAM MAINE.]

Charles Town 25th Decem. 1775—

Dear Sir—

Your favour of the 23d came to hand so late yesterday afternoon that I could not have called the Council of Safety with any hopes of making a Board in the Even ing, I have therefore Summoned the Members to meet at past 8 oClock this Morning—'tis now ½ past 4—I have rise so early in order to prepare & forward a variety of busines which daily crowds in, & particularly to be ready to dispate your messenger within a few minutes after the Council sha have determined the case of Mr Platt—which I apprehen will be nearly in the following terms that Mr Platt ought no to have availed himself to the benefit of clearing out hi Vessels at Georgia for New York but to have taken th common lot of the Inhabitants of the other associated Colo

nies, this opinion you will find supported by express declarations in the Resolutions of the Continental Congress 1st Novem. 1775.—& the reason will appear from considering —that if New York & Georgia were to catch at the Bait insidiously laid by the Restraining Bill, avaricious & designing men would under colour of trading from those pretendly favoured ports, supply the West Indies & Great Britain with the products of those & the Neighbouring Colonies, nay, Administration would set their Engines at work for that very purpose, & in so far defeat our general Resolutions, & make the Colonies Instruments of destroying each other.

The Bond given at the Naval Office for delivery of a Cargo of Rice or other enumerated Commodity, may be canceled by producing a Certificate of the delivery of such Cargo in Great Britain or any of His Majesty's Plantations or West India Islands in America—the Obligee is not bound to deliver or to sell at any particular Specified port—the Character which you write of Mr Platt puts him above all Suspicion of a fraudulent design, but you know the danger of dispensing with Laws, a bad precedent established in the Case of a good Man would be quoted by others of a different Stamp & the worst of Men are Sometimes very powerful & will under colour of right do much mischief in Society—

upon the whole I apprehend the Council of Safety will Resolve that Mr Platt before he is permitted to proceed in Loading his Vessels Shall deliver to the Committee of Prince William's his clearance & other Custom House papers which he received at Savanna & also Enter into Bond with one Sufficient Surety for producing a Certificate of the actual delivery of his Cargoes at New York or some other of the United Colonies [5]—but as you are a Member you will see what is to be written to the Committee to which I therefore refer & wishing you many returns of the Season more happy &

---

[5] See also letter to committee for Prince William's Parish, Journal of the Council of Safety, *Collections* of the South Carolina Historical Society, Vol. 3, pp. 112-113.

more joyous than the present I remain with great regard—

Sir

I have taken it for granted that the clearances of the sloops which you speak of were taken from the Custom House & that Bond was given at the Naval Office in Savanna but if to the Council of Safety the view will be changed——

Your most obedt Servt —

William Maine Esqr —

Endorsed: Copy to W. Maine
25 Decem 1775.

[6.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO COL. RICHARD RICHARDSON.]

Charles Town 28, Decem. 1775·—

Dear Sir.—

The proceeding Letter I have written by order, permit me to add my particular congratulations as a member in common & my thanks for the Services which you have rendred your Country[6] — Conquest without bloodshed bespeaks at once the bravery & humanity of the Conqueror I beg my Compliments to Colo Thomson & particularly to my good old friend Colo Rutherford when shall I see him again and where? If I had a single moment to spare I would write to him.—

the Sandwich packet arrived the day before yesterday—as we heard that many passengers were on board I sent John Calvert yesterday to learn & if possible to bring up on

[6] The official letter bearing the Council of Safety's thanks and congratulations to Col. Richardson for his services in the "Snow Campaign" is to be found in the Journal of the Council of Safety, *Collections* of the South Carolina Historical Society, Vol. 3, pp. 121-122.

Letters he returned late last night—Said they (the Governor [7]) would suffer no person to go on board nor any to come on Shoar & he heard only of Mr Daniel Heyward as a passenger

I am willing to hope that such news as this Vessel may have brought, is good, because if the Governor had any dashes of mortification to throw into our Christmas dishes, I believe he would not refrain from enjoying such pleasure if any thing of consequence transpires in time you shall know it by a Messenger which your Son[8] will dispatch this Evening or to Morrow—

I heartily wish you health & a safe return to your habitation being with great regard & esteem

Dear Sir Your most obd Sert

Colonel Richardson.

Endorsed: Copy 28. Decem. 1775.—
Colonel Richardson

[7.]

[COL. RICHARDSON'S ORDERS ON THE COUNCIL OF SAFETY.]

A List of Orders drawn upon the Honble The Council of Safety duering the Expedition under my Command. Vizt——

1775——				
Decr 7th	To Andw Thomson for Cattell £416— pd in part ℔ receipt on Back of said order——	100	£ 316	——
9	To Geo Roof. for Flour.....		154	——
13	To David Mc Graw, for Beef....		233.	7 —
15	To David Baird for Cattell.....		900	——
19	To Andrew Thomson. a second accot dº —.....		850	——
23	To Joseph Boggs. for Cattell....		153	——
1776—				
Jany 2	To David Baird. a second accot for dº		200	——
–	To Wm Currie. for Rum flour & salt.		691-	9.11
3	To Hannah Weaver for Ferriage —		131.	10 —
			£3629,,	6.11—

7 Lord William Campbell.

8 Capt. Richard Richardson. (See Journal of Council of Safety, *Collections* of the South Carolina Historical Society, Vol. 3, p. 119.)

Memorandm

This Day David Beard apply'd to me saying he had Lost his pocket Book and his Orders as above and all the Contents You will therefore be Carefull if Any such is Presented—by any other hand &c

Endorsed: Orders drawn by Colo Richardson on Council of Safety—Recd 7 Janry 1776 £3629.6 11—

[8.]

[RETURN OF THE FIRST REGIMENT.]

Return of the Effective Officers & Men belonging to the First South Carolina Regiment of Colony Troops in Camp & Garrison at and near Fort Johnston Frid: Eve: Jan 12 1776–9 oClock.

Major	Adjutant	Serjeant Major		Captains	Subalterns	Serjeants	Drummers	Rank & File	Cadets—
1	1	1							
			Capn Mc Donalds Grenadiers	—	—	1	2	25	—
			Capn Wm Cattells Light Infantry	—	2	1	—	22	—
			Capn Lynch's Company—	—	2	2	—	22	1
			Capn Scott's Company—	1	2	2	1	27	—
			Capn Pinckney's Company—	1	1	3	2	35	—
			Capn Hyrne's Company—	—	2		1	28	—
			Capn Saunders's Company—	—	1	1	—	17	—
			Capn Benj Cattell's Company—	—	2	2	1	20	—
			Capn Ladson's Company—	1	1	3	—	20	—
			Capn Vanderhorst's Company—	—	—	2	1	25	—
			Total	3	13	18	8	241	1

The Detachment ordered to hold themselves in readiness to go to Sullivan's Island are included in the above return—several of our men remain still at Haddrell's Point—Many are sick—some are on board the armed vessells—some still lurking in the Dram shops in Charlestown whom we have not yet been able to lay hold of—some gone after Deserters; and about Eighty have actually deserted since the first raising of the Regiment—There are but very few have Furloughs.

Charles Cotesworth Pinckney
Major of the 1st Regt—

Five Barrells of Pork & Ninety four weight of Bread were received last night, which is all we have, & the Quarter Master Serjeant informs me the men are to have their allowance out of it to day—

Charles Cotesworth Pinckney
Major of the 1st Regt—

Since making out the above return Capn Hyrne & two more subalterns are come down—Capn Ladson—2 subalterns—2 serjeants & 50 rank & File out of the above number of Men are gone to Sullivan's Island—& Provisions viz 12 ounces of Pork per man has been given out from the above Provisions—

Charles Cotesworth Pinckney—

Endorsed: Return of Troops in
Camp & Garrison at
Fort Johnson 13 Jany 1776 [9]

---

[9] "Read a letter from Major Pinckney of this date, at Fort Johnson—inclosing returns of the garison and stores."—Journal of Council of Safety, January 13th, 1776, *Collections* of the South Carolina Historical Society, Vol. 3, p. 175.

[9.]

[RETURN OF STORES AT FORT JOHNSON AND HYRNE'S BATTERY.]

A Return of the Stores of Fort Johnson and the adjacent Battery – – 13th Jany 1776
Lower Battery
64 . . . . 26 Pound–Cartridges–75 . . 18. Pound Cartridges–17–Powder Horns &Prickers–15–Lint Stocks–22–Spunge Staffs & Ramrs 5–Ladles–4–Worms–62–Handspikes–1–Searcher.–161 – – 26– Pound Shot 108—18. Pound Barr Shot—356–Round Ditto . . 4– 9 Pound Barr Shot 400– 12–Pound Shot – – 5– Boxes Grape Shott—
Hyrnes Battery—
10– 26– Pound Cartridges – – – 10—18–Pound Ditto–6–9 Pound Ditto – – — 51 – – 9–Pound Shot – – 22 – 18. Pound barr Shott—
Magazine —
Match about 10lb Emrty Cartridges–191– for 24 Pounder's 1– 18 Pound– 23– 12 Pound – 43–9 Pound – 43 — 6 Pound – Small Cartridges. 183 Dozen – – – 3 Powder horn's—2. Boxes of Grape Shot—4 Horn Lanthorns.—2. Glass Ditto Powder – 2 – Casks 100lb Each 50lb About 70lb in 3 Other Casks– 1– Buge Barrell With Cartridge Powder — 2 – Measures – 1 Small Box of small Balls——
R' Bks Roberts Lt Artill. Regt

Endorsed: Return of Stores at
Fort Johnson 13 Janry 1776

[10.]

[THOMAS CORBETT TO HENRY LAURENS.]

Addressed: Henry Laurens Esqr
Ansonburgh

Sir—

I have reced your favour of this day—If I recollect the Tenour of the Agreement with Mr Somersal right, it is

this, that, he was to return Ammunition or Arms for the Rice shipt by him, for which he was to be allow'd 100 per Cent. profit on the first purchase, taking all charges & Risques on himself.—Captn Caton, Captn Buckle & Mr Dorcius agreed to return Gunpowder at 18/. ℔. lb,— I never understood that Mr Somersal was in the least concern'd in any of the Bargains with those Gentlemen.

None of these Contracts were Complied with during the Continuance of the secret Committee that I know of.

I am
Sir
Your mot obedt Servant
Tho. Corbett

24th Jany 1776.[10]

[11.]

[JAMES BRISBANE TO HENRY LAURENS.]

Addressed: Colll Henry Laurens
in
Charles Town
℔William Brisbane Esqr

Dr Sir

Since I had last an Opertunity of addressing a line to you I have felt a Vicissitude of Fortune Death first threatend on one side and has now struck on the other I am bereaved of my Bosom Friend and Comforter[11] and am left

---

[10] On the back of this letter Mr. Laurens endorsed: "please to look on the Inclosed papers & return them with this—" And to this is this reply in a different hand: "I did not remember that Mr Somersal had more than one Adventure— Neither of the Contracts have been complied with during the Continuance of the Secret Committee, that I know of—Mr Drayton made the first agreemt to whom I refer for any intelligence more than this—"

[11] James Brisbane and Sally Stanyarne, daughter of James Stanyarne, deceased, of John's Island, were married Sunday, May 24, 1772. (*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Thursday, May 28, 1772.)

with a small Family to bemoan our loss and my own misfortunes I have been within my own Bounds ever since I wrote the Letter to the Honble Genl Committe in October last and am now in expectation of further Prosecutions—for what in Gods Name can it be for is it possible that bare difference of sentiment can call for such Vengeance. I make no Party, I join none, neither would I at any Rate if possibly I can help it; if I had an Inclination to have joined those who are distressing my Country, I could have done it in Charles Town, I could have done it since, for some Time the men of war have been at Cockspur, two Rivers running down from my Landings directly to them I heard of their being there the Night they came there by a Boat which came up. One I had sent down for a Friend to come to me in my Distress. I wrote the Committe of this Parish (as I heared they were about to do something with me) to request I might remain Quiet and undisturbed here but have heared nothing from them I indeed sent by my Overseer to the Captain of the Company leaving it to Him whether a Patrol about our lower Landings would not be proper he was not there and the Coll. had sent his orders A difference in distressing Individuals and a People—I proposed to my Brother my writing to the Committe again he was against it saying he was sure nothing but my hearty joining could prevail and therefore I need not think of it (It is beyond my Comprehension) I am sure yourself and every man of sence and sobernes would despise me if I should unless I was convinced I was now wrong*—All I would at present ask is Permission of my Country to remove with my distressed Family, down to our Place at Johns Island during their Pleasure and that would be gratefully accepted by me— You may remember I mentioned my Building a Rice Machine Last year I have set it to work and it exceeds near treble any Thing I beleave ever yet done I was determined not to quit it till brought so far that in Case of Death my Country might not lose it—it is on a very simple Construction, there were several other

Improvements which I intended but the distress of my Family and the uncertain situation I am in prevents all at present and Nature really wants some Recruiting Your Assistance with that of my other Friends with my Country in my Behalf will confer an Obligation on

Dr Sir

Your distressed humble servant
James Brisbane
Jany 27th 1776

P. S. (to yourself) if the word willing had been left out of the Question you put to me by order of the Committe it would have received a very different Answer. I was taken at a nonplus to answer an Unprecidented Question without Time to reflect But as it then struck me to Answer in the affirmative that I was willing to do that which my Country had publickly declared unnatural would have been very inconsistant with Reason in dire necessity which my Country alledge carry them on would have had an Influence on my Conduct I never meant to set myself up to withstand the Body of the People it would have been Infatuation—I was ready to do as my fellow Citizens should have been obliged to do either in poipora Persona or by a Hireling approved—

* In Theoligy we are told Conviction is a divine work and Conversion the Consiquence thereof The Latter without the former is always liable to Change—

Henry Laurens Esqr

Endorsed: James Brisbane

[12.]

[JOHN POAUG'S BILLS.[12]]

[12] "To John Poaug, esq., and Laughlin Martin, five accounts for casting cannon, and sundries, £1179 16s 8d, and £250 allowed them for loss and damage of horses employed in the public Service . . . 1429 16

No. 1. —

The Publick of So. Carolina.

To John Poaug . . . . . Dr.

1775			
August	23	To Carting 5 Load Powder from Harleston's point to Magazine ℘ order Calvert[13] . . . . . £	6,, 5,,—
	"	To Ditto 9 Load sick Men & Bedding from New Barracks to old ℘ order Ditto	9,,—,,—
	28	To Ditto 2 Load Powder from Harleston point to Magazine ℘ Ditto	2,,10,,—
	"	To Ditto 3 Load Arms from Ditto to State House ℘ order Ditto	6,,—,,—
	30	To Ditto 2 Load Stores from Gibbes store to Lodge Alley ℘ order Mr Weyman[14]	2,,10,,—
Septemr	18	To Ditto Camp goods from Gadsdens Wharf to Burns Wharf & detaining Carts	1,, 5,,—
	20	To Ditto 10 Cannon Cariges from Armoury to Burns Wharf	6,, 5,,—
	"	To . . . Ditto 1 Large Cannon from Ditto . . to Wilkins Fort.	3,,—,,—
	"	To Ditto 1 Carriage for Ditto from Ditto . . to . . Ditto	1,,—,,—
	"	To . . Ditto 1 Load Handspikes from this Wharf to Wm Johnston's shop	,, 7,,

08"—Journal of the Council of Safety for Sunday, January 28, 1776. *Collections* of the South Carolina Historical Society, Vol. 3, p. 230.

[13] John Calvert, one of the messengers of the Council of Safety.

[14] Edward Weyman, member of the Secret Committee. (See McCrady's *History of South Carolina under the Royal Government*, p. 786.)

September	27	To . . Ditto 1 Triangle from Dorrils Fort to this Whf. & negroes to Dismount it.....	1,,15,,—
	"	To Ditto 1 Load Balls from Arscenall to Ditto & Negroe Hire . . . ℘ order.....	1,,—,,—
	28	To . . Ditto 1 Load Arms from Market Whf to State House & Dº to Carry up stairs.....	1,, 5,,—
	29	To . . Ditto . 1 Load Balls from Arscenal to Wilkins Fort ℘ order Capt Heyward[15] . . detº	1,, 5,,—
October	6	To Ditto 3 Cannon from Top of Dandridges Wharf to Head of Ditto	3,,—,,—
	"	To Ditto 1 Ditto from Wilkins Fort . . . . to Ditto	3,,—,,—
	"	To . . Ditto . 2 Ditto from Opposite Capt. Gillons to Ditto ℘ order Mr Tufts[16].....	3,,—,,—
	7	To . . Ditto 6 Load Gun Powder from Magazine round by King's street to Gibbes Wharf	10,,10,,—
	18	To . . Ditto . 14 Cannon from Armoury to Ditto ℘ order Capt Cochran	42,,—,,—
	19	To Ditto 5 Ditto from Ditto - to Ditto ℘ Ditto	15,,—,,—
	"	To . . Ditto 9 Carriages for Ditto from Ditto to Ditto ℘ . . Ditto	9,,—,,—

[15] Capt. Thomas Heyward, Jr., of the Charles Town Battalion of Artillery, subsequently a signer of the Declaration of Independence.

[16] Simon Tufts, captain of one of the armed schooners in the service of the Council of Safety.

October	19	To . . Ditto . . 1 Load Wedges from Ditto . . to Ditto ℔. Ditto	1,, 5,,—
	"	To . . Ditto 1 Cannon from Top of Gibbes Wharf to Head of Ditto.....	1,,10,,—
	20	To . . Ditto . . 9 Carriages from Armoury to Gibbes Wharf	9,,—,,—
	"	To . . Ditto . . 2 Cannon from Ditto . to Eveleighs Wharf...	6,,—,,—
	"	To . . Ditto . . 2 Load Balls from Ditto to Gibbes Wharf ..	2,,10,,—
	23	To . . Ditto . 3 Load Lumber from Danl Cannons to Intrenchments	11,, 5,,—
	"	To. . Ditto with 2 Teems Horses &c the Remr of the day, orderd by him....	7,,10,,—
	24	To . . . . Ditto 6 Load Books from State House to this Wharf & Detaining.....	6,,—,,—
	"	To Ditto . . 2 Load Lumber & Mills from Town to the Intrenchments And Working 1 Day with 2 Teems Horses &c orderd by Mr Cannon	-15,,—,,—
		Carried forward—	£188,,17,, 6

1775			
October		To Amount Brought Forward.	£188,,17,, 6
"	25	To Carting 10 Cannons on their Cariges from Armoury to Champneys Whf.....	30,,—,,—
	"	To . Ditto 2 Load Books from State House to this Wharf....	2,,—,,—

October	25	To . . Ditto 1 Load spades Hoes &c from the Barracks to Gibbes Wharf and sending the Carts the Evening before, & returned without them	3,,10,,—
	"		
	26	To Carting 5 Cannon on the Carriges from Armoury to Champneys Whf.	15,,—,,—
	"	To Ditto 1 four Wheel Carriage from Reeds to Armoury yard.	— 10,,--
	"	To sending Horses & Cart to Dandridges Whf for a Chain & return'd without it.	— 12,, 6
	"	To Carting 1 Cannon from Armoury to Eveleighs Wharf. .	3,,—,,—
	27	To Carting 2 Carriages from Ditto to Ditto	1,, 5,,—
	"	To Ditto 1 Cannon from Ditto to Ditto	3,,—,,—
	"	To Ditto 2 Load framing from Dan! Cannons to this Whf orderd by him.	—,,17,, 6
	"	To . . Ditto 1 Iron Chain from Wm Johnstons shop to State House	—,,12,, 6
	"	To . . . Ditto 1 Carriage Maschience from Eveleighs Whf to Ditto	—,,12,, 6
	28	To . . Ditto 3 Load Balls from Armoury to Champneys Wharf & Detg	3,,—,,—
	29	To Ditto 5 Load Benches from Play House to State house, ordd by Calvert	3,, 2,, 6

	"	To Ditto 4 Load Pometo Logs from Savages green to Gibbs Whf. round by King st	5,, ,, 6
	31	To . . Ditto 12 Load Ditto from Ditto round by King Street, orderd by Verree[17]	15,,—,,—
November	1	To . . Ditto 6 Load Lumber from Danl Cannons to Prioleaus Whf orderd by him.....	2,,12,, 6
	"	To . . Ditto 12 Cannon from Armoury to Champneys Wharf	36,,—,,—
	"	To . . Ditto 1 Load Powder from Magaziene to Gibbes Wharf ordered by S. Tufts	1,,15,,—
	2	To . . . Ditto 3 Cannon from Armoury to Champneys Whf ℘ order	9,,—,,—
	"	To . . . Ditto 3 Load shott from Ditto to Ditto	1,,17,, 6
	"	To . . . Ditto 15 Carriages from Ditto . . . to Ditto.....	9,, 1,, 6
	"	To . . . Ditto . 1 Load Wadding from Workhouse to Ditto	—,,15,.—
	"	To . . . Ditto 5 Load Pometo Loggs from Savages green to Gibbes Whf by King st	6,, 5,,—
	6	To . . Ditto 1 Iron pott from State house yard to King Chittys[18] & detaining Carts & Negroes	3.,—,,—
	"	To . . . Ditto 1 four Wheel Carriage from town to the Intrenchment and working 1 day there with 2 Teems Horses &c.....	15.,—,,—

[17] Joseph Verree, a mechanic employed by Council of Safety.

[18] Charles King Chitty, who was a saddler of Charles Town, and who took an active part in the Revolution. (See Vol. I, pp. 323-324.)

	7	To Working 1 day with 2 Teems Horses &c, bringing 2 Carriages from the Intrenchments to town & Dettaining the Carts aft^r Night	22,,10,,—
	10	To Carting 14 Cannon from the Bay to Burns Whf and Carrying Carriages from & to the Arscenall	15,, 5,,—
	11	To Carting 14 Load Pometo Loggs from Savages Green to Gibbes Whf. by King Str.	17,,10,,—
		Carried forward	£416,,17,, 6
1775 November		Amount Brought Forward...	£416,,17,, 6
	12	To Carting 12 Load Pometo Loggs from Savages Green to Wilkins Fort.....	15,,—,,—
	"	To Ditto 5 Load Shott from Armoury to Gibbes Wharf....	5,,12,, 6
	"	To Ditto 3 Load Bullots from Ditto . . to Ditto	3,, 7,, 6
	"	To Ditto 2 Carriages from . . Ditto . . to Ditto	2,,—,,—
	13	To . . Ditto 1 Large Cannon, with 3 Teem, from Armoury to Gadsdens Wharf—	6,,—,,—
	14	To . Ditto 4 Carriages from Ditto . . . to Ditto & det^g the Carts till 1. O'Clock	8,, 5,,—
	"	To . . Ditto 3 Load Pometo Logs from Savages Green to Wilkins Fort.....	3,.15,,—
	15	To 1000 Brick & Carting to Rowans Wharf, ℘ order Joseph Verree	7,, 2,, 6

"	To Carting 1 Triange Blocks & Tabel from Ropers Wharf to State House and from that to Gadsdens Wharf & Detaining the Carts	2,,10,,—
"	To Carting 1 Carriage from Armoury to Ditto.....	1,,10,,—
"	To Carting 6 Ditto from Ditto to Champneys Wharf.....	3,,15,,—
16	To 302 feet Pometo Loggs 1 . . . a 1/3 ℔ Foot, & Carting to Wilkins Fort 80/.	22.,17,,6
"	To Carting 3 Load Ditto from the Bay to . . . Ditto.....	3,,—,,—
"	To Ditto 1 Load Balls from Armoury to Gadsdens Wharf..	1,,10,,—
"	To . . Ditto a Triangle Blocks &c from Gadsdens to Champneys Wharf.....	1,,10,,—
"	To . . Ditto 4 Cannon Cariges from Ditto to Prioleaus Wharf.	6,,—,,—
"	To . . Ditto 1 Ditto . . Ditto from Armoury to Champneys Whf	—,,12,, 6
"	To . . . Ditto . 2 Ditto . . Ditto from Ditto . . to Gadsdens Wharf	3,,—,,—
"	To 17000 Brick . . . . . a £3,,10/. ℔ Thousand.....	116,,—,,—
17	To Carting 6 Load Pometo Loggs from Bay to Wilkins Fort without help	9,,—,,—
"	To Ditto 1 Carriage from Armoury to Beales Wharf.....	—,,12,, 6
"	To Ditto . 1 Load Balls from Ditto to Champneys & Prioleaus Wharfs..... ..	1,,10,,—

	"	To Do ℔ order of Danl. Cannon 1 Chord wood & Cartg for the Watch house & Cash paid Negro hire for sawing &c	7,, 7,, 6
	18	To 500 Feet Boards ℔ order Ben. Wilkins	12,,10,,—
		To Carting Do from this Wharf to Wilkins shop	— 8,, 9
		To 1 Team of Carts for publick loading pometos then press'd by Serjt Barton— 1 horse Cut by a sword or Bayot	3,,15,,—
	20	To Carting 4 Loads pomata Logs from Beals Whf. to Wilkins fort by Meeting Street and Detg Carts for want of hands.	4,,15,,—
		To Carting 1 Carriage from Armory to Champney's Wharf	—,,12,, 6
		To 14000 Brick ℔ order Mr Blaike at 6/10 ℔ M deliver'd on Board the prosper.	91,, —,,—
	21	To Carting 5 Load pomatas from the Bay to Wilkins Fort.	5,,—,,—
		Carried forward—	£766,,16,, 3
1775		To Amt Brought forward.	£766,,16,, 3
Novr —	21	To sending a Cart & hands to Gibbs Whf. for Boards for the prosper[19] and returning without them ℔ Order Mr Blake Junr fault of Engs	—,,17,, 6

[19] *The Prosper*, one of the armed schooners in the service of the Council of Safety.

22	To 1 Cannon Carrge from the Armory to Ropers Wharf....	—,,12,, 6
	To 1670 Feet Inch Boards at 47s /6 ℔ Ct ℔ Ordr Capt Dorrel.....	39,,13,, 5
	To 388 Feet Do.... ℔ Order . Do	9,, 4,, 3
23	To Carting 4 Load Boards from this Wharf to Dorrels Fort ℔ Do	2,, 5,,—
25	To Carting 5 Load Boards from this Wharf to Dorrels Fort ℔ Order Capt. Dorrel.	2,,16,, 3
	To Carting 3 Load Scantling from Gibbs Wharf to Do ℔ Order of Do.....	2,, 5,,—
	To Carting 1500 Brick from Champneys Whf. to Do ℔ order Toomer.....	1,,13,, 9
	To Carting 3 Load Empty Rum Punchs from Capt Blake's to Gadsden's Wharf .... ℔ his Order & filling Do.....	3,, 5,,—
27	To Carting 1500 Brick from Champney's Wharf to Dorrels Fort ℔ order Toomer	1,,13,, 9
	To Carting 2 Load Pometa from Beale's Wharf to Wilkins For ℔ order Wilkins..	2,,—,,—
28	To Carting a Triangle, Blocks, Tackles &c. from Armory to Lords Fort.....	—,,12,, 6
	To ½ Chord Wood & Carting & for Dorrels fort ℔ his ordr .	2,,16,, 3
	To 720 Feet Timber at 7 ℔ Ct ℔ Order Mr Baldwin	50,, 8,,—

29	To Carting 1 Load Balls from Armory to Ropers Whf.....	—,,12,, 6
	To Carting & Dragging 6 Loads of Timber from this Wharf to Preleaus Wharf..	3,,15,,—
30	To Carting 1000 Brick from Champneys Whf. to Dorrels Ft	1,, 2,, 6
	To sending 2 Teams Horses this Wharf to Burns Wharf, being Disappointed of Carrying Carriages to Gibbes Wharf	2,,10,,—
	To Carting 3 Carriages from Vendue Wharf to Burns Wharf	—,,18,, 9
	To Carting 2 Dº from Lord's Fort to Dº	—,,12,, 6
		£896,,10,, 8
	Deduct overcharge on 17 Mº Bricks	—5,,10
		due £891. 0. 8

Errors & Omissions Excepted

Charles Town 30 November 1775—

for John Poang

Laughlin Martin

Exd

Nº. 2 —

the Publick

To John Poang . . . . . Dr

1775			
Decemr	1st	To Carting 1 Load Shott from Armoury to Gibbes Wharf ℘ order Capt Blake.	£ 1,, 2,, 6
	"	To Ditto 1 Load Ditto from Ancrums Store to Ditto ℘ ordr Dº	1,, 2,, 6

"		To Ditto 5 Carriages from Burns to Gibbes Whf ℘ order Do	5,,12. 6
"		To Ditto 1 Load plank from Opposite the Scotch Meeting to Philips Fort ℘ order Ditto - -	—,, 8,, 9
"		To Ditto 1 Load Boards from Dandridges Wharf to Gibbes Wharf ℘ order Ditto	—,,17,, 6
"		To 3279 feet Feather Edge Boards ℘ order Capt Dorrill . . . . . a 42/6 ℘ Ct	69,,13. 6
	2	To Carting 1000 Brick from Champneys Whf to Dorrils Fort, ℘ order A. Toomer.	1,, 2,, 6
"		To Ditto 1500 Ditto of Dandridges Whf to Ditto ℘ order Ditto. .	1,,13,, 9
	6	To Carting 2 Load Lime from Thomas Youngs to Gadsdens Whf ℘ order Mr Beekman.	5,,—,,—
	11	To Carting 2000 Brick from Dandridges Wharf to Dorrells Fort ℘ order Mr Toomer-	2,, 5 —
		Exd	£ 88,,18,, 6

Endorsed: the Publick — to
John Poaug £88.18.6

No. 3.——

The Publick, for the 1st & 2d Regiment
To John Poaug . . . . . Dr

1775			
October	23	To Carting 2 Cord Wood of this Whf to Barracks	£ 2,,—,,—

	24	To Cash paid for Carting 2 Cord Ditto to Ditto–	2,,—,,—
	26	To Carting 2 Load Sick Men & Baggage, from Champneys	– 2,,—,,—
	"	Wharf to Hospital	
	27	To Carting 5 Cord Wood of this Wharf to Barracks	5,,—,,—
	"	To Ditto 1 Cord Ditto – of Ditto – to Hospital	—,,15,,—
	28	To Ditto 2 Load Baggage from Prioleaus Whf to Barracks	2,, 5,,—
	31	To 3½ Cord Wood & Carting to new Barracks.....	19,, 5,,—
Novem^r	4	To Carting 1 Cord Wood of this Whf. to Ditto	1,,—,,—
	"	To Ditto 2 Cord Ditto of Ditto to Hospital	1,,10,,—
	6	To Ditto ½ Cord Ditto of Ditto —to Ditto.....	—,, 7,, 6
	"	To Ditto 1 Cord Ditto of Ditto– to Barracks	1,,—,,—
	7	To Ditto 5 Cord Ditto of Ditto . to Ditto.....	5,,—,,—
	"	To Ditto ½ Cord Ditto of Ditto to Hospital	—,, 7,, 6
	15	To Ditto ½ Cord Ditto of Champneys Whf to Ditto.	—,, 7,, 6
	"	To Ditto ½ Cord Ditto of Ditto to new Barracks	— 10 —
	"	To Cash paid William Wayne for Carting 6 Cord Wood from Champneys Whf to Barracks	6,,—,,—
	16	To Ditto 1½ Cord Ditto of Ditto to Ditto—	1,,10 —

	"	To Ditto ½ Cord Ditto of Ditto to Hospital	—,, 7,, 6
	21	To ½ Cord Wood & Carting...	2,,17,, 6
		Exd	£ 54,, 2,, 6

Endorsed: Publick for 1st & 2d Regts
£54,, 2,, 6

No. 4

the Publick for the 2d Regiment

To John Poaug . . . . . Dr

1775			
October	11	To 1 Cord Wood & Carting to new Barracks	£ 5,,—,,—
	17	To 1 Cord Ditto & Ditto . . to Ditto	5,,—,,—
	20	To 1 Cord Ditto & Ditto . . to Ditto	5,,—,,—
	30	To 1½ Cord Ditto & Ditto . . to Ditto.....	8,, 5,,—
	31	To 1 Cord Ditto & Ditto . . to Ditto	5,,10,,—
Decemr	4	To 1 Cord Ditto & Ditto . to Ditto	6,,—,,—
		Exd	£ 34,,15,,—

Endorsed: the Publick for the 2d Regiment
£34.15——

[*To be continued in the next number of this Magazine.*]

LETTERS FROM HON. HENRY LAURENS TO HIS SON JOHN, 1773-1776.

[*Continued from the October number.*]

[8.]

Addressed: A Monsieur
Monsr Jean Laurens
a
Genevé—

Postmarked. Dangleterre

Westminster 11th March 1774.

My Dear Son—

I intreat your reference & attention to my last Letter dated the 8th Ins^t since which I have received none from you—

Yours of the 6th September last which gave an Account of Monsr Bonnet's first opology for his Conduct in the Exchange affair, came to hand three days ago, it had been laying in a Country Post Office upwards of five Months—

I attended at the House of Commons to day in hopes of admission to hear the American papers read & observations on them, but a very Numerous Company of us & some among us Eminent persons were turned back, our New Governor Lord William Campbel was one—this resolution of the Speaker gave us American out of Door folks much umbrage—it was a step unknown to the Members for I had the honour of no less than three of them ready to introduce me—What proceedings can the Ministry have in view which

are improper for a public Audience? You will see on the other side a Copy of the King's Message to the Commons —the Address Mr Garth tells me is equally strong—the King has adopted a plan, the Ministry will endeavour to obtain the Sanction of Parliament for carrying it into Execution—there will be an opposition in both Houses, & strong Petitions from the City of London; & from the Merchants, & perhaps from Bristol & other Cities—[8] as well as from the intricacy, of the dispute & [8] -ving the whole Nation in Confusion — some sensible Men [8] that the present bustle will produce no alteration in the Sy [8] ment unfavorable to the American Colonies—others, w [8] to know the designs of the Cabinet, assure me that such [8] -tended as will Insure the most absolute Submission on the part of the Americans to parliamentary Authority, or provoke them to repel force by force—for my own part, I am morally certain, that the New England Men who are to be first attempted will not tamely receive the Yoke—Blood will be shed, & Conquer who will, the Annals of Britain will be stained by disgraceful Memorandums — — If Conquest happens to be on this side it will be but temporary & short Lived—My foresight presents a melancholy prospect throughout America perhaps within ten Days I may inform you of my determination to return to it immediately—We may live happily upon our own Land but we must think of Living entirely within ourselves, we shall have no means, or but very scanty means for remitting Money to Great Britain this is a Gloomy account, but we are bound as Men & philosophers to bear the Changes of Times with fortitude —what says My Son on this occasion to his affectionate Father . . . . . Henry Laurens.

My Love to all the Boys—

The following is his Majesty's message, which was presented

---

8 A small piece of the right edge of the sheet has been torn off leaving a break about an inch long at the end of each of six lines.

to the House of Commons last Monday by Lord North, signed by his Majesty.

"His Majesty upon information of the unwarrantable practices which have been lately concerted and carried on in North America, and particularly of the violent and outrageous proceedings at the town and port of Boston, in the province of Massachusetts Bay, with a view of obstructing the commerce of this Kingdom, and upon grounds and pretences immediately subversive of the constitution thereof, has thought fit to lay the whole matter before his two Houses of Parliament, fully confiding as well in their zeal for the maintenance of his Majesty's authority, as in their attachment to the common interest and welfare of all his dominions, that they will not only enable his Majesty effectually to take such measures as may be most likely to put an immediate stop to the present disorders, but will also take into their most serious consideration what further regulations and permanent provisions may be necessary to be established, for better securing the execution of the laws, and the just dependance of the colonies upon the Crown and Parliament of Great Britain."

P S. to the Annexed Letter—

Part of the Minesterial plan is to demand from the American Assemblies, Magistrates &c^r a Test acknowledging the Supremacy of the British parliament if this is refused—the power of Legislation is to be suspended & Government supported by Military force—Disappointment & Ruin so strongly stares this scheme in the Face—one would think it impossible that Men in their senses can adopt it—yet nothing less than such a Test will secure the asserted Supremacy—there is no Medium now between Force absolute & returning tamely to the Ancient System of Governing America—

Endorsed: 11th March 1774
Westminster.

[9.]

Addressed: A Monsieur
Monsr Jean Laurens
par paris a
Genevé

Postmarked: Dangleterre

Westminster 22^d March 1774.

My Dear Son—

I refer to my Letters of 8th & 11th Inst which are unacknowledged—Yesterday yours of the 9th came to my hands with a further partial Account of your Expences—

In answer to your expostulations, be assured I will not be angry with you for the past rapid progress through your Fund of Money, which was ample to have carried you to the Month of May in the Stile of a Gentleman—Your more than promise of future prudence & economy gives me hopes of your being alarmed by what is past & your proposal of keeping strict & regular accounts will probably have the effect which you seem to wish for.—Your Honour is at stake—Justice to your Brothers & Sisters require you to keep within reasonable bounds, & possibly my conveinence & peace of mind which will not be the last or least in your consideration may in some measure depend upon a discreet arrangement of your Expences.—I would not be misunderstood as if I meant that you should now begin to be frugal at the time when you ought to be Liberal—I mean at taking leave of your friends—You should have husbanded your Stock for this event; however I can only say in general that I would wish you to behave like a Gentleman in making suitable returns for Civilities which you have received—do not leave a Character of meanness—and extravagance is also to be avoided in a word, you know what ought to be done & how to do it, as well as any body, & if you will not give the necessary attention all advice will be unavailing.

I asked you some time ago how you stood with Mr Locke, but that & many other enquiries (review my Letters) have escaped you.—which added to your hurried & incorrect writing, are demonstrations of a distracted plan.—think My Dear Son reflect seriously on these things.
I shall say more on Petrie & Smith when I have consulted Mr Motte on the latter.

By all means Enter Harry with your Monr. Suberand he may be well grounded by two perhaps three Months close application.

On Friday I shall be able to tell you more of the Minister's proceedings respecting America. at present the plan appears to me to be premature, impolitic, severe unjust, dangerous — — to render Boston wholly incapable as a port of Entry—is to incapacitate them absolutely, to pay their English Debts & therefore punishing the Innocent for the supposed Guilty, to turn 10,000. Labouring Men & 90000 Men generally in the Massachusetts province, out of Bread is to drive them into a state of dangerous desparation, & will more than ever alarm all America—

We are to meet on Thursday in order to consider of a proper application to parliament on these important subjects. The Ministers policy is to punish Boston as the Capital Offender, hoping thereby to terrify the other Colonies into a Compliance with measures which nothing but power can support—such power cannot long exist in such a Contest.—present my Love to Harry & all the Young Gentlemen & receive the Counsel which I have administered as it is intended by Your faithful friend

Your affectionate Father
Henry Laurens,

Mr John Laurens.

Endorsed: 22d March 1774
Westminster.

[10.]

Addressed: A Monsieur
Monsr Jean Laurens
a
par paris
Genevé

Postmarked: Dangleterre

Westminster 25th March 1774.

My Dear Son—

I wrote to you the 22^d —to which I percieve it necessary to make some addition for this Evening's Mail—if I have the pleasure of receiving any thing from you in the mean time—a postscript shall make due acknowledgement—You understand me with respect to your future expenses until we have the happiness of meeting—adjust your Acco^t finally with Monsr Bonett—& see that he actually pays to you so many Genevé Livres, as the Amount of my Credit, set forth, or rather should have set forth, at the true course of Exchange when I adjusted the last Acco^t with him, from which he may again make a considerable abatement by his Mode of Accounting in Louis D'ors—he that played the first trick will play the second if you leave the Acco^t wholly to him—

You are to receive from him so many Livres of Genevé not Louis D'or be the Exchange for or against you—

When the Fund is exhausted, draw upon me from time to time at the Current Course, & your Bills shall be duly honoured—I can say nothing new to regulate or restrict the Amount of your draughts, my last Letter explains my meaning—You will forbear superfluous expence, such as is needful I shall cheerfully provide for—with respect to our friend Petrie, I would have nothing laid upon his mind or his finances, beyond the engagements of Monsr Fontanes as specified in your favour of the 9th Lessons in French Greek

& Latin Belles Lettres, Geography & History except a close attention to Mathematics—& as constant attendance as he can give to the public Lectures on Elements of Geometry — — Dancing, Riding, Drawing, & the Foil must be postponed until we hear from your Uncle—& it would be misapplying time & Money to send him to a writing Master. Mr Motte will meet me before next post & communicate his sentiments more fully than we have yet heard, on a plan for Mr Smith—You speak of Master Manning just as his Papa & I, know of him, a continuance of your friendship will be very serviceable—& I hope he will be a Clever fellow in time—His Father is a worthy Man—I am Interested in the happiness of the whole family—

I am striving to accept your Invitation to the Glaciers since the Journey may be made in the beginning of July—but a constant attention to public Concerns, meaning such as relate generally to America & particularly to our own Country, has put me a little back in my affairs & keeps me at present from Resolving upon any plan for the Summer Months—

The Bill for removing the Commissioners of Customs from Boston, for discontinuing the Landing & Lading Goods, (which is in part shutting up the port & ruining the Town & adjacent Country [9]) & for Levying a fine of £20,000—upon the said Town—has been twice Read, Committed & passed with Amendments without a division—it is to be read a third time on Monday—Yesterday the Natives & Inhabitants of North America assembled & signed a petition to parliament, praying that the Bill may not pass into a Law[10]—to Morrow there will be a larger Meeting of persons Interested generally

[9] That is practically what the tariff acts of the twenties, passed entirely for the benefit of Boston and "adjacent Country", did for Charleston—destroyed her commerce.

[10] There were thirty signers of this petition, sixteen of whom were South Carolinians, as follows: Ralph Izard, William Hasell Gibbes, William Blake, Isaac Motte, Henry Laurens, Thomas Pinckney, Jacob Read, John F. Grimké, Philip Neyle, Edward Fenwicke, Sr., Edward Fenwicke, Jr., John Peronneau, William Middleton, Sr., William Middleton, Jr., Ralph Izard, Jr., William Heyward.

in America—a petition to the Lords—perhaps one to the King, will be proposed & great numbers will probably sign them—what effect such applications will have cannot be precisely told, but it appears to me that the Measures which are adopted by Administration will be Carried through both Houses, receive the King's Assent & steps immediately taken for a due Execution—all beyond that is behind a Curtain through which my perception does not penetrate when I say the Bill passed a second Reading without a division, do not mistake that the House was Unanimous—there were many dissenters, but these either retired or remained silent, determined to let the Minister who had secured his Majority go through his Scheme & abide the issue—

The Right & expediency of Levying internal Taxes in the Colonies by Acts of—their fellow subjects the people of England, will now be established or the Claim laid dormant, perhaps removed for Ever.

from jarring opinions on this subject have sprung all the discontents which we have heard of in America since 1764.

When the Stamp Act was passed the Colonies were alarmed & opposed it—upon the Repeal of that Law every province was quiet & thankful—The Declaratory Act of the Right of Great Britain to bind the Colonies in all Cases whatsoever which was passed immediately after the Repeal of the Stamp Act—was esteemed the last feeble struggle of the Grenvilian party—unhappily however, upon that foundation, the Act for raising a Revenue in America by Duties on Tea, paper, paint &c° was passed & from that period the peace of America was again lost.

If the Right of Taxation was Inherent in our fellow subjects in this Island, why had it not been asserted in preceeding Ages? why was the Stamp Act Repealed upon declared contrary principals?—Where was the necessity, the Wisdom & policy of the people—in passing an Act, by themselves, Confirming their own, Inherent Rights—be that as it may,

that short Act of parliament, will now make a good platform for the Invincible Reasoning from the Mouths of four & twenty pounders.—the same Logic demonstrated our Right to Cut Logwood in the Bay of Honduras—The London City Patriots who had for several Years furnished speculation for all the Coffee Houses in Europe—by the management of the present parliament are humbled & turned among the Common herd—

The East India Company, by the same parliament, is put into the hands of the King's Ministers—if Lord North succeeds in his present attempts by power of parliament, to surmount those difficulties in American affairs, which had foiled his predecessors—his Ambition will be inflamed & require new subjects — Ambition is assuredly the hidden Spring of his proceedings—God enable us by proper means to give him a timely Check—Indeed his success can be but partial, he may possibly fix the Badge of Slavery, upon the Sea Coast, but this will hasten the beginning of Independence out of the Reach of Fleets & British Troops—an Independence which might by Wisdom be protracted to distant Ages—

Viscount Pitt is going to Quebec & Lord Percy to E. Florida but I have no suspicion, that either of them will be Crowned.—

I shall from time to time Communicate what further occurs in our affairs—but do not pass your time in political debates or too much of it in such Conversation—attend to the business which is more properly before you—

Here I broke off when I went to Dinner, I now find your Letter to your Brother James & one to me from Harry—another from Master Petrie—I shall write to him soon & send the Book which he writes for by the first opportunity.

The Wind has been Easterly for several days past & kept out all Intelligence from America—many Ships are due from Carolina—We have not yet heard the fate of the Tea Ship which was designed for New York—

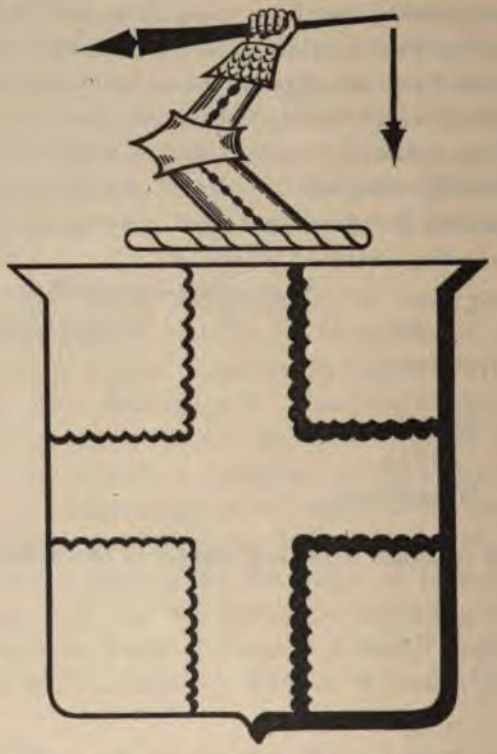
Soon after I next hear from Carolina I shall determine on some plan for your return—& if all Circumstances conspire in our favour I will accompany you to the Glaciers—
Remember me with Cordiality to all the Carolina Boys tell Harry, I am grieved to hear that he is such a Coward on Horseback—My Respects to Monsr & Madame Chauvet Monsr Fontanes &c^o &c^o—that God may direct you in all your ways is the continued prayer of

Your affectionate Father
Henry Laurens

Mr John Laurens ——

Endorsed: 25th March
1774.
Westminster.

[*To be continued in the next number of this Magazine.*]



THE RHETT ARMS.[1]

[1] These arms are taken from the tombstone of Col William Rhett, in St. Philip's church-yard (western), Charleston, S. C. No tinctures are indicated thereon but the best information is that the field is gold and the engrailed cross black. The motto is *Aut faciam, aut periam.*

Note by the Editor: The seal of Roger Moore, with Moore impaled with Rhett, his wife, is extant. It shows the engrailed cross sable, but does not show the field or. That, however, might have been the fault of the engraver, who probably did not recognize the importance of the dots on the field. The following arms are given in Burke's *General Armory* (1851) for Rhet:

"Rait, or Rhet (Halgreen and Drumager, Scotland; *Lion Register*). Or, a cross engr. sa."

THE DESCENDANTS OF COL. WILLIAM RHETT, OF SOUTH CAROLINA.

By Barnwell Rhett Heyward.

Gen. I.

1. **William Rhett,** *b.* Sep. 4, 1666; *d.* Jan. 12, 1722 (old style).
(Captain of merchant ship *Providence;* colonel of Provincial militia; Receiver-General of the Lords Proprietors of Carolina; Vice-Admiral of Colonial Navy; Surveyor and Comptroller of His Majesty's Customs for Carolina and Bahama Islands; Lt.-General and Constructor of Fortifications.)
Sarah Cooke, *b.* 1665; *d.* Dec. 1, 1745; *m.* 1690; Iss.
(Mar., 2nd., Ch. Jus. Nicholas Trott of So. Ca. in 1730; no Iss.)

1.

William Rhett. Gen. II.
Sarah Cooke.
Issue :

2. CHRISTIANA; *b.* 1694; *d.* young. Inf.
3. WILLIAM; *b.* Apr. 20, 1695; *d.* Feb. 16, 1728.
Mary Trott; *m.* Oct. 20, 1720; Iss.
(Dau. Ch. Jus. Nicholas Trott of So. Ca.)
4. SARAH; *b.* June 19, 1697; *d.* Feb'y 26, 1761;
Eleazar Allen; *m.* Sept. 1, 1720; no Iss.
(Ch. Jus. of No. Ca.)
5. REBECCA; *b.* 1702; *d.* young. Inf.
6. CATHARINE; *b.* Dec. 4, 1705; *d.* June 11, 1745;
(1st wife)
Roger Moore; *b.* Aug. 24, 1694; *d.* Oct. 20, 1759;
m. Oct. 10, 1721; Iss.

("King Roger", 3d. son of Gov. James Moore (1st) and Margaret Yeamans.)

7 ROBERT; *b.* 1708; *d.* young; Inf.

8. MARY; *b.* July 8, 1714; *d.* May 25, 1744;
Richard Wright; *b.* 1698; *d.* Jan. 17, 1744;
m. Apr. 10, 1734; Iss.
(Son of Ch. Jus. Rob't Wright, of So. Ca., and bro. of Sir Jas. Wright, the last Royal Gov. of Ga.)

3.

William Rhett. Gen. III.
Mary Trott.
Issue :

9. SARAH; *b.* Oct. 19, 1722; *d.* Apr. 20, 1808;
Sir Thomas Frankland; *d.* Nov. 20, 1784;
m. May 27, 1743; Iss.
(5th Bart. of Thirkelby, Co. York, Eng.; Admiral R. N.)

10. WILLIAM *b.* Dec. 3, 1727; *d.* Inf.

11. MARY JANE; *b.* Jan. 21, 1729; *d.* Apr. 3, 1795;
William Dry, Jr. *m.* Jan. 28, 1745, Iss.
(Son of William Dry, Coll. of the Port of Brunswick, No. Ca.)

6.

Catherine Rhett. Gen. III.
Roger Moore.
Issue :

12. ROGER; *b.* *d.* Inf.

13. WILLIAM; *b.* Oct. 12, 1721; *d.*
Mary Parris Davis; *b.* *d.* Iss.

14. SARAH; *b.* Sep. 7, 1728; *d.* Feb. 14, 1774;
Thomas Smith; *b.* Nov. 7, 1719; *d.* Aug. 21, 1790;
m. Aug. 2, 1744; Iss.

15 MARY; *b.* May 10, 1730; *d.*
Edward Harleston; *b.* Nov. 13, 1722; *d.* Sep. 24, 1775;
Iss.

16. ANN; *b.* Sep. 15, 1732; *d.* Oct. 1, 1764;
1–John Swann; *m.* Dec. 10, 1750; no Iss.
2–Peter Taylor; *b.* 1698; *d.* Oct. 1, 1765;
m. Oct. 21, 1762; Iss.

8.

Mary Rhett. Gen. III.
Richard Wright.
Issue :
17. SARAH; *b.* Nov. 10, 1736; *d.* Aug. 4, 1754;
James Hasell, Jr. *b.* May 11, 1727; *d.* Nov. 10, 1769·
m. Feb. 20, 1750; Iss
(Son James Hasell, Sr., Ch. Jus. No. Ca.)

9.

Sarah Rhett. Gen. IV.
Sir Thomas Frankland.
Issue :
18. HENRY; *b.* *d.* Inf.
19. MARY; *b.* *d.* *m.* Sep. 22, 1778.
Sir Boyle Roche; *d.* June 5, 1807. No Iss.
(M. P.)
20. SARAH; *b.* *d.* Inf.
21. HENRIETTA; *b.* *d.* Jan. 9, 1808; Inf.
22. SIR THOMAS; *b.* Sep. 10, 1750; *d.* Jan. 4, 1831;
(6th Bart.)
Dorothy Smelt; *b.* *d.* May 19, 1820;
m. Mch. 12, 1775; Iss.
23. HUGH; *b.* *d.* Inf
24. ANN; *b.* *d.* Mch. 12, 1842;
1–John Lewis, M. P. (2d wife) *b.* *d.* Nov. 6, 1797;
m. Mch. 24, 1778; Iss.
2–Rev. Robert Hare; *d.* Feb. 27, 1832; *m.* 1811;
25. DINAH; *b.* *d.* 1795;
William Bowles; *b.* *d.* *m.* Aug. 5, 1779; Iss.
26. CATHARINE; *b.* *d.*

Sir Thomas Whinyates; *b.* *d.* Iss.
(Admiral R. N.)

27. CHARLOTTE; *b.* *d.* 1800;
Robert Nicholas, M. P.; *b.* *d.* 1826; *m.* 1778; Iss.

28. WILLIAM; *b.* *d.* June 10, 1816; Unm.
(M. P.; Lord of Admiralty.)

29. ROGER; *b.* *d.* Mch. 25, 1826;
(Canon of Wells.)
Catharine Colville; *b.* *d.* 1843;
m. June 10, 1792; Iss.
(Dau. John, 7th Lord Colville.)

30. GRACE; *b.* *d.* 1801;
Matthew Gosset; *b.* *d.* *m.* 1793; Iss.

31. HENRY; *bap.* July 4, 1744; *d.* Inf.
(N. B. There were nineteen (19) children in all of this couple.)

11.

Mary Jane Rhett. Gen. IV.
William Dry, Jr.
Issue :

32. SARAH; *b.* *d.* Nov. 21, 1821;
Benjamin Smith; *b.* Jan. 10, 1757; *d.* Jan. 10, 1826;
m. Nov. 25, 1777; no Iss.
(Aide to Gen. Washington; Gen. No. Ca. Militia; Senator; Gov. No. Ca.)

33. REBECCA; *b.* *d.*
Thomas McGuire; *b.* *d.*
m. no Iss.
(Atty.-Gen. No. Ca.)

13.

William Moore. Gen. IV.
Mary Parris Davis.
Issue :

34. ROGER; *b.* *d.*

Mary Nash; *b.* *d.* *m.* Feb. 24, 1775; no Iss.
(*m.* 2d Col. Archibald McAlister.)

14.

Sarah Moore. Gen. IV.
Thomas Smith.
Issue :

35. ROGER MOORE [1]; *b.* Aug. 4, 1745; *d.* July 30, 1805;
(Lt.-Col. S. C. Militia, Rev. War; Mem. 1st Prov. Cong. of So. Ca.)
Mary Rutledge; *b.* Dec. 5, 1747 [2]; *d.* Dec. 22, 1832;
m. Apr. 17, 1762; Iss.
(Sister of Gov. John Rutledge.)

36. THOMAS; *b.* July 5, 1748; *d.* Jan. 17, 1749; Inf.
BENJAMIN; *b.* Nov. 23, 1749; *d.* Apr. 19, 1750; Inf.

37. WILLIAM; *b.* Mch. 26, 1751; *d.* June 16, 1751; Inf.

38. SARAH; *b.* Aug. 27, 1752; *d.* Apr. 10, 1799;
Hugh Rutledge [3]; *b.* *d.* Jan. 15, 1811; Iss.
(A Chancellor of the State of So. Ca.)
(2d *m.* Huger; Iss.)

39. PETER; *b.* Nov. 14, 1754; *d.* Aug. 14, 1821;
Mary Middleton; *b.* Nov. 10, 1757; *d.* Feb'y 21, 1825;
m. Nov. 19, 1776; Iss.
(A Daughter of Hon. Henry Middleton, 1717-1784.)

40. BENJAMIN; *b.* Jan. 10, 1757; *d.* Jan. 10, 1826;
(Aide to Gen. Washington; Gen. Militia No. Ca.; Senator; Gov. No. Ca.)
Sarah Dry; *b.* *d.* Nov. 21, 1821;
m. Nov. 25, 1777; no Iss.

---

[1] He never used the middle name, always signing himself "Roger Smith" or "R. Smith"—Editor.

[2] The Christ Church Parish register says Nov. 24, 1747.—Editor.

[3] She first married, Monday morning, April 3, 1769, John Mackenzie, of Castle Braun, Goose Creek, who dying, she married again, in March, 1773, Hon. Thomas Bee.—Editor.

(Gr. dau. of William Dry, Coll. of the Port of Brunswick, No. Ca.)

41. RHETT; *b.* Aug. 13, 1759; *d.* June 21, 1760; Inf.

42. JAMES; *b.* Nov. 2, 1761; *d.* Mch. 10, 1835;
Mariana Gough; *b.* Mch. 1, 1773; *d.* Oct. 20, 1837;
m. Dec. 22, 1791; Iss.
(Dau. of Capt. Richard Gough.)

43. MARY (POLLY); *b.* Feb. 7, 1764; *d.* July 21, 1839;
John Faucheraud Grimké; *b.* Dec 16, 1752; *d.* Aug. 9, 1819; *m.* Oct. 12, 1784; Iss.
(Lt.-Colonel Cont. Line, Rev. War; Judge.)

44. ANN; *b.* Sep. 25, 1765; *d.*
(2d. wife.)
Thomas Bee [4]; *b.* Oct. 20, 1764; *d.* 1812;
m. 1776; Iss.
(Mem. of Council of Safety; Lt.-Gov.; Mem. Cont. Cong.; Judge.)

45. RHETT; *b.* Aug. 23, 1767; *d.* Sep. 7, 1767; Inf.

15.

Mary Moore. Gen. IV.
Edward Harleston.
Issue:

46. JOHN; *b.* 1756; *d.* 1783; Unm.

16.

Ann Moore. Gen. IV.
2–Peter Taylor.
Issue :

47. AN INFANT; *b.* *d.* Inf.

17.

Sarah Wright. Gen. IV.
James Hasell, Jr.

[4] She was married, Thursday evening, October 9, 1783, to Hon. Hugh Rutledge, at that time Speaker of the House of Representatives of South Carolina.—Editor.

Issue :

49. MARY; *b.* Dec. 23, 1753; *d.* 1794;
1–John Ancrum; *d.* Sep. 7, 1779; *m.* 1768;
2–Caleb Grainger; *b.* *d.*
m. 1782; no Iss.
3–Archibald McAlister; *b.* *d.* Mch. 8, 1789;
m. Jan. 10, 1787; no Iss.

48. SUSANNAH; *b.* July 22, 1752; *d.* Sep. 28, 1812;
Parker Quince; *b.* Dec. 12, 1743; *d.*
m. Oct. 27, 1767.

22.

Sir Thomas Frankland. Gen. V.
Dorothy Smelt.
Issue :

49. HENRY; *b.* *d.* Inf.

50. SIR ROBERT; *b.* July 16, 1784; *d.* Mch. 11, 1849;
(7th Bart. Assumed by sign manual the name Frankland-Russell.)
Louisa Ann Murray; *d.* Feb. 21, 1871; *m.* Nov. 30, 1815: Iss.
(Dau. Rt. Rev. Lord George Murray, Bp. of St. Davids.)

51. SARAH; *b.* *d.* Inf.

52. AMELIA; *b.* *d.* Inf.

53. MARIANNE; *b.* *d.* Inf.

24.

Lady Ann Frankland. Gen. V.
1–John Lewis.
Issue :

54. SIR THOMAS FRANKLAND; *b.* May 14, 1780; *d.* Jan. 22, 1855;
(M. P.; Sec'y of the Treas.; Vice-Pres. B'd of Trade; Treas. of the Navy.)

1–Harriet Cornewall; *b.* *d.* Aug. 11, 1838; *m.* Mch 11, 1805; Iss.
(4th dau. of Sir Geo. Cornewall.)
2–Mary Ann Ashton; *b.* *d.* Sep. 8, 1868; *m.* Oct. 15, 1839; no Iss.

55. ANN; *b.* *d.* Dec. 19, 1793; Inf.
56. LOUISA; *b.* *d.* Jan. 12, 1810; Unm.

25.

Lady Dinah Frankland. Gen. V.
William Bowles.
Issue :

57. SIR WILLIAM; *b.* *d.* July 2, 1869;
(Admiral of the White; K. C. B.)
Hon. Frances Temple; *b.* *d.* Nov. 30, 1838; *m.* Aug. 9, 1820; Iss.
(Sister of Lord Palmerston.)
58. SIR GEORGE; *b.* *d.* Unm.
(Gen. R. A.; K. C. B.)
59. HENRY; *b.* *d.* Unm.
60. ———— *b.* *d.*
Dr. Fowler; *b.* *d.* *m.*

26.

Lady Catharine Frankland. Gen. V.
Sir Thomas Whinyates.
Issue :

61. SIR THOMAS; *b.* *d.* Unm.
(Admiral.)
62. EDWARD; *b.* *d.* Unm.
(Col. Art. R. A.)
63. FREDERICK; *b.* *d.* Unm.
(Capt. Eng. R. A.)
Mary Ann Whalley; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.
64. FRANCIS; *b.* *d.*

(Capt. East India Service.)

65. OCTAVIA; *b.* *d.*

——— Christmas; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.

(M. P. for Waterford, Ire.)

66. RACHEL; *b.* *d.*

27.

Lady Charlotte Frankland. Gen. V.

Robert Nicholas.

Issue :

67. EDWARD; *b.* *d.* 1828; Unm.

(In diplomatic service.)

68. ROBERT; *b.* *d.* 1828; Unm.

(Post Capt. R. N.)

69. WILLIAM; *b.* *d.* 1827; Unm.

(Maj. R. A.; killed at Badajos, Spain.)

70. THOMAS; *b.* *d.* Unm.

(Lieut. R. N.; lost at sea.)

71. CHARLES; *b.* *d.* Unm.

(Barrister.)

72. HARRIET; *b.* *d.*

Henry Theodosius Brown Collier; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.

(Capt. R. A.)

73. ELEANOR; *b.* *d.*

Richard Sutton; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.

74. CHARLOTTE; *b.* *d.*

75. SOPHIA; *b.* *d.*

76. FRANCES; *b.* 1788; *d.* Apr. 12, 1860; Unm.

77. MARIA; *b.* *d.* Inf.

29.

Rev. Roger Frankland. Gen. V.

Lady Catharine Colville.

Issue :

78. SIR FREDERICK WILLIAM; *b.* May 11, 1793; *d.* Mch 11, 1873;
(8th Bart.)
Katharine Margaret Scarth; *b.* *d.* Nov. 1, 1871; *m.* Aug. 21, 1821; Iss.

79. EDWARD AUGUSTUS; *b.* *d.* Unm.
(Com. & Rear Admiral R. A.)

80. CHARLES COLVILLE; *d.* Apr. 10, 1876; Unm.
(Adm. R. N.)

81. GEORGE; *b.* *d.* Dec. 30, 1838;
Ann Mason; *b.* *d.* *m.* July 18, 1822; Iss.

82. ARTHUR; *b.* *d.*

83. EMMA; *b.* *d.*
——— Chaplin; *b.* *d.* *m.*

84. MATILDA; *b.* *d.*

85. CATHARINE HENRIETTA; *b.* *d.*

86. OCTAVIA; *b.* *d.*
Robinson; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.

87. LOUISA; *b.* *d.*

30.

Lady Grace Frankland. Gen. V.
Matthew Gosset.
Issue :

88. GRACE; *b.* *d.*
Callahan; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.

89. WILLIAM; *b.* *d.*

90. HENRY; *b.* *d.*

91. ARTHUR; *b.* *d.*

35.

Roger Moore Smith. Gen. V.
Mary Rutledge.
Issue :

92. THOMAS RHETT; *b.* Dec. 3, 1768; *d.* Mch 28, 1829;

Ann Rebecca Skirving; *b.* 1778; *d.*
m. June 9, 1795; Iss.

93. ROGER MOORE; *b.* June 11, 1770; *d.* July 5, 1808; Ann (Nancy) Downes; *b.* July 1, 1774; *d.* Feb. 22, 1818; *m.* Mch 1, 1796; Iss.

94. SARAH RUTLEDGE; *b.* Sep. 27, 1771; *d.* Apr. 17, 1811; Unm.

95. MARY RUTLEDGE; *b.* Dec. 12, 1772; *d.* July 10, 1774; Inf.

96. CAROLINE; *b.* Nov. 25, 1773; *d.* July 9, 1862; Charles Rutledge; *b* Apr. 8, 1773; *d.* Oct. 2, 1817; *m.* Mch 25, 1800; Iss.

97. JOHN RUTLEDGE; *b.* Oct. 17, 1775; *d.* Dec. 13, 1814;
Susan Elizabeth Ladson; *b.* 1778; *d.* Mch 1, 1857; *m.* May 22, 1799; Iss.

98. BENJAMIN BURGH; *b.* Oct. 16, 1776; *d.* June 2, 1823;
Anne Stock; *b* *d.* *m.* Feb. 9, 1803; Iss.

99. HUGH RUTLEDGE; *b.* Apr. 10, 1778; *d.* Nov. 7, 1780; Inf.

100. ANDREW DORIA; *b.* Oct. 11, 1779; *d.* Apr. 13, 1782; Inf.

101. EDWARD NUTT; *b.* May 10, 1781; *d* Unm.

102. ANNA MARIA (2nd wife.); *b.* July 26, 1788; *d.* Feb. 9, 1863;
Charles Parker; *b.* *d.* Oct. 8, 1856; *m.* Sept. 29, 1836; no Iss.
(1st wife Mary Eliz. Rutledge.)

103. MARY SABINA; *b.* Sep. 16, 1783; *d.* Dec. 23, 1784; Inf.

104. EDWARD NUTT; *b* July 20, 1785; *d.* June 18, 1786; Inf.

38.

Sarah Smith. Gen V.
Hugh Rutledge.[1]
105. SARAH;
Alfred Huger; no Iss.

39.

Peter Smith. Gen. V.
Mary Middleton.
Issue :
106. PETER; *b.* *d.* Inf.
107. HENRY MIDDLETON; *bap.* Apr. 7, 1779; *d.*
Elizabeth Sully; *b.* *d.* 1860; *m.* no Iss
(Sister of the artist.)
108. ARTHUR; *b.* *d.* Unm.
(Killed in a duel with Hutson, who was also killed.)
109. CHARLES; *b.* *d.* Unm.
110. ANN; *b.* Feb. 27, 1780; *d.*
Robert Reeve Gibbes; *b.* Jan. 13, 1769; *d.*
m. Nov. 28, 1799; Iss.
111. SARAH MIDDLETON; *b.* *d.* Inf.

42.

James Smith. Gen. V.
Mariana Gough.[2]
Issue :
112. SARAH; *b.* Nov. 2, 1792; *d.* young. Inf.
113. ELIZABETH; *b.* Dec. 16, 1793; *d.* young; Inf.
114. THOMAS MOORE; *b.* Nov. 6, 1794; *d.* Dec. 26, 1860;
Caroline Barnwell; *b.* Mch 9, 1805; *d.* May 5, 1876;
m. Feb. 20, 1823; Iss.
115. MARY BARNWELL; *b.* Mch 25, 1796; *d.* young; Inf.

---

[1] Ann Smith, Sarah's sister, married Hugh Rutledge.—Editor.
[2] Their sons changed their name to Rhett.

116. JAMES SMITH; *b.* June 6, 1797; *d.* Apr. 9, 1855;
Charlotte Haskell; *b.* July 14, 1794; *d* May 10, 1871;
m. Jan. 20, 1818; Iss.

117. BENJAMIN SMITH; *b.* June 20, 1798; *d.* July 3, 1868;
Mary Pauline Haskell; *b.* Mch 15, 1808; *d.* Apr. 18, 1851; *m.* Nov. 9, 1827; Iss.

118. MARIANA; *b.* Nov. 9, 1799; *d.* Feb. 26, 1866;
1–Julius Hy. Walker; *b.* Apr. 10, 1794; *d.* July 5, 1827; *m.* Jan. 8, 1823; no Iss.
(2d. wife.)
2–Jos. Rogers Walker; *b.* May 28, 1796; *d.* Apr. 2, 1879; *m.* Apr. 22, 1830; Iss.

119. ROBERT BARNWELL; *b.* Dec. 21, 1800; *d.* Sep. 14, 1876;
1–Eliz. Washington Burnet; *b.* Dec. 24, 1809; *d.* Dec. 14, 1852; *m.* Feb. 21, 1827; Iss.
2–Catharine Ann Herbert Dent; *b.* Jan. 6, 1821; *d.* Aug. 25, 1882; *m.* Apr. 25, 1854; Iss.

120. CLAUDIA; *b.* Aug. 1, 1802; *d.* Nov. 2, 1875;
John Allan Stuart; *b.* Mch 9, 1800; *d.* Aug. 7, 1852; *m.* Dec. 9, 1823; Iss.

121. EMMA; *b.* Nov. 18, 1803; *d.* Feb. 15, 1867;
Wm. Robinson Taber; *b.* Apr. 24, 1792; *d.* Mch. 15, 1866; *m.* Dec. 26, 1824; Iss.

122. ALFRED; *b.* Apr. 1, 1805; *d.* young; Inf.

123. WILLIAM; *b.* Feb. 12, 1807; *d.* Sep. 12, 1824; Unm.

124. EDMUND; *b.* Mch 13, 1808; *d.* Feb. 15, 1863;
Mary W'mson Stuart; *b.* Feb. 10, 1821; *d.* Feb. 5, 1874; *m.* Mch 10, 1842; Iss.

125. ALBERT MOORE; *b.* Aug. 28, 1810; *d.* Oct. 29, 1843;
Sarah Cantey Taylor; *b* Feb. 23, 1808; *d.* Nov. 27, 1884; *m.* May 13, 1835; Iss.

126. ELIZA BARNWELL; *b.* Jan. 12, 1815; *d.* Nov. 7, 1887;

Nathaniel Heyward; *b.* June 11, 1816; *d.* Dec. 11, 1891; *m.* Apr. 15, 1838; Iss.

43.

Mary Smith. Gen. V.

John Faucheraud Grimké.

Issue :

127. JOHN (M. D.); *b.* Aug. 15, 1785; *d.* July 30, 1864; Sophia Caroline Ladson; *b.* Feb. 4, 1797; *d.* Jan. 27, 1863; *m.* Apr. 22, 1816; Iss.
(1st cousin.)

128. THOMAS SMITH; *b.* Sep. 26, 1786; *d.* Oct. 12, 1834;
Sarah Daniel Drayton; *b.* *d.* July 23, 1867; *m.* Jan. 25, 1810; Iss.

129. BENJAMIN SMITH; *b.* Apr. 22, 1788; *d.* Aug. 29, 1794; Inf.

130. MARY; *b.* Nov. 27, 1789; *d.* Sep. 10, 1865; Unm.

131. FREDERICK; *b.* Sep. 1, 1791; *d.* Mch. 6, 1863; Unm.
(Of Ohio; Judge.)

132. SARAH MOORE; *b.* Nov. 26, 1792; *d.* Dec. 23, 1873; Unm.

133. ANN RUTLEDGE; *b.* May 1, 1794; *d.* May 20, 1794; Inf.

134. ANN RUTLEDGE; *b.* June 21, 1795; *d.* Dec. 30, 1882;
Rev. Thomas Drayton Frost; *b.* Feb. 24, 1794; *d.* May 16, 1819; *m.* June 16, 1818; Iss.

135. ELIZABETH CAROLINE; *b.* Mch. 28, 1797; *d.* Mch 30, 1874; Unm.

136. BENJAMIN SECUNDUS; *b.* Aug. 29, 1798; *d.* Nov. 18, 1825.
Mary Augusta Barron; *b.* May 9, 1806; *d.* July 2, 1845; *m.* Apr. 7, 1822; Iss.
(Mar. 2nd Wm. Heyward, Iss.)

137. HENRY; *b.* Jan. 3, 1801; *d.* Sep. 28, 1852;
Selina Sarah Simmons; *b.* June 5, 1806; *d.* Sep. 7, 1843; *m.* Feb.19,1824; Iss.
138. CHARLES FAUCHERAUD; *b.* June 9, 1802; *d.* Mch 3, 1857; Unm.
139. LOUISA; *b.* Nov. 18, 1803; *d.* Nov. 23, 1803; Inf.
140. ANGELINA EMILY; *b.* Feb. 20, 1805; *d.* Oct. 26, 1879;
Theo. Dwight Weld; *b.* *d.* 1895; *m.* May 14, 1838; Iss.
(Of Boston.)

44.

Ann Smith. Gen. V.
Thomas Bee.[1]
Issue :
141. JOHN SIMMONS; *b.* Apr. 27, 1782;
Charlotte Augusta Ladson; *b.* Mch 18, 1787; *d.* Mch 6, 1852; *m.* Oct. 30, 1806; Iss.
142. PETER SMITH; *b.* *d.* Sep. 5, 1817;
Frances Caroline Ward; *b.* Oct. 29, 1779; *d.* *m.* Mch 16, 1798; Iss.
143. ANN FAYSSOUX; *bap.* Mch 14, 1810; *d.* Inf.

48.

Susannah Hasell. Gen. V.
Parker Quince.
Issue :
144. RICHARD; *b.* Aug. 28, 1769; *d.* 1809.
Elizabeth Moore; *b.* 1773; *d.* Oct. 23, 1835; *m.* Iss.
145. MARY SARAH WASHINGTON; *b.* Sep. 23, 1776; *d.* Oct. 1, 1819;

---

[1] Ann Smith married Hugh Rutledge. Sarah married Thomas Bee as her second husband.—Editor.

Abraham Motte; *b.* Mch. 15, 1764; *d.* Oct. 10, 1833; *m.* June 4, 1795; Iss.

146. WILLIAM SORANZO; *b.* Nov. 15, 1780; *d.* July 3, 1844;
(Changed name to Hasell.)
Eliza Gardentart; *b.* *d.* *m.* no Iss.
(She mar., 2nd., Rev. Dr. Plumer and had no iss.)

49.

Mary Hasell. Gen. V.
1–John Ancrum.
Issue :

147. JAMES HASELL; *b.* *d.*
Jane Washington; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.

148. SARAH ELIZA; *b.* *d.* Oct. 19, 1837;
1–James McAlister; *b.* *d.* *m.* No Iss.
2–W'm Graves Berry; *b.* *d.* *m.* No Iss.
3–Edward Winslow; *b.* *d.* *m.* May 11, 1809; (of Boston.)

50.

Sir Robert Frankland. Gen. VI.
Louisa Ann Murray.
Issue :

149. AUGUSTA LOUISA; *b.* *d.* Apr. 28, 1844;
Thomas, Lord Walsingham; *b.* July 6, 1804; *d.* Dec. 31, 1870; *m.* Aug. 6, 1842; Iss.

150. CAROLINE AGNES; *b.* *d.* May 18, 1846; Unm.

151. EMILY ANN; *b.* *d.* Oct. 2, 1882;
Sir W'm Payne-Gallwey; *b.* 1807; *d.* Dec. 19, 1881; *m.* 1847; Iss.
(Assumed the surname Frankland instead of Gallwey by royal license in 1882.)

152. JULIA ROBERTA; *b.* *d.* Oct. 17, 1892;
R. Neville Grenville; M. P.; *b.* *d.* 1886; *m.* Sep. 18, 1845; No Iss.

153. ROSALIND ALICIA; *b.* *d.* Apr. 9, 1860; (Assumed the name FRANKLAND-RUSSELL, by royal permit.)
Lt. Col. Francis L'Estrange Astley; *b.* *d.* 1866; *m.* 1854; No Iss.

54.

Sir Thomas Frankland Lewis. Gen. VI.
1–Harriet Cornewall.
Issue :

154. SIR GEORGE CORNEWALL; *b.* Oct. 21, 1806; *d.* Apr. 13, 1863;
(M. P., P. C.; Chancellor of the Exchequer; Home Sec'y; Sec'y of State for War '61 To '63.)
Lady Mary Theresa Villiers; *b.* *d.* Nov. 9, 1865; *m.* Oct. 26, 1844; No Iss.
(Sister of the Earl of Clarendon.)

155. SIR GILBERT FRANKLAND; *b.* July 21, 1808; *d.* Dec. 18, 1883;
(Rev. Canon of Worcester.)
Lady Jane Atrobus; *b.* *d.* Aug. 3, 1843; Iss.

78.

Sir Frederick William Frankland. Gen. VI.
Katharine Margaret Scarth.
Issue :

156. FREDERICK ROGER; *b.* *d.* Jan. 23, 1845; Unm.
(Midshipman H. M. S. "Winchester"; *d.* of fever off Sierra Leone.)

157. THOMAS; *b.* Mch 16, 1828; *d.* Nov. 17, 1857; Unm.
(Killed at Lucknow.)

158. HARRY ALBERT; *b.* *d.* May 9, 1847; Unm.
(Midshipman H. M. S. "Alarm"; *d.* of fever off Vera Cruz.)

159. SIR WILLIAM ADOLPHUS (9th Bart.); *b.* Aug. 12, 1837; *d.* Nov. 29, 1883;
(Lt. Col. Royal Engineers.)
Lucy Ducarel Adams; *b.* *d.* *m.* Feb. 25, 1864; Iss.
160. COLVILLE; *b.* Nov. 26, 1839; *d.*
Mary Jay Dawson; *b.* *d.* *m.* Sep. 22, 1870; Iss.
(of New York.)
161. FREDERICA; *b.* *d.* Inf.
162. ELIZA HENRIETTA; *b.* *d.*
Maj. Gen. Frederick Smith Vacher; *b.* *d.* Mch 17, 1893; *m.* Jan. 12, 1861; No Iss.
163. MARIA MARGARET ISABELLA; *b.*
d. Aug. 25, 1860; Unm.

81.

George Frankland. Gen. VI.
Ann Mason.
Issue :
164. AUGUSTUS CHARLES; *b.* Sep. 21, 1826; *d.* Feb. 8, 1857;
Clara Williams; *b.* *d.* Dec. 17, 1851; *m.* Sep. 22, 1851; No Iss.
165. SOPHIA CATHARINE; *b.* June 26, 1823; *d.*
1–Capt. Gore Boland Munbee; *b.* *d.*
m. Sep. 28, 1846; No Iss.
2–Col. Chas. Payne Barras; *b.* *d.* *m.* July 2, 1862; No Iss.
166. GEORGIANA ANN; *b.* June 22, 1824; *d.* 1878;
Maj. Gen. John T. Francis; *b.* *d.* *m.* Sep. 12, 1847; No Iss.
167. ARTHUR; *b.* *d.* Inf.
168. LOUISE; *b.* *d.* Inf.
169. EMMA; *b.* *d.* Inf.
170. MATILDA; *b.* *d.* Inf.

171. CATHARINE HENRIETTA; *b.* *d.* Inf.
172. OCTAVIA; *b.* *d.* Inf.

83.

Emma Frankland. Gen. VI.
— — — — Chaplin.
Issue :
173. EMILY; *b.* *d.*

86.

Octavia Frankland. Gen. VI.
— — — — Robinson
Issue :
174. MATILDA; *b.* *d.*

92.

Thomas Rhett Smith. Gen. VI.
Anne Rebecca Skirving.
Issue :
175. WILLIAM SKIRVING; *b.* Dec. 7, 1799; *d.*
Elizabeth Sarah McPherson; *b.* Dec. 12, 1795; *d.* Aug. 2, 1858; *m.* Dec. 10, 1819; Iss.
(1st cousin.)
176. MARY; *b.* *d.* Unm.
177. BETHIA; *b.* *d.* July 9, 1858; Unm.
178. ANNE HUTCHINSON; *b.* Apr. 5, 1802; *d.* Feb. 23, 1877:
William Elliott; *b.* Apr. 27, 1788; *d.* Feb. 5, 1863; *m.* May 23, 1817; Iss.
179. THOMAS RHETT; *b.* *d.* Inf.
180. CAROLINE; *b.* *d.* Inf.
181. EDWARD; *b.* *d.* Inf.

93.

Roger Moore Smith. Gen. VI.
Anne Downes.
Issue :

182. ROGER MOORE; *b.* Apr. 2, 1797; *d.* Inf.
183. RICHARD DOWNES; *b.* Dec. 13, 1798; *d.* Unm. (Suicide.)
184. MARY MOORE; *b.* Oct. 20, 1801; *d.* 1870.
— — — — French; *b.* *d.* *m.* No iss.
(*d.* in Algiers.)

96.

Caroline Smith. Gen. VI.
Charles Rutledge.
Issue :

185. MARY ELIZABETH; *b.* *d.*
Charles Parker; *b.* will proved Oct. 8, 1856; *m.* Mch 23, 1819; Iss.
(2d. wife Anna Maria Smith.)

97.

John Rutledge Smith. Gen. VI.
Susan Elizabeth Ladson.
Issue :

186. JANE LADSON; *b.* 1800; *d.* Mch 4, 1823; Thos. Pinckney Alston: *b.* Apr. 22, 1795; *d.* Apr. 29, 1861; *m.* May 25, 1820; Iss.
187. WILLIAM LADSON; *bap.* Apr. 18, 1802; *d.* Unm.
188. MARY RUTLEDGE; *b.* May 10, 1803; *d.* June 17, 1846; Unm.
189. SUSAN ELIZABETH; *b.* Mch 12, 1805; *d.* Mch 6, 1884;
Thos. Pinckney Alston (same as above); *m.* June 25, 1825; Iss.

190. JOHN RUTLEDGE; *b.* Nov. 18, 1806; *d.*
1–Ann Cahusac Porcher; *b.* Oct. 26, 1813; *d.* Mch 26, 1833; *m.* Apr. 6, 1830; Iss.
2–Sophia Gordon Taylor; *b.* *m.* Oct. 21, 1835; Iss. (Of Va.)

191. CHARLES FREER; *b.* 1807; *d.* Sep. 12, 1839; Matilda Tucker; *b.* *d.* No Iss.

192. BENJAMIN BURGH; *b.* 1814; *d.* 1884; Cath. Blacklock Farr; *b.* 1817; *d.* 1872; *m.* 1834; Iss.

98.

Benjamin Burgh Smith. Gen. VI.
Anne Stock.
Issue :

193. MARGARET STOCK; *b.* May 31, 1805; *d.* Jan. 2, 1876; Unm.

194. ANNE BURGH; *b.* Apr. 25, 1817; *d.*
Andrew William Burnet; *b.* 1814; Dec. 10, 1896; *m.* Nov. 12, 1835; Iss.

110.

Ann Smith. Gen. VI.
Robert Reeve Gibbes.
Issue :

195. SARAH MIDDLETON; *b.* 1800; *d.* July 4, 1846; Robert Gibbes (1st cousin); *b.* *d.* Sept. 25, 1836; *m.* No Iss.

196. PETER SMITH; *b.* Apr. 3, 1802; *d.* Nov. 9, 1825; Unm.

197. ROBERT REEVE; *b.* Jan. 17, 1804; *d.* Oct. 14, 1826; Unm.

198. ARTHUR SMITH (M. D.); *b.* Nov. 15, 1807; *d.* Aug. 11, 1885;

Phœbe Sarah Campbell; *b.* Mch 1, 1813; *d.* Sept. 14, 1852; *m.* Apr. 6, 1831; Iss.

199. GARDENIA; *b.* Nov. 2,1814; *d.* Sep. 22,1839; Unm.

200. JOHN BARNWELL; *b.* Jan. 14, 1816; *d.* Jan. 16, 1862;
Sarah Anne McOwen; *b.* Jan. 8, 1823; *d.* *m.* Oct. 26, 1843; Iss.

201. JULIA ANN; *b.* Apr. 2, 1818; *d.* Aug. 7, 1866;
Samuel Lindsay Hill; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.

202. VICTORIA BRAILSFORD; *b.* Mch 17, 1820; *d.* Sep. 17, 1861;
Edward Richardson Poole; *b.* Mch 3, 1820; *d.* *m.* Nov. 9, 1843; Iss.

203. NATHANIEL HEYWARD; *b.* July 2, 1825; *d.* Nov. 8, 1868;
Henrietta E. Croxall; *b.* *d.* Iss.

204. ANN; *b.* *d.* Inf.

205. ANN; *b.* *d.* Inf.

206. MARY; *b.* *d.* Inf.

207. ELIZABETH; *b.* *d.* Inf.

208. ALFRED; *b.* *d.* Inf.

209. EVELINA; *b.* *d.* Inf.

114.

Thomas Moore Rhett. Gen. VI.
Caroline Barnwell.
Issue :

210. MARY BARNWELL; *b.* Jan. 18, 1824; *d.* May 21, 1896; Unm.

211. BENJAMIN SMITH; *b.* July 12, 1825; *d.* May 3, 1827; Inf.

212. THOMAS SMITH; *b.* Feb. 25, 1827; *d.* Dec. 23, 1895;
(West Point; Col. Art., C. S. A.)
Eliza Parkman Eckley; *b* Aug. 18, 1828; *m.* Apr 2, 1850; Iss.

213. ELIZA BARNWELL; *b.* May 17, 1828; *d.* July 27, 1865;
(2d wife.)
Daniel Heyward; *b.* Apr. 8, 1810; *d.* Sep. 27, 1888; *m.* Sep. 10, 1853; Iss.
(1st wife Ann Maxcy.)

214. EDWARD BARNWELL; *b.* Oct. 12, 1829; *d.* Jan. 25, 1830; Inf.

215. ROBERT BARNWELL; *b.* June 7, 1832; *d.* July 21, 1833; Inf.

216 ALBERT MOORE; *b.* Nov. 28, 1834;
(C. S. A.)
Martha Goodwyn; *b.* May 27, 1835; *m.* Nov. 16, 1855; Iss.

116.

James Smith Rhett. Gen. VI.
Charlotte Haskell.
Issue :

217. HASKELL SMITH; *b* Nov. 13, 1818; *d.* June 29, 1868;
Rosa Means; *b.* Sep. 13, 1823; *d.* *m.* Nov. 23, 1843; Iss

218. JAMES MOORE; *b.* Sep. 13, 1820; *d.* Apr. 10, 1888;
Eliza Means; *b.* May 26, 1818; *d.* Nov. 20, 1900; *m.* Oct. 21, 1841; No Iss.

219. THOMAS GRIMKÉ; *b.* Aug. 2, 1821; *d.* July 28, 1878;
(West Point '45; Maj. U. S. A.; Maj. Gen. C. S. A.; Col. Egyptian Army.)
Florence Mason; *b.* *d.* 1883; *m.* June 10, 1846; Iss.

220. CHARLES HART; *b.* Oct. 29, 1822; *d.* 1895;
(Capt. C. S. A.)
1-Matilda Mason; *b.* *d.* Jan. 11, 1871; *m.* Oct. 20, 1847. No Iss.

2–Sarah Kemp; *b.* *d.* *m.* No Iss.

221. WILLIAM; *b.* Sep. 15, 1824; *d.* Nov. 19, 1872.
(C. S. A.)
Elizabeth Emily Smith; *b.* May 12, 1826; *d.* June 18, 1872; *m.* Feb. 27, 1851; No Iss.

222. BENJAMIN, M. D.; *b.* Mch 23, 1826; *d.* June 9, 1884;
(Surg. C. S. A.)
Julia Rose Parker; *b.* Mch 1, 1827; *d.*
m. Mch. 1, 1852; Iss.

223. CHARLOTTE; *b.* Nov. 6, 1827; *d.* May 21, 1828; Inf.

224. MARIANA; *b.* Feb. 26, 1829; *d.* Dec. 29, 1898;
Rev. H'y Middleton Parker; *b.* Aug. 10, 1831;
d. 1861; *m.* Oct. 10, 1852; Iss.
(P. E. missionary; killed by Chinese Rebels.)

225. ROLAND SMITH; *b.* Dec. 2, 1830; *d.* July 6, 1898;
(Maj. C. S. A.)
Julia Lowndes Brisbane; *b.* May 31, 1833; *d.*
m. Apr. 10, 1855; Iss.

226. ALBERT; *b.* Feb. 6, 1833; *d.* Aug. 11, 1895;
(C. S. A.)
Frances Emma Jessie; *b.* May 24, 1844; *d.*
m. Sep. 3, 1874; Iss.

227. JULIA EMMA; *b.* Jan. 27, 1835; *d.*
Arthur Middleton; *b.* Dec. 28, 1832; *d.* *m.* Jan. 27, 1853; Iss.
(C. S. A.)
ARTHUR; *b.* Oct. 29, 1837; *d.* May 7, 1838; Inf.

117.

Benjamin Smith Rhett. Gen. VI.
Mary Pauline Haskell.
Issue :

228. CHARLOTTE HASKELL; *b.* Jan. 29, 1829; *d.* May 1, 1891;

Paul Swainston Thomson, M. D.; *b.* Sep. 21, 1830; *d.* Sept. 30, 1857; *m.* Nov. 26. 1853; Iss.

JULIUS WALKER; *b.* July 26, 1830; *d.* Jan. 10, 1839; Inf.

229. BENJAMIN SMITH; *b.* June 15, 1832; *d.* Oct. 11, 1893;
(C. S. A.)
Pauline Brock; *b.* Nov. 2, 1835; *d.* Dec. 11, 1887; *m.* Apr. 14, 1860; Iss.

230. EUGENE RUSSELL; *b.* May 6, 1835; *d.* Mch 19, 1836; Inf.

231. EMMA MIDDLETON; *b.* Sep. 18, 1836; *d.* Aug. 15, 1881; Unm.

232. JOHN GRIMKÉ; *b.* Aug. 6, 1838; *d.* June 27, 1862; Unm.
(Lt. C. S. A.; killed at Cold Harbor.)

233. JULIUS MOORE; *b.* Feb. 14, 1840; *d.* Mch. 15, 1895;
(Capt. C. S. A.)
Frances E. Dabney; *b.* 1840; *d.* *m.* Jan. 12, 1881; No Iss.

234. MARY PAULINE; *b.* Nov. 9, 1842; *d.* Jan. 31, 1890; Unm.

235. WILLIAM HASKELL; *b.* May 14, 1844; *d.*
(C. S. A.)
Eliza Cleveland Hastie; *b.* Feb. 27, 1841; *d.* Sept. 19, 1889; *m.* Jan. 6, 1881; No Iss.

236. CLAUDIA SMITH; *b.* May 12, 1846; *d.* Unm.

237. ARTHUR MOORE; *b.* June 10, 1848; *d.* Aug. 8, 1877; Unm.

118.

Mariana Smith. Gen. VI.

1–Julius Henry Walker.

Issue :

238. EMMA SMITH; *b.* Jan. 10, 1824; *d.* Unm.

239. ELIZA MAGDALEN; *b.* July 6, 1825; *d.* July 24, 1876; Unm.

118.

Mariana Smith. Gen. VI.
2–Joseph Rogers Walker.
Issue :

240. ELLEN; *b.* July 13, 1834; *d.* June 5, 1838; Inf.

241. EDMUND RHETT, M. D; *b.* July 13, 1836; *d.* Sep. 30, 1891;
(Surg. C. S. A.)
Jane Lewis Perkins; *b.* Aug. 13, 1841; *d.*
m. Mch 18, 1863; Iss.

242. ALBERT RHETT, Rev.; *b.* Aug. 28, 1839;
1–Mary Eliza Boone; *b.* Oct. 27, 1841; *d.* July 17, 1898; *m.* Oct. 9, 1862; Iss.
2–Susan Hunter; *b.* *d.* *m.* Sep. 25, 1902;

243. JOSEPHINE ROGERS; *b.* Oct. 13, 1841; *d.* May 23, 1899;
Robert Means Fuller; *b.* Oct. 7, 1839; *d.* Apr. 9, 1893; *m.* Nov. 10, 1859; Iss.
(C. S. A.)

119.

Robert Barnwell Rhett. Gen. VI.
1–Elizabeth Washington Burnet.
Issue :

244. ROBERT BARNWELL; *b.* Feb. 25, 1828;
(Col. on Gov. Pickens's staff; Ed. *Charleston Mercury* and N. O. *Picayune;* Mem. S. C. Legislature.)
1–Josephine Horton; *b.* Mch 5, 1830; *d* June 28, 1860; *m.* Oct. 9, 1851; Iss.
2–Harriet Moore; *b.* May 1, 1834; *d.* Sep. 19, 1902; *m.* July 9, 1867; Iss.
(Wid. Jno. D. Barnard; dau. David Moore and Martha L. Harrison of Va.)

245. ALFRED MOORE; *b.* Oct. 18, 1829; *d.* Nov. 12, 1889; (Col. Art., C. S. A.; Chief Constable State of So. Ca.) Marie Alice Sparks; *b.* Mch 25, 1848; *m.* Aug. 14, 1866; Iss.

246. ANDREW BURNET; *b.* Sep. 28, 1831; *d.* Sep. 13, 1879;
(M. D.; Maj. Art., C. S. A.)
Henrietta Aiken; *m.* Aug. 21, 1862; Iss.

241. EDMUND; *b.* Nov. 19, 1833; *d.* July 29, 1871; Unm. (Capt., C. S. A.)

248. MARY BURNET; *b.* Feb. 19, 1836; *d.* June 30, 1872;
1–John Vander Horst; *b.* May 19, 1832; *d.* June 13, 1864; *m.* Apr. 10, 1858; No Iss.
2–Jno. Williams Lewis; *b.* Dec. 18, 1846; *m.* Aug. 19, 1869; No Iss.

249 ROBERT WOODWARD; *b.* July 1, 1838; *d.* June 28, 1862; Unm.
(Lt. C. S. A.; killed at Cold Harbor.)

250. CAROLINE BARNWELL; *b.* Oct. 13, 1840; *d.* Oct. 13, 1840; Inf.

251. ELIZABETH; *b.* Dec. 2, 1841;
Jno. Williams Lewis; *b.* same as above; *m.* Oct. 25, 1873; Iss.

252. SARAH TAYLOR; *b.* Feb. 3, 1844;
(2d. wife.)
Alfred Roman; *b* Apr. 9, 1826; *d.* Sept. 20, 1892; *m.* Nov. 9, 1863; Iss.
(Col. Art. C. S. A.; Judge.)

253. CLAUDE; *b.* June 7, 1846; *d.* Unm.

254. ANN BARNWELL; *b.* Dec. 21, 1849; *d.* Mch 10, 1861; Inf.

255. A SON UNNAMED; *b.* Nov. 25, 1852; *d.* Nov. 28, 1852; Inf.

256. HERBERT; *b.* Jan. 31, 1855; *d.* June 9, 1892; Unm.

257. ANN ELIZ. CONSTANCE; *b.* Dec 2, 1856; *d.* Oct. 11, 1859; Inf.

258. CATHARINE ETHELIND; *b.* Jan. 31, 1858; *d.* Mch 10, 1861; Inf.

120.

Claudia Smith. Gen. VI.
John Allan Stuart.
Issue :

259. JAMES; *b.* July 12, 1825; *d.* June 18, 1851; Unm. (Capt., U. S. A.)
260. JOHN ALLAN; *b.* Feb. 20, 1827; *d.* Aug. 14, 1828; Inf.
261. JULIUS HENRY WALKER; *b.* Sep. 30, 1828; *d.* Nov. 9, 1856; Unm.
(Reverend.)
262. THOMAS MIDDLETON; *b.* June 15, 1830; *d.* Sept. 27, 1873;
(M. D.; Surg. C. S. A.)
Josephine Maria Cay; *b.* Jan. 26, 1839; *d.*
m. Dec. 29, 1859; Iss.
(2d. hus. Juan AggrepeTo Triay; No. Iss.)
263. CLAUDIA SMITH; *b.* June 1, 1832; *d.* May 23, 1869;
(2d. wife.)
Charles Robert Thomson; *b.* Dec. 23, 1825; *d.* May 7, 1875; *m.* Apr. 9, 1860; Iss.
(M. D.)
264. JOHN ALLAN; *b* Feb. 19, 1834; *d.* Mch 21, 1836; Inf.
265. BENJAMIN RHETT; *b.* May 8, 1835;
Emma Virginia Thomson; *b.* Nov. 1, 1834; *m* May 1, 1860; Iss.
266. EMMA SMITH; *b.* Dec. 31, 1836; *d.* Apr. 30, 1840; Inf.
267. ELIZA SMITH; *b.* Nov. 18, 1838; *d.* May 14, 1840; Inf.
268. BARNWELL SMITH; *b.* Aug. 16, 1840; *d.* Apr. 15, 1869;
(C. S. A.)

Emma Croom Lee; *b.* Sep. 3, 1846; *d.* Mch 10, 1869; *m.* Dec. 12, 1863; Iss.

269. EDMUND RHETT; *b.* Oct. 6, 1842; *d.* 1862; Unm.
("Missing", Army No. Va., C. S. A.)

270. ALBERT RHETT; *b.* Apr. 1, 1846; *d.* Sep. 20, 1902; (C. S. A.; D. D.)
Harriet Sophia Clarkson; *b.* S. 16, 1844; *d.* *m.* Dec. 5, 1865; Iss.

121.

Emma Smith. Gen. VI.
William Robinson Taber.
Issue :

271. MARIANA SMITH; *b.* Nov. 25, 1826; *d.* May 15, 1849; Unm.

272. WILLIAM ROBINSON; *b.* July 18, 1828; *d.* Sep. 15, 1856;
(Ed. *Charleston Mercury;* killed in a duel with Edward Magrath.)
Margaret Ellen Thomson; *b.* Nov. 17, 1823; *d.* Apr. 22, 1868; *m.* Mch 5, 1850; Iss.

273. JOHN ROBINSON; *b.* May 10, 1831; *d.* July 9, 1833; Inf.

274. THOMAS HUBBARD; *b.* June 8, 1832; *d.* Aug. 29, 1858; Unm.

275. ALBERT RHETT, M. D.; *b.* Sep. 20, 1833; *d.* Jan. 20, 1880;
(C. S. A.)
1–Emma Myddelton Haskell Thomson; *b.* Dec. 1, 1840; *d.* Aug. 19, 1865; *m.* June 10, 1858; Iss.
2–Louisa Burnham Darby; *b.* Dec. 8, 1834; *d.* *m.* Sep. 4, 1866; Iss.

276. EMMA SMITH; *b.* Feb. 21, 1836; *d.*
Aug. Barton Knowlton; *b.* June 23, 1837; *d.* June 17, 1887; *m.* Sep. 20, 1866; Iss.

277. CHARLES RHETT, M. D.; *b.* Dec. 31, 1839; *d.* Jan. 27, 1898;
(C. S. A.)
Jennie Lulu Butler [1]; *b.* Dec. 31, 1851; *m.* Feb. 3, 1869; Iss.

278. SARAH FRANCES; *b.* Feb. 16, 1847; *d.* Feb. 5, 1869; Unm.

124.

Edmund Rhett. Gen. VI.
Mary Williamson Stuart.
Issue :

279. THOS. MIDDLETON STUART; *b.* Jan. 22, 1844; *d.* Unm.
(C. S. A.)

280. EDMUND; *b.* Sep. 1, 1845; *d.* July 31, 1852; Inf.

281. ANN STUART; *b.* Dec. 13, 1846; *d.*
Middleton Stuart Elliott; *b.* May 10, 1841; *d.*
m. July 9,1867; Iss.
(C. S. A.)

282. MARY WILLIAMSON; *b.* Nov. 10, 1849; *d.* Sept. 5, 1901;
Benj. Harrison Kidder, M. D ; *b.* Jan. 23, 1836; *d.* *m.* Jan. 25, 1881; No Iss.
(Surg. U. S. N.)

125.

Albert Moore Rhett. Gen. VI.
Sarah Cantey Taylor.
Issue :

283. JOHN TAYLOR; *b.* Oct. 23, 1836; *d.* Feb. 28, 1892;
(Lt. Cav. C. S. A.; Mayor of Columbia, S. C.)
1–Hannah Cheves McCord; *b.* Sp. 18, 1843; *d.* Nov. 24, 1872; *m.* Mch 2, 1869; Iss.

---

[1] She was born Lofton, but, her parents having died of yellow fever when she was a child and Mrs. Joel Butler of St. Matthew's Parish having adopted her, she assumed the name of her foster mother.

2–Emily Howe Barnwell; *b.* Sep. 17, 1850; *d.* Mch 24, 1887; *m.* Nov. 7, 1877; Iss.

284. ALBERT; *b.* Feb. 15, 1838; *d.* May 12, 1860; Unm.

285. SARAH TAYLOR; *b.* Feb. 28, 1840; *d.* May 15, 1841; Inf.

286. SARAH CHESNUT; *b.* Nov. 19, 1842; *d.* Dec. 7, 1846; Inf.

126.

Eliza Barnwell Smith. Gen. VI.

Nathaniel Heyward.

Issue :

287. NATHANIEL; *b.* July 2, 1839; *d.* Oct. 6, 1840; Inf.

288. NATHALIE; *b.* Aug. 22, 1841;
Warren Adams; *b.* Nov. 28, 1838; *d.* Nov. 4, 1880; *m.* May 2, 1866; Iss.
(Lt. Col. Inf., C. S. A.)

289. JAMES SMITH; *b.* June 3, 1843; *d.* Jan. 3, 1901; (1st. L't. Art., C. S. A.)
Caroline Ann Salley; *b.* Feb. 18, 1851; *m.* Feb. 10, 1874; Iss.

290. MARY ANNA; *b.* Oct. 16, 1844;
Benj. Walter Taylor; *b.* Feb. 28, 1834; *m.* Dec. 14, 1865; Iss.
(M. D.; Surg. C. S. A.)

291. ALBERT RHETT; *b.* Jan. 10, 1846;
(Sergt. Citadel Cadets, C. S. A.)
Sallie Coles Green; *b.* Jan. 21, 1849; *m.* Feb. 16, 1871; Iss.

292. JULIUS HENRY; *b.* July 3, 1848;
(Priv. Citadel Cadets, C. S. A.)
Eliz. Smith Middleton; *b.* Nov. 7, 1849; *m.* Mch 10, 1881; No Iss.

293. EDMUND RHETT; *b.* Nov. 10, 1849; *d.* Jan. 16, 1851; Inf.

294. ESTHER BARNWELL; *b.* Feb. 13, 1852;

Jas. Marsh Seignous; *b.* Nov. 4, 1847; *m.* Jan. 5, 1891; No Iss.

295. BARNWELL RHETT; *b.* Aug. 5, 1853; Unm.

296. EMILY BARNWELL; *b.* Aug. 7, 1855;
Alex. Garden Clarkson; *b.* Feb. 14, 1854; *m.* Dec. 11, 1878; Iss.

297. ROGER MOORE; *b.* Jan. 18, 1857; *d.* May 27, 1858; Inf.

127.

John Grimké, M. D. Gen. VI.
Sophia Caroline Ladson.
Issue :

298. MARY SMITH; *b.* Mch 28, 1822; *d.*
Thomas Roper; *b.* *d.* *m.* Dec. 12, 1847; Iss.

128.

Thomas Smith Grimké. Gen. VI.
Sarah Daniel Drayton.
Issue :

299. THOMAS DRAYTON; *b.* July 24, 1811; *d.* Jan. 10, 1836; Unm.

300. JOHN DWIGHT*; *b.* May 1, 1816; *d.* 1891; (Rev.)
Julia Ewing; *b.* *d.* *m.* July 9, 1840; Iss.

301. THEODORE DEHON*; *b.* Sep. 7, 1817; *d.*
Emma Evans; *b.* *m.* July 13, 1847; Iss.

302 JAMES McBRIDE; *b.* May 20, 1820; *d.* Feb. 19, 1847; Unm.

303. THOMAS SMITH; *b.* 1822; *d.* Nov. 7, 1839; Unm.

304. BENJAMIN S.; *b.* 1825; *d.* Sep. 21, 1839; Inf.

---

* Changed name to Grimké-Drayton.

134.

Ann Rutledge Grimké. Gen. VI.
Thomas Drayton Frost.
Issue :

305. MARY ANNA; *b.* May 5, 1819; *d.*
Llewellyn Fremont Haskell; *b.* *d.*
m. Dec. 4, 1839; Iss.

136.

Benjamin Secundus Grimké. Gen. VI.
Mary Augusta Barron.
Issue :

306. MARY AUGUSTA; *b.* July 12, 1824; *d.* Nov. 18, 1825; Inf.

307. MARY AUGUSTA SECUNDA; *b.* July 9, 1826; *d.* Sep. 8, 1895; Unm.

137.

Henry Grimké. Gen. VI.
Selina Sarah Simmons.
Issue :

308. HENRIETTA ELIZA; *b.* Nov. 18, 1829;
1–James Hibben; *b.* Sep. 21, 1824; *d.* Apr. 12, 1856; *m.* Mch 29, 1853; Iss.
2–Stephen Day; *b.* Sept. 12, 1815; *d.*
m. Nov. 4, 1859; No Iss.

309. EDWARD MONTAGUE; *b.* Dec. 22, 1832; *d.* Jan. 26, 1895;
1–Julia Emma Hibben; *b.* Jan. 23, 1834; *d.* May 12, 1857; *m.* Jan. 17, 1855; No Iss.
2–Julia Catharine Bridges; *b.* Oct. 17, 1839; *d.*
m. Sep. 24, 1860; Iss.

310. THOMAS SMITH, M. D.; *b.* Oct. 5, 1834;
Sarah Yonge Simmons; *b.* Jan. 3, 1845;
m. Sep. 17, 1863; Iss.

140.

Angelina Emily Grimké. Gen. VI.
Theodore Dwight Weld.
Issue :

311. CHAS. STUART FAUCHERAUD; *b.* Dec. 14, 1839; *d.*
Lydia Anna Harvell; *b.* *d.* *m.* Aug. 16, 1880; Iss.

312. THEODORE GRIMKÉ; *b.* Jan. 3, 1841; *d.* Unm.

313. SARAH GRIMKÉ; *b.* Mch 22, 1844; *d.*
William Hamilton; *b.* *d.* *m.* Nov. 23, 1870; Iss.

141.

John Simmons Bee. Gen. VI.
Charlotte Augusta Ladson.
Issue :

314. HARRIET LADSON; *b.* Sep. 7, 1807; *d.* Apr. 4, 1878; Unm.

315. WILLIAM CATTELL; *b.* Feb. 1, 1809; *d.* Feb. 15, 1881;
1–Rebecca Hutchinson Stock; *b.* *d.* Aug. 10, 1855; *m.* Sep. 15, 1829; Iss.
2–Ann Jane North; *b.* *d.* *m.* July 27, 1858; No Iss.
(Wid. of Jno. Chisolm.)

316. CHARLOTTE AUGUSTA; *b.* Jan. 31, 1814; *d.* Sep. 12. 1856;
Nathaniel Hyatt (Rev.); *b.* Feb. 29, 1812; *d.* July 13, 1865; *m.* May 10, 1838; Iss.

317. ANN LADSON; *b.* July 24, 1817; *d.* July 21, 1885;
John Bull Guerard; *b.* 1810; *d.* Mch 10, 1873; *m.* 1834; Iss.

318. JULIA SALINA; *b.* Nov. 24, 1820; *d.* Dec. 10, 1841;
James H. Gager; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.

319. ROSA ADELA; *b.* Jan. 10, 1823; *d.* Jan. 5, 1899;

Thomas Gelzer; *b.* 1797; *d.* July 14, 1875; *m.* Iss.

320. ELLEN JOSEPHINE; *b.* Feb. 9, 1826; *d.* Feb. 14, 1891;
Christopher Williman; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.

142.

Peter Smith Bee. Gen. VI.
Frances Caroline Ward.
Issue :

321. RHETT; *b.* *d.*
322. SARAH; *b.* *d.*
323. EMMA; *b.* *d.*
324. ELIZA; *b.* *d.*
Robert Rowand; *b.* *d.* *m.*

144.

Richard Quince. Gen. VI.
Elizabeth Moore.
Issue :

325. PARKER; *b.* *d.* 1866;
1–Jane Hill; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.
2–Maria Burgwin; *b.* *d.* *m.* Apr. 9, 1855; Iss.
326. RICHARD; *b.* 1804; *d.* Nov. 4, 1853;
1–Rebecca D. Hankins; *b.* 1815; *d.* Sep. 20, 1831; *m.* No Iss.
2–Mary Davis; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.
327. WILLIAM H.; *b.* *d.* Unm.
328. ROGER MOORE; *b.* *d.* Unm.
329. JOHN; *b.* *d.* Inf.

145.

Mary Sarah Washington Quince Gen. VI.
Abraham Motte.
Issue :

330. HASELL ABRAHAM; *b.* Dec. 13, 1799; *d.* Aug. 11, 1821; Unm.

331. MELLISH IRVING; *b.* Dec. 11, 1801; *d.* Dec. 18, 1881;
Marianna Alger; *b.* June 17, 1812; *d.* Apr. 23, 1885; *m.* May 3, 1829; Iss.

332. SUSANNAH SARAH; *b.* Sep. 6, 1804; *d.* Sep. 11, 1821; Unm.

333. ANNA MARIA; *b.* May 10, 1807; *d.* Mch 3, 1841;
William Lindsay; *b.* *d.* Sep. 15, 1838;
m. Dec. 18, 1827; Iss.
(Col. U. S. A.)

334. JACOB RHETT; *b.* Sep. 22, 1811; *d.* Dec. 10, 1868;
(M. D.; Surg. C. S. A.)
Mary Maham Haig; *b.* Aug. 1, 1824; *d.* Jan. 7, 1893; *m.* Dec. 18, 1845; Iss.

147.

James Hasell Ancrum. Gen. VI.
Jane Washington.
Issue :

335. JANE WASHINGTON; *b.* Oct. 28, 1804; *d.* May 23, 1875;
Thomas Doughty Condy; *b.* June 21, 1779; *d.* May 11, 1858; *m.* Apr. 18, 1826; Iss.

326. WILLIAM WASHINGTON; *b.* Mch 31, 1807; *d.* June 8, 1854;
Harriet Horry Dawson; *b.* Sep. 21, 1812; *d.* Dec. 16, 1876; *m* June 9, 1833; Iss.

327. MARY; *b.* *d.*
James Rush Finley; *b.* *d.* *m.* No Iss.

338. ELLEN MARIA; *b.* Sep. 14, 1810; *d.* Feb. 14, 1891;
Jas. Edw. B. Finley; *b.* June 28, 1808; *d.* May 11, 1844; *m* Feb. 14, 1832; Iss.

339. ANN WASHINGTON; *b.* *d.* Sep. 18, 1855;
Wm. Cannon Murray; *b.* *d.* Mch 30, 1856;
m. Feb. 18, 1834; Iss.

340. LOUISA ELLA; *b.* Dec. 15, 1812; *d.*
1–John Troupe Williamson; *b* Feb. 23, 1806; *d.* Dec. 23, 1849; *m.* Apr. 12, 1842; Iss.
2–Louis Trezevant Cruger; *b.* Feb. 6, 1803; *d.* Feb. 16, 1879; *m.* Sep. 10, 1855; Iss.

341. JULIA EMMA; *b.* *d.*
Wm. Davidson; *b.* *d.* 1865; *m.* Aug. 10, 1836; Iss.

342. JAMES HASELL; *b.* *d.*
Eliza Russell Bold; *b.* *d.* *m.* Sep. 25, 1840; Iss.

148.

Sarah Eliza Ancrum. Gen. VI.
1–James McAlister.
Issue :

343. LOUISA; *b.* *d.*
Capt. James Ward; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.

148.

Sarah Eliza Ancrum. Gen. VI.
2–William Graves Berry.
Issue :

344. JAMES ANCRUM; *b.* Oct. 21, 1801; *d.* Nov. 22, 1833;
Catharine Hill; *b.* Oct. 3, 1803; *d.* Aug. 20, 1844; *m.* Iss.

345. SARAH ELIZA; *b.* *d.*
1–Capt. Jno. Crawford; *b.* *d.* *m.* No Iss.
2–Isaac Richardson Douglas; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.

346. HENRIETTA; *b.* 1803; *d.* Jan. 1, 1826;
1–William McKay; *b.* *d.* Iss.
2–William Hogan; *b.* *d.* *m.* Aug. 19, 1824; No Iss.

347. MARY; *b.* *d.* Inf.

348. WILLIAM AUGUSTUS; *b.* Nov. 27, 1804; *d.* Oct. 22, 1875;
Ann Eliza Usher; *b.* July 4, 1809; *d.* Nov. 15, 1871; *m.* Mch 25, 1830; Iss.

148.

Sarah Eliza Ancrum. Gen. VI.
3–Edward Winslow.
Issue :

349. EDWARD DAVIS; *b.* Feb. 12, 1810; *d.*
350. JOHN ANCRUM; *b.* Nov 19, 1811; *d.* Sep. 30, 1873; (Admiral U. S. N.)
Cath. Amory Winslow; *b.* *d.* *m.* Oct. 17, 1837; Iss.
351. CAROLINE; *b.* July 22, 1813; *d.* Inf.
352. JAMES HASELL; *b.* Sep. 28, 1816; *d.* 1830; Unm.

[*To be continued in the next number of this Magazine.*]

HISTORICAL NOTES.

THE BULL FAMILY MOTTO.—It seems to be a very difficult matter to avoid typographical blunders in printing the motto of the Bull family in this magazine. In our issue for January, 1900, page 76, it was printed "Ducit Amor Patrice", and in our issue for October, 1902, it was printed "Ducit Armor Patriæ." It is *Ducit Amor Patriæ.*

CHARLES TOWN'S "TEA PARTY."—The first paragraph of the note on Charles Town's "Tea Party" on page 212 of the October, 1902, issue of this magazine, should read: Charles Town had her first "Tea Party" a little later. On Tuesday, November 1st., 1774, the ship *Britannia*, Capt. Samuel Bail, Jr., arrived in port from London, and *The South Carolina Gazette* of Monday, November 21st., following, announced, etc. The paragraph as printed makes it appear that the vessel arrived in port on Tuesday, November 22d. and that the paper for the following Monday, November 28th, contained the news of the destruction of the tea. By a singular coincidence a similar mistake occurs in Prof. D. D. Wallace's recent monograph entitled *A Chapter of South Carolina Constitutional History*, on page 5, where the date is printed as "November 14," in spite of the fact that the correct date is given in the chapter heading on page 3.

HARLESTON.—The following letter fixes the time of the death of John ("Jack") Harleston more definitely than does the will cited on pages 172 and 173 of the July, 1902, issue of this magazine:

Addressed: Major Harleston
Haddrells

Charles Town, 22d Feb. 1781.

Dear Bro. Isaac,

Mansell & Corbett, have a demand against the Estate of Lancelot Smith deceas'd for £80.0.9, Balance of acot Please inform me to whom to appiy for payment,

I hope you are well, and am

Your affectionate Brother
Tho.. Corbett

7. March 1781. The above has been in my pocket since it's date, & always forgot to send it— Brother Ned came down yesterday—left all Friends well in the Country— We have a report that Jack Harleston died in General Green's Camp, my Family is well and joins me in Love and best wishes to you— and I am

Your affect Bror
Tho.. Corbett

COLCOCK. —The following additions and corrections are offered to the Colcock genealogy given in this magazine for October, 1902:

Capt. John Colcock had another daughter, whose name does not appear on the list of his children on pages 217 and 218, as will be seen by this notice:

"Died.]" * * * "Miss Elizabeth Colcock, Daughter of the late Captain John Colcock." — *The South-Carolina Gazette; And Country Journal,* Tuesday, June 9, 1772.

John Colcock (4) was for several years after the Circuit Court Act went into operation in 1772 Deputy Clerk C. & P. for the Southern Circuit (Districts of Ninety Six, Orangeburgh, Charlestown and Beaufort). In 1775 and 1776 he was assistant to the Commissary General (Thomas Farr, Jr.) of South Carolina [1].

The young lady mentioned in the following notice was probably the daughter (14) of Job Colcock (7):

"Died, at Mount Hope, the residence of the Rev. J. B. Cook, in Sumter District, S. C., on Tuesday, 3d inst. aged 27, Miss SUSAN COLCOCK, formerly of Charleston, but lately of Camden, where, for nearly two years, she had been usefully employed in instructing young ladies." —*City Gazette and Daily Advertiser,* Wednesday, October 18, 1820.

In foot-note h, pp. 231-2, instead of "Capt. Otey married Mary Hopkins (*b.* July 14, 1739), dau. of John Hopkins and Elizabeth Pettus who was a dau. of Col. Thomas Pettus" read: Capt. John Otey married Mary Hopkins, daughter of John Hopkins who was a son of Dr. Arthur Hopkins and Elizabeth Pettus his wife, Elizabeth being a daughter of Col. Thomas Pettus who settled in Virginia in 1640, Thomas

[1] Journal of Council of Safety, Vol. III., *Collections* S. C. H. S., p. 261.

being a descendant of Sir John Pettus, M. P. for Norwich, England, in 1601. (Correction by Prof. C. J. Colcock.)

Errol Hay Colcock (61) was son not dau. (as stated in the index) of Col. C. J. Colcock (23).

Thomas Colcock (68) *m.* Sallie Lawton and *d.* s. p. The second child of Marion Woodward Colcock (50) is a dau. De Saussure Colcock (97); the fourth child a dau. Henrietta (99). The fourth child of Francis Horton Colcock (60) is Frances, not Francis, Horton (120).

Catherine Colcock (62) Guerard has no issue as stated on p. 233.

South Carolina's First Daughter.—It is well established that Robert Tradd was the first child born in what is now Charleston, but the following notice establishes who was the first female child born in the Province of South Carolina, antedating Robert Tradd by several years:

"Died.] In Christ-Church Parish, where he was born, Mr. Edward Moran, in the 86th Year of his Age. His Mother, who died a few Years ago, is said to be the first Female white Child born in this Province."—*The South-Carolina Gazette; And Country Journal*, Tuesday, March 10, 1772.

South Carolina Architecture of the Georgian Period. —*The American Architect and Building News* Company, of Boston, has lately published the tenth part, which deals, for the most part, with South Carolina, of *The Georgian Period.* The volume contains forty-four plates, showing drawings or photographs of specimens of South Carolina architecture of the so-called Georgian Period, a sketch of Charleston, by Mrs. C. R. S. Horton; an account, by Mr. E. E. Deane, of "An Autumn Trip to Charleston, South Carolina"; and an article entitled "Romance and the South Carolina Homestead", by Mrs. Olive F. Gunby. Mr. Deane's drawings and photographs present the only valuable feature of the work, but nearly all of his superscriptions are wrong. Mrs. Horton's sketch of Charleston, like several other attempts to

write on South Carolina historical subjects made by that well-meaning lady, is a mass of errors and incorrect statements. Mrs. Horton seems not to have the slightest acquaintance with even the simplest and best known features of South Carolina history. Mrs. Gunby's "romance" is nothing but romance. Even the romances are given a new color in Mrs. Gunby's versions, and the historical references are inaccurate. It is a great pity to have a work of this importance and beauty so spoiled as to render it historically of very little value.

THE JEWS IN CHARLESTON.—Dr. Barnett A. Elzas, Rabbi of K. K. Beth Elohim, and a member of the South Carolina Historical Society, has been making, for the past few months, through the medium of *The News and Courier,* some valuable contributions to the history of the Jews in Charleston. These sketches have been reprinted in pamphlet form by Dr. Elzas, who has thereby put the student of American history and particularly the student of American Judaism under many obligations to him. The sketches are *The Organ in the Synagogue; A History of Congregation Beth Elohim, 1800-1810; The Jews of South Carolina: A Survey of the Records at Present Existing in Charleston,* Part I., 1695-1750; and a critical review of the article "Charleston" in Vol. 3 of the Jewish Encyclopædia.

THE HISTORY OF SOUTH CAROLINA IN THE REVOLUTION, 1780-1783.—The fourth and last volume of the series of volumes on the history of South Carolina by Gen. Edward McCrady has lately been published by The Macmillan Company and is even more interesting and important than the previous volumes. It covers the years 1781, 1782 and 1783—the period of Greene's campaigns in the Carolinas, and, like the first volume on the Revolution, revolutionizes the popular ideas about South Carolina's part in the great struggle for American Independence. In the last chapters of the previous volume, Gen. McCrady showed how the militia of

South Carolina, after two Continental armies had been defeated and crushed, and the State government had become temporarily paralyzed, had voluntarily come out without a call from an Executive and, with officers of their own choosing, had checked the triumphant march of the Earl Cornwallis and prevented the consummation of the ministerial plan of campaign by which the British hoped to crush the American revolution. This volume opens with the advent of Gen. Nathanael[1] Greene as the commander of the Southern Department. The South Carolina militia had achieved successes that militia or irregular soldiery seldom attain but it was not expected that they could drive out a British army without the aid of a regular army, so Greene was sent to command the Continental forces, and Gen. McCrady has shown that his army was not made up, as some writers would have us believe, of soldiers from the Northern States, but of battalions from Maryland, Virginia and the Carolinas. Greene has been given full credit for the good work that he did and has been criticised for the bad, but, at the same time, the author has not been unmindful of the volunteer militiamen of South Carolina, under the command of Gen. Thomas Sumter. These men had borne the brunt of the conflict before Greene's army had appeared on the scene and they rendered powerful assistance after Greene appeared on the field, and, as a military authority who has seen hard and exceedingly valuable service as commander of a regiment in the most magnificent army that has ever been mustered—the Army of Northern Virginia—and under the greatest captain of history—General Robert E. Lee,—General McCrady has shown how Greene might have been more successful—how he might have won a single battle—had he heeded the advice of the man who had made it possible for an army to be in Southern territory at the time that Greene assumed command of the department. The last chapters of Gen. McCrady's volume are interesting in that

[1] It will be observed that Gen. Greene did not spell his first name as the name is usually spelt.

By Mrs. W. G. Vardell: A painting of the old White Meeting (Congregational) at Dorchester, S. C.; made in 1884 for Rev. W. Howell Taylor by Mrs. Portia Trenholm and by Mr. Taylor presented to Mrs. Vardell. The old White Meeting was thrown down by the Earthquake in 1886, and is now but a heap of bricks and mortar.

PUBLICATIONS OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society. Volume I. 1857. $2.00

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society. Volume II. 1858. $2.00

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society. Volume III. 1859. Out of print.

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society. Volume IV. 1887. Unbound, $2.00. Bound, $3.00

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society. Volume V. 1897. Paper, $2.00

Memoir of Professor F. A. Porcher, late President of the Society. 1889. 25c.

8 vo. pp. 6.

Journal of a Voyage to Charlestown in So. Carolina by Pelatiah Webster in 1765. Edited by Prof. T. P. Harrison. 1898. 50c

8 vo, pp. 18.

Oration delivered on the third anniversary of the South Carolina Historical Society, by James Louis Petigru. 1858. 25c.

8 vo. pp. 16. Reprinted in Vol. 2 of Collections.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Magazine. | Published quarterly by | the South Carolina Historical Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by | A. S. Salley, Jr., | Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume I. [[Seal of the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1900.

Unbound, $4.00

CONTENTS: Letter from Thomas Jefferson to Judge William Johnson, 3-12; Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in 1781, 13-41, 136-151, 213-224, 311-322; Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 42-75, 119-135, 188-212, 279-310; The Bull Family of South Carolina, 76-90; Book Reviews and Notices, 91-94; Exchanges, 94-98, 167-172, 271-275, 346-351; Notes and Queries, 98-107, 174-180, 263-271, 342-346; The South Carolina Historical Society, 107-118, 180-181, 277-278, 351; A Cherokee War Document, 151-153; Blake of South Carolina, 153-166; Publications Received, 172-174, 275-276, 351; Letters from Judge William Johnson to Thomas Jefferson, 206-212; first Rules of the St. Cecilia Society, 223-227; Middleton of South Carolina, 228-262; Circular Letter from Gov. Guerard to C. K. Chitty, 323-324; The Colleton Family in South Carolina, 325-341; Obituary, 352; Index, 353-356.

CONTENTS: Papers of the First Council of Safety of the [illegible] Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, [illegible] 187-193, 229-237; Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in [illegible] 48, 108-120; Letter from Gen. Christopher Gadsden to Mr. [illegible] Morris, May 20th, 1776, 44-45; Barnwell of South Carolina [illegible] Gen. Thaddeus Kosciusko to Maj. Alexander Garden, 126-[illegible] Hilda Rowden and Some of His Descendants, 128-138; Letters [illegible] Ineff, 194-196; Ineff of South Carolina, 205-208; Army Cor[illegible] ence of Col. John Laurens, 268-272; Captain William Ca[illegible] Rose of His Descendants, 273-286; Notes and Queries, 59-[illegible] 241-252, 289-292; Publications Received, 93-96, 157-160, 253-256; The South Carolina Historical Society, 95, 160, 258-257, 296; N[illegible] 160, 257-258; Index 297-348.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogica[illegible] zine ; Published quarterly by the | South Carolina H[illegible] Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by | A. S. Salley [illegible] Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume III [illegible] of the Society.) | Printed for the Society by | The [illegible] Evans & Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1902.

Unbound, [illegible]

CONTENTS: Papers of the First Council of Safety of the [illegible] tionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, [illegible] 113-126; Army Correspondence of Col. John Laurens, 16-23; [illegible] Trezevant, Huguenot, and Some of His Descendants, 24-[illegible] and Queries, 56-59, 113-116, 174-180, 243-244; Publications [illegible] 59-66, 117-120; 181-188, 245-246; The South Carolina Historical [illegible] 67-68, 121-122, 188-191, 247-248; Necrology, 68, 192, 249-250; [illegible] from Hon. Henry Laurens to His Son John, 1773-1776, 86-96, [illegible] 297-315; Papers of the Second Council of Safety of the Revol[illegible] Party in South Carolina, November, 1775-March, 1776, 193-201 [illegible] of the South Carolina Regiment in the Cherokee War, 17[illegible] 206; Capt. John Colcock and Some of His Descendants, 216-2[illegible]

Members get a discount of 25 per cent. on th[illegible] prices.

The Magazines will be bound at 60c additional per [illegible]

Address A. S. SALLEY, Jr., Sec. and Tre[illegible]
Charleston,

THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE

SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY

CHARLESTON, S. C.

VOL. IV—No. 2. APRIL, 1903.

Entered at the Postoffice at Charleston, S. C., as Second-class Matter.

Printed for the Society by
THE WALKER, EVANS & COGSWELL CO.,
Charleston, S. C.
1903.

tionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 3-26,
167-193, 259-267; Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in 1
48, 108-125; Letter from Gen. Christopher Gadsden to Mr. T
Morris, May 30th, 1790, 44-45; Barnwell of South Carolina
Gen. Thaddeus Kosciuszko to Maj. Alexander Garden, 126-1
Miles Brewton and Some of His Descendants, 128-152; Letters o
Izard, 194-204; Izard of South Carolina, 205-240; Army Corre
ence of Col. John Laurens, 268-272; Captain William Cap
Some of His Descendants, 273-298; Notes and Queries, 89-93,
241-253, 299-302; Publications Received, 93-96, 157-166, 253-256,
The South Carolina Historical Society, 96, 166, 256-257, 306; Ne
166, 257-258; Index 307-343.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical
zine | Published quarterly by the | South Carolina Hi
Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by | A. S. Salley,
Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume III.
of the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The V
Evans & Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1902.

Unbound, $

CONTENTS: Papers of the First Council of Safety of the
tionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 3-1
123-138; Army Correspondence of Col. John Laurens, 16-23;
Treasvant, Huguenot, and Some of His Descendants, 24-56
and Queries, 56-59, 113-116, 174-180, 242-244; Publications R
59-66, 117-120; 181-188, 245-246; The South Carolina Historical
67-68, 121-122, 188-191, 247-248; Necrology, 68, 192, 249-250;
from Hon. Henry Laurens to His Son John, 1773-1776, 86-96,
297-315; Papers of the Second Council of Safety of the Revolu
Party in South Carolina, November, 1775-March, 1776, 193-201;

THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE

SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY

CHARLESTON, S. C.

VOL. IV—No. 2. APRIL, 1903.

Entered at the Postoffice at Charleston, S. C., as Second-class Matter.

Printed for the Society by
THE WALKER, EVANS & COGSWELL CO.,
Charleston, S. C.
1903.

CONTENTS.

N. B. These MAGAZINES are one dollar each to any one other than a member of the South Carolina Historical Society. Members of the Society receive them free. The membership fee is $3 per annum (the fiscal year being from May 19th to May 19th), and members can buy back numbers or duplicates at 75c each. In addition to receiving the Magazines, members are allowed a discount of 25 per cent. on all other publications of the Society, and have the free use of the Society's library.

Any member who has not received the last number will please notify the Secretary and Treasurer.

Address all communications, and make all remittances, to

A. S. SALLEY, JR., SEC. & TREAS.,
CHARLESTON, S. C.

The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine.

VOL. IV. APRIL, 1903. No. 2.

PAPERS OF THE SECOND COUNCIL OF SAFETY OF THE REVOLUTIONARY PARTY IN SOUTH CAROLINA, NOVEMBER 1775–MARCH 1776.

[*Continued from the January number.*]

[13.]

[LORD WILLIAM CAMPBELL TO GENERAL GAGE.[20]]

Addressed: On his Maj^ys Service

To

His Excellency Genl Gage
Commander in Chief of his Maj^y's
Forces in N. America &c^a &c^a
Boston

Tamer in Rebelion Road 20th Sepr 1775

Sir

I did myself the Honor to write to your Excellency by the only two opportunities that offer'd since my arrival in this

[20] "The President laid before the Council a packet from the delegates of this colony in the Continental Congress, received by express, and dated Philadelphia, 2d Jan'y, 1776, inclosing copies of the following intercepted letters:

From Lord Will. Campbell, Governor of this Colony, to General Gage, 26th Sept., 1775."—Journal of Council of Safety, Feb. 3, 1776, *Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society*, Vol. 3, p. 246.

Province Capt Tallimache & Mr Logie and was in hopes His Majst Service to the Northward, would have permitted some little attention to have been paid to the Southern Provinces. I have now only to acquaint your Excellency that this Province has for some time been in a state of open Rebellion, and after undergoing many mortifications, & insults I was at last obleiged a few days ago to take refuge on board the Tamer, and leave the Officers of the Crown desarm'd, & confin'd to Charles Town The Bearer of this Mr Kirkland was a Lieut of Malitia in the back parts of this Country,[21] I know him to be a Man who has great influence there & by his attachment to Government he has I fear sacrificd his all, he has acquainted me with the Particulars of the Plan he means to communicate to your Excellency & I am convinced if the execution is not delayed too long he may be made very useful in this and the neighbouring Provinces Georgia and No Carolina I have the Honor to be with great regard

Sir

Your Excellency's Most Obet
& most Humble Servant
William Campbell

His Excellency
General Gage &c &c &c

Copy from the original
Chas Thomson Secy
of Congress [22]

Endorsed by Thomson: Copy of a ter from
Ld W. Campbell to
Gage—

---

[21] Moses Kirkland had been prior to June, 1775, lieutenant-colonel of the regiment of Provincial militia in the lower fork of Broad and Saluda rivers. In June, 1775, he was elected by the Provincial Congress a captain in the regiment of Rangers raised by the revolutionists of South Carolina and served for one month, taking part with his company in the capture of Fort Charlotte, July 12, 1775. Two weeks later he resigned and immediately went over to the British.

[22] There are two copies of this letter in the Society's collection; both sent by Congress at this time.

Endorsed by Henry Laurens: Lord Wm Campbell 20th Septem 1775 to Gen Gage Recd 3d ffebry 1776.

[14.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO CAPT. SIMON TUFTS.]

Charles Town 5th ffebruary 1776

Sir—

Your long absence together with your silence which we cannot reconcile with your usual attention to business occasions some apprehensions for your safety — especially as we are told that a Man of War & a Schooner Tender have been seen cruising off the southern Inlets within five days past & particularly were seen yesterday--

We send this Canoe as well to bring us intelligence of your situation & safety as to take on board the Gun powder intended for the Battery on Sullivant's Island which we desire you will cause to be packed in one or two tight Hogsds. which the bearer hereof will take with him for that purpose & send it in the Canoe We also desire that you will use every means in your power to conduct the Defence & the Schooner Hawke safely into this Harbour, if you perceive or apprehend danger on the Coast come opposite to New Cut or Wappoo, employ proper Vessels lighten the Defence & come through without delay— We further desire you will attend to any Vessels [ ][23] of intention to load in any of the Inlets without proper permits from this Board which you will carefully inspect to avoid imposition by Counterfeits———

By order of the Council of Safety——

[23] Several words undecipherable.

[15.]

[THOMAS FARR, JR., TO HENRY LAURENS.]

Addressed: The Honble
Henry Laurens Esquire

Dear Sir.

Major Hicks, the third Officer of Colº Powell's Regiment, has call'd upon me this afternoon, with a very confused Account, for the Pay due to the several Companies of Powell's Regiment, who came to Town; I do not know with certainty that I am authorized to Audit those Account, not having received a copy of any resolutions of the Council of Safety or General Congress relative thereto; besides there are Charges in those Accounts for expences of Horses, which I should think, if the paying the Officers and Men came under my Department, I should receive particular Instruction about the expences of Horses; therefore as I am really at a loss to know how to act, I beg leave to entreat the favor of you Sir, either to give me your advice in the matter, or will cause me to be served with a Copy of the Resolutions, of the Council of Safety or General Congress on that subject, that I may have a guide to act by, and a justification of my conduct for so doing :——

The Bearer will bring you a Rump of good Beef which I beg your acceptance of— With all due deference and respect— I am—

Your most obedt Sert.
Thos. Farr junr.

Endorsed: Tho Farr Esquire
8 Feby 1776
Ansd verbally 9th

Thursday Evening.

[16.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO GEORGIA AUTHORITIES.]

Charles Town So Carolina
13th ffebry 1776.

Gentlemen

Your favour of the 1st Inst did not reach us till the 9th We have given the proper Orders to Collonel Gadsden for effectually removing the cause of your complaint of recruits being inlisted in the Town of Savanna & we shall tomorrow repeat the same Orders to Capt Drayton & other Commanders in our naval branch—you may be assured that every thing in our power will be done for promoting the happiness of both Colonie.

We Shall make a more minute enquiry into the charge against Mr Panton & advise you in our next—

The provincial Council alarmed by a report of some 2 or 3. Thousand men taking Arms in Guilford County with a design to join Governor Martin have made a further application to us for Gun powder we have added 300lb to the quantity lately sent them—Mr Galphin has also pressingly wrote for a quantity for keeping the Indians quiet in consequence of which we have resolved to reserve 1000lb for that purpose—these repeated demands keep us in a State of poverty notwithstanding we have lately acquired about 4000 lb by Importation.

Colonel Gadsden lately coming from Philadelphia in one of our Pilot Boats was driven on Shoar on the Coast of North Carolina by a Schooner tender to a Man of War in the offing supposed to have been the Syren himself his eldest son the Master of the Boat & all the Crew escaped with all papers of consequence & many other articles but the Boat was hove off by the Enemy & carried to Sea Colo Gadsden brought with him a pamphlet lately published in Philadelphia & which has already gone through three Editions, a Copy of

which "Common Sense", you will receive by this conveyance & that Gentleman begs your acceptance of it.—

By order of the Council
of Safety

Archd Bullock Esqr
for the Provincial Congress
or Council of Safety at
Savanna

[HENRY LAURENS TO GEORGE GALPHIN.]

Charles Town 14th ffebry 1776.

Sir.——

We have received & fully considered the Contents of your Letter of the 7th— The Several matters treated of, appeared to be of Such importance as to require the determination of the provincial Congress now sitting for the dispatch of business; the Congress after long debates seemed to be unanimous in opinion that no power less than that of the Continental Representatives at Philadelpia could relieve us in the articles of Exportation & Importation be our distress never so great, & then referred your Letter back to this Board.——

We have resolved to hold 1000lb Gun powder ready for your order or the order of the Indian Commissioner which we hope with such Goods as you have & the additional article of Rum will enable you to keep the Indians in our friendship for some time longer in the meantime your Board of Commissioners may lay before the Continental Congress the peculiar circumstances of our Indian conexions & nothing shall be wanting in our power for obtaining Blankets & more powder from the foreign West Indies.

We beg you will not entertain a thought of resigning your Commission because of any present difficulties which you may have to encounter, we have all hard struggles & uphill work to go through nor could we when we entered into our present unavoidable contest have expected less, but we hope

the day is approaching when the light of Liberty will again Shine upon us & when we shall be at leisure to sit down rest from our fatigues & amply repair the injuries done to our Estates.———

We Should be glad to know immediately when Mr Stuart began or is to begin his journey for West Florida & whether by Land or Water——

Your Several Bills on us Shall be duly paid——

By order of the Council
of Safety

George Galphin Esquire

Endorsed: Copies 13th & 14 ffebry 1776.
To A. Bullock &
George Galphin

[17.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO PROVINCIAL COUNCIL OF NORTH CAROLINA.]

Charles Town So. Carolina 14th ffebry
1776.

Gentlemen

We refer to our last under the 30th Ultº by the Constitutional post when we advised you of our circumstances in the article of Gun powder that we had notwithstanding our poverty ordered 1000lb for your Colony. vizt 700 from George Town to your particular order & 300lb from Camden for Salisbury under the direction of Waightstill Avery Esquire, Since which, we have acquired a small addition by Importation, but demands upon us have also been made in proportion—a Letter from Geo Galphin Esquire informs us that without the article of Gun powder it will be impossible to keep the Indians quiet & that unless he is Supplied he must & would resign his Commission— the distant threat of an Indian War roused our friends from the Western frontier now Sitting in Congress, these declared the defenceless State of the Colony in those parts where they

reside we found it necessary to Resolve that at least 1000lb Should be reserved for the Indian Commissioners & a Sufficient quantity for the interior parts of the Country to be deposited in a Magazine out of Charles Town—while we were debating on these points your Letter of the 9th Inst came to hand——

We are extremely Sorry to learn that you are in any danger of being disturbed by Such formidable opposition as you have described from your own people & equally concerned that it is not in our power to add more than 300lb Gun powder to the quantity above mentioned—so much more we have desired the Committee at George Town to forward or deliver to your Order—we flatter ourselves with hopes that this will be more than Sufficient for the purpose of repelling the Guilford Men—Colonel Gadsden who is just arrived from Philadelphia informs us that about the 19th Ultº a certain quantity of powder was sent from that City for the use of your Colony & Colonel Thomas Polk gives as his opinion that the Tory party who threatened to join Governour Martin cannot be near so formidable as Mr Butler seemed to apprehend—be that as it may, if it was in our power we should require no other incentive for supplying you more largely, than the persuasion of our own minds that you will use it to good purposes.——

We repeat our thanks for the assistance lately received from your Colony—Colonel Polk has brought us accounts for the pay & expences of his Regiment which we Shall order to be paid when Certified by Colonel Richardson[24] & so of the rest of our North Carolina friends as the Accounts Shall appear

By order of the Council
of Safety

---

[24] See Journal of Council of Safety, *Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society*, Vol. 3, p. 261.

[HENRY LAURENS TO COMMITTEE AT GEORGE TOWN]

Charles Town 14th ffebry 1776.

Gentlemen

In answer to your favour of the 12th [25] which came to hand late last night, we approve of your determination to forward the 700lbs Gun powder formerly ordered for North Carolina—we desire you will add three hundred pounds more either by sending so much with or after the above mentioned quantity, or by delivering it to the order of the provincial Council for that Colony—we cannot consistently with a prudent forecast for the safety of this Country part with any more until our present Magazines shall be further replenished & we hope North Carolina will not immediately want any further Supplies from us.——

Colonel Gadsden informs us that a quantity of powder was sent from Philadelphia for North Carolina about the 19th Ult° & Col° Thomas Polk gives as his opinion that the threatned Insurrection in Guilford County cannot be near so formidable as Mr Butler apprehended at the time of sending his Intelligence to Wilmington

We know not what Specie of Powder you have already sent but we think now it ought to have been & that the intended 300lbs should be best Musket powder.——

By order of the Council
of Safety

Comee at George Town

Endorsed: Copies 14th ffebry 1776
The Provincial Council
of North Carolina
&
Comee at George Town

---

[25] Ibid, p. 258-259.

[18.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO LIONEL CHALMERS.]

Charles Town 15th Febry. 1776

Sir.——

I know not by what means your favour of the day before yesterday on so important a subject as the health & Life of an unfortunate Lady has been two days travelling to Ansonburgh, I did not receive it till 3 oClock this afternoon when the Congress had adjourned to meet tomorrow at 10— You may rest assured Sir that I will move the House to consider the Contents of your said Letter & to grant Mrs Stuart the indulgence which you think necessary for her recovery.— As Mrs Stuart's confinement commenced by order of the Congress so no subordinate power during the Session of Congress can take off or relax the orders given for her restraint for this reason, I forbear to make an application which would be fruitless to the Council of Safety——

I am

Sir

Your most obedient Servt

Lionel Chalmers Esqr.

[HENRY LAURENS TO GEORGIA PROVINCIAL CONGRESS.]

Charles Town 16th ffebry 1776.

Gentlemen

We beg leave to refer you to what we have already written by this bearer—Your favour of the 12th [26] reached us last night & we heartily thank you for the advices contained in it—time will not permit us to be very particular in our reply & it is the less needful as three members from this

[26] See Journal of Council of Safety, *Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society*, Vol. 3, p. 260.

Board[27] will wait on you by order of our provincial Congress within forty eight hours after you receive this.——from these Gentlemen you will receive repeated assurances of our Resolution to persevere in measures for our mutual defence & protection, we must & do expect a good deal of rough work from the Men of War very Soon & we also must & do resolve to make them Suitable returns & although we may Suffer many losses & be driven to great inconveniences yet we have no doubt of getting through & rising with advantage.
We blush for Governor Wright's perfidy, & could wish that the Member of your Honourable House may be brought to think that it will be now no more than fair reprisal to enlarge a Secret for the benefit, perhaps the Salvation, of both our Colonies & the preservation of many Lives—

By order of the Council of Safety

Arch. Bullock Esqr.
for the Honble. provincial Congress
Savanna

Endorsed: Copies 15 & 16. ffebry 1776
To
Lionel Chalmers &
A. Bullock

[19.]

[THOMAS FARR, JR., TO HENRY LAURENS.[28]]

Addressed:

The Honble Henry Laurens Esqr.

Sir

As you was pleased, the other Day, to desire that I would continue to act as Commissary General for the militia,

[27] Rawlins Lowndes, James Parsons and Thomas Savage. (See journal of the second session of the Second Provincial Congress of South Carolina, p. 36.)

[28] See Journal of the Council of Safety, *Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society*, Vol. 3, p. 261.

I agreed to do so, in expectation that I should be able to prevail on Mr Colcock to stay with me, and assist in giving out provisions to the Country Militia[29]; But notwithstanding I have taken all the pains I could in getting the best Butter, Beef, Pork. Bacon, Bread and Rice I was able, yet I find much dissatisfaction prevails among some of those men, (as well as with the Landlords of some of the Houses where those men are lodged), and there is seldom a Day passes, but, both Mr Colcock and myself are abused by some of those people, this, with the constant attendance which Mr Colcock and myself are obliged to give to hear the Wants and Complaints of the Country Militia, in order to keep them quiet; hath induced Mr Colcock to give me notice that, he cannot continue any longer to assist in the Commissary's Office, without he was certain what Compensation the public would make him for given up so much of his Time; neither can I continue to keep the Commissary's Office longer than Monday next, as I find I cannot execute it in the manner I could wish to do, without doing injustice to the Concerns which I have in my Hands, by neglecting them — I do therefore entreat the favor of you Sir, to acquaint the Honble Council of Safety of my intention of discontinuing to execute the Office of Commissary General, after Monday next, and that you will do so, on the first Opportunity, that, that Honble Board may have Time to appoint some fit person to that Office, and I promise to give him all the assistance in the Execution of it that I can—If my continuing—Pay Master to the Country Militia, or any thing else that I can do to serve my Country, without taking up that part of my Time which I am in Duty bound to give up to the several Trusts I have in my Hands, I will think myself happy to have it in my power to do. I am most respectfully

Sir–

Your obedient hum Servt

Thos Farr junr

Thursday Afternoon

[29] See p. 76 of the January number of this magazine.

Endorsed: Thos Farr
15th ffebry 1776
Answd same Night
Vizt that I should lay
this Letter before the
Council of Safety at
their next meeting
probably to morrow
afternoon————

[20.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO THE COLONY TREASURERS.]

Gentlemen

Pay to Thomas Harman on express from Georgia Twelve pounds towards bearing his expenses--granted upon complaint that Georgia Money will not pass current in this province

24th ffebruary 1776——

To

The Colony Treasurers

[21.]

[JOHN JOYNER TO HENRY LAURENS.]

Received 24th ffebry 1776 of Henry Laurens four Swiveled Guns for public service—By order of the Council of Safety—

John Joyner

Endorsed : Capt Joiners Recpt
for 4. Swiveld Guns

[*To be continued in the next number of this Magazine.*]

A General Return of New Barracks Head

Colonel Moultrie Lt Colonel Motte Major Mc Kintosh	Comm	e last harged					
Captns—	Captains	[illegible]	deserted	Guns	Bayonets	pouches	Total of all Rank
Francs Marion	1	"	"	"	"	"	47
Peter Hory	1	"	"	"	"	"	50
Dl Hory	1	"	"	"	"	"	57
Nch Eveleigh	1						28
Jams Mc Donald	1	"	"	"	"	"	43
Isaac Harleston	1	"	"	"	"	"	46
Francs Huger	1	"	"	"	"	"	47
Wm Mason	1	"	"	"	"	"	58
Chs Motte	1	"	"	"	"	"	60
Anthy Ashby	1	"	"	"	"	"	56
Total		er	s in	cl	ud	ed	492

Capt. Marion
Capt. Huger
Lt Dubosk
Lt Mazyck
Lt Wm Moultrie
Lt Tucker

at Hs on Command
on Sullivants Island
on C Sick at present in Town
0 february 1776
adjutant to ye 2d. Regt

LETTERS FROM HON. HENRY LAURENS TO HIS SON JOHN, 1773-1776.

[*Continued from the January number.*]

[11.]

Addressed: A Monsieur
Monsr Jean Laurens
par paris a
Genevé

Postmarked: Dangleterre

Westminster 19th April 1774

My Dear Son—

My last to you was the 8th Inst—Yesterday I received your favours of the 4th & 7th Covering Letters for Mr Clarke & Doctor Garden, the first is gone to Hackney, & the other will go on board Capt Maitland to Morrow—had you been a little nearer I should have returned it with a strong recommendation to Copy it over again— You should not expose yourself to the remarks & censures of your friends by such scribbled blotted performnaces, 'tis disrespectful to them & disreputable to yourself, if you will persevere in the same way, you will never find honour or profit result from the habit, but it may in some respects be a Bar against both — —— I know there is an affectation in many of the would be—family—to avoid writing the Legible hand of a Merchants Clerk, or to imitate the accuracy of a hackney Amanuensis—believe me Jack tis all affectation—or the effect of Idleness, or Idle hurry— You can write a fine hand, write quick & with accuracy—to keep yourself in the practice may possibly be attended with particular advantage to you—will always

command praise & never will be disgraceful to a first rate Scholar or an Independent fortune.——

I had entertained a high opinion of Mr Locke & was therefore anxious to know if you were so fortunate as to be continued in the list of his acquaintance— You will present me in respectful terms to that Gentleman, to Mr Neville & to the General—if you can think of any thing which I could send, that would enable you to give some token of your gratitude for their Civilities, I should gladly do it.— something of this sort may be necessary before you leave Genevé; think of the subject & inform me.

My Compliments to Messrs Smith[11] & Petrie, I have not anything new to say concerning their Education—Mr Petrie's Letter for his Brother will go with yours to Morrow— Master Manning will receive a Letter from his Papa by this Mail which he is to lay before you—

I am sorry you cant enter Harry with the best drawing Master— My Love to him & tell him if he is fond of playing at Fists, he will find companions in abundance in this Country whose hands are somewhat harder than those of the Genevoés.—

You will receive a Letter inclosed from your Brother James— he writes well & is going fast on in his Grammar, but I would give a great deal to have him put upon your new plan of Education.—there are so many Blockheaded Grammarians, that one is apt to treat the term with Contempt.—

Your Ministerial party will have more ground for triumph— how long they may continue to exult is uncertain—I have not time just now to say much let it satisfy you for the present to be informed that the New Bill for regulating the

[11] William Loughton Smith, son of Hon. Benjamin Smith (1718-1770) and Ann Loughton; was *b.* about 1758 and *d.* in Dec. 1812. After leaving Geneve he studied law in the Middle Temple and was admitted to the bar in Charleston in 1784. He was elected to the 1st. Congress (1789-1791) from the Charleston district and was reëlected to the 2d, 3d, 4th and 5th, but resigned in 1797 to accept the post of Charge d'affaires in Portugal; was transferred to the Spanish mission in 1800 and was relieved in 1801. He was the author of several political works.

Government of Massachusetts is said to be the effect of necessity, in order to correct the Tumults in Boston & preventive of the like in future those tumults were produced by the attempts to Raise a Revenue by Internal Duties in America— & they are now going to Repeal those Duties—the bare Repeal would produce peace & Quietness—but the Regulating Bill, unjust & severe as it will be unnecessary accompanied by the Repeal, will keep up the flame, perhaps increase it— Leave is given to bring in the Bill, it is to be printed, when I know more of the business I shall be better able to speak of it—our friends in Charles Town were well to the 10th March— & the Indians inclined to peace— Adieu My Dear Son

Henry Laurens.

The Carolina Instruction
of the 14 April 1770 is withdrawn—
Your draught for Eighty Louis
shall be paid but I request you
to sever Master petrie's Account
& inform me the exact amount
& particulars & never blend it with any other—

Mr John Laurens.

Endorsed: 9th April. 1774. Westminster

[12.]

Addressed: A Monsieur
Monsieur Jean Laurens
par paris a
Genevé

Postmarked: Dangleterre

Westminster 3d May 1774.

My Dear Son—

Soon after I wrote you at Calais on Saturday last I embarked in one of the Packets, had an excellent pas-

sage to Dover & relodged myself in Fludver Street Sunday Evening—where I had the pleasure of meeting your Letter of the 19th Ult° — while I was at Calais Major Norton who in his way to Marseilles was to pass through Lion took charge of a small packet containing an English News paper, & directed to you which he promised to put into the post Office at Lion—the perusal of Coll° Barre's Speech in the House of Commons against the Bill for "the impartial administration of Justice in the province of Massachusetts" &ct inserted in that paper I thought would afford you pleasure & information.

The Bill for Eighty Louis which you drew on me I ordered to be paid yesterday, without regard to the running days—& I shall settle the article on Mr Petrie's Account with Mr Hawkins hereafter but let his Accounts be kept & drawn for distinctly from every other & the draughts may be on Mr John Hawkins Cheapside whom I shall instruct to pay them. —that Young Gentleman writes that he was just upon Entring at the Fencing School when my Letter to you prevented it-- this shews inclination—I give my consent therefore that he may be immediately Entered, the expence will not be great & I think the Art & Exercise will be attended with present advantages to say the least--if I dont write to him by this conveyance, assure him of my Love & attention to his Interest.—

You judged right, that the change in Harry, would afford me pleasure—Encourage him by all the means in your power to surmount his fears on Horseback & of the Water, I would give a good deal of Money to hear that he had learned to Swim.—keep him constantly in the course of his Duty, & from following any examples of Idleness & neglect of Study. Mr Manning is no less pleased to hear you speak favorably of his Boy—but those two, are of very different complexions—& have undergone very different discipline from their Infancy—let us make the most we can of them respectively, but it behoves you to be watchful over them—advice

& friendly admonition is all that you can administer to one—but to the other you must, if needful, extend authoritative commands & exact a compliance.—I have forwarded your Letters to Doctor Garden & Mr Clarke as intimated in mine of the 19th April—from the latter I have lately received a few Lines & this P. S.—"I shall answer your Sons obliging Letter the first time that I can draw my mind to sufficient recollection"—our poor friend writes of being under a dark furnace & smoke of inward Cross—as being Cast down but not slain going through this Wilderness &c—whence I conceive his mind is agitated beyond its rational power.—

I am now beginning to plan for my return to Carolina, first to go into the Country here, take leave of our friends in different parts—adjust Accounts with some of them & Collect articles for Town & Country uses on the other side of the Water—such business will probably find employment for me to the 20th June—then if nothing extraordinary intervenes to prevent me, I shall be ready to wait upon my Sons either at Genevé or somewhere on the Road, in order to conduct them to this Kingdom—our way shall be through Switzerland & Holland, or Lion & Paris, as you shall think best & I desire your full & candid opinion—having on my part only to observe, that if we go to Paris, a deviation to Poitiers may happen, where we may see the family which claims relationship with us—& that the former Rout will be most agreeable to the Season & shew you a new Country— If I can return here by the 1st or even the 10th August—there will be time enough for me to settle you, to determine upon a proper disposition of your Brothers [12] & to prepare for the embarkation of myself & either or both of them. You see, the time is approaching fast when you will be tried & your improvements scrutinized, by real friends & by Envy Masked in Friendship's Veil; receive the impression which is intended by this suggestion & you will gain four Months in May and June.

I must also request your opinion, on Harry's future process

[12] Henry ("Harry") and James.

will he receive advantages from a continued residence at Genevé—or will it be proper to keep him under your Eye or mine—in England or Carolina?—I shall have much to say to you of our dear little fellow at Winson Green—I have not heard from him for several Weeks, but he's a fellow of whom we can make any thing that's good.—

I was going to say other things of our own & of public Concern but Mr Motte[13] came in & chatted away time till I have not ten Minutes to spare—

The Carolina people had Entered into strong Resolutions against Importing buying or selling Tea & to keep the East India Company's Adventure in safe Custody until it should be Reexported.[14]

The Georgia House of Assembly are in strong opposition to Sir James Wright notwithstanding certain allurements for securing as he hoped a large Majority—they have made his pillow is Rough—

Sir Geo Saville did us Americans the honour of presenting our petition yesterday against the Boston Charter Bill, it was well received—Mr Dunning opened the debate on our side, which continued till 3 oClock this Morning upon a division we had 64. against the Bill * which in present circumstances we count a glorious shew—to Morrow we shall present another petition to the Lords — — afterward if needful, to the King,

---

[13] Isaac Motte, of South Carolina.

[14] On Wednesday evening, December 2, 1773, the *London*, Capt. Alexander Curling, arrived in Charles Town from London having on board two hundred and fifty-seven chests of East India Company tea. A mass meeting of the citizens of the Province was held in the Exchange on Friday afternoon, the 4th., and the consignees of the tea, Roger Smith and Leger & Greenwood, were asked to decline receiving it. This they did amid great applause. This obliged Capt. Curling to keep the tea on board until the 22d. when, no consignee being willing to take it, the customs officers seized it under the regulations requiring cargoes to be unloaded in twenty days after reaching port. This and subsequent shipments were stored in the basement of the Exchange, where it remained until October, 1776, when it was sold for the benefit of the public service. (See Wallace's *A Chapter of South Carolina Constitutional History.*)

these struggles tho unsuccessful at present will be of great service eventually—but I hear the Bellman—

Give my Love to Harry & each of the Young Gentlemen

I remain

My Dear Son

Your faithful friend,

Your affectionate Father

Henry Laurens,

*233 for
64 against

Have Lord Chesterfield's
Letters to his Son
Phil Dorm Stanhope, reach Geneve
& have you seen them ?———
2 thick Volumes quarto—

Endorsed: 3d May 1774
Westminster.

[13.]

Addressed: A Monsieur
Mons. Jean Laurens.
par paris a
Genevé

Postmarked: Dangleterre

Westminster 10 May 1774,

My Dear Son—

My last Letter was of this day se'nnight which brings you again largely in Arrears—

You are anxious to know how American affairs go on, I shall inform you as fully as my time & knowledge will admit of, first by referring you to an extract of a Letter which I wrote to your Uncle the 7th Inst & which shall go under this cover, you will learn my opinion of the state of our dispute antecedent to the Enacting the late Law for incapacitating Boston to be a trading port & the Laws which are now

impending, for altering the form of Government & for the impartial Administration of Justice &c—

The original point in dispute was the Right of Taxation in America by the British Parliament—a Right lately assumed & which Parliament could not maintain with that clearness & dignity which is necessary to command respect & obedience—the Members of both Houses differed among themselves the Wisest Men in each & all America denied the Right, & this Nation at large asserted the impolicy & inexpediency by petitions from all quarters this vast opposition occasioned the Repeal of the Stamp Act—other attempts were nevertheless made under different modes which excited fresh struggles & partial redress was obtained by new Repealing Acts, but a Bone of contention was unhappily reserved by the Duty upon Tea, which served but to irritate the Americans & to raise their Contempt, & in their resentment against the measure for establishing the Claim of Right under the mutilated Revenue Laws they have gone too far, have talked in a Language which is not warranted by that Constitution to which they appeal & have committed Acts of violence which none but an Impotent State would suffer the Enemies of American freedom have therefore shifted their Ground & you will easily perceive the advantage which they had gained—but I think they are loosing it again by grasping at too much & the face of affairs may be suddenly changed by a few wise Resolutions on the other side—unhappy Contest, Victory to either party will be little better than a defeat to the Conqueror—if a good opportunity offers I may send you Copies of the Acts of Parliament & some Tracts on the subjects in dispute—but I shall not say any more on them till we meet unless something very provoking shall happen—

You will be preparing for a retreat from Geneve & endeavour to make it with Credit & Honour, some extra expences you must unavoidably incur which I shall chearfully provide for —I need not say a word more to induce you to make the best improvement of your remaining time—

I made a remark some time ago on your having discharged your Italian Tutor to which you gave no Answer, I hope you have gained an extensive if not a perfect knowledge of that Language— I hope you will find time while you remain in Europe to learn so much of the German & Spanish as to read their Authors & then I think you will have enough of Language—I cant doubt of your having devoted some of your time to gain a knowledge of the Constitution, if it has one, & Laws of the Republic in which you live & that you have enquired into the nature of the Swiss Governments in the several Cantons & made such minutes as will enable you to give answers to questions which will often be put to you upon those subjects, how are the poor Savoyards in your vicinity governed & of what benefit are they to the State ?
A Bundle of Letters just sent to me by Capt Gunn in which I find one of your Sister Patty's direction for you—it will go under this Cover—my latest date is the 18 March, not a word more of Indian War, the province was in great distress from the want of a Tax Bill & other Laws which they are still deprived of by the old dispute—they Complain also of a vast scarcity of Money Lord William Campbell's arrival among them will remove some of their difficulties— Our Cousin Katy Ball that was—lately died, other friends all well—Give my Love to Harry, I pray God to bless you both—

Henry Laurens,

Your Sister has wrote to me
for a pair of Globes—you see what
learned folks we are all to be—
I hope she can make a good Plumb Pudding—
& in that hope I'll send her both Worlds—

Endorsed: 10th May 1774
Westminster——

[*To be continued in the next number of this Magazine.*]

COL. WILLIAM RHETT (1666-1723).

FROM AN ORIGINAL PASTEL (PROBABLY BY HENRIETTA JOHNSON) NOW OWNED BY MISS CLAUDIA S. RHETT, OF CHARLESTON, S. C.

COL. WILLIAM RHETT (1666-1723).

FROM A MINIATURE PAINTED BY CHARLES FRASER IN 1845 FROM THE ORIGINAL PASTEL AND NOW OWNED BY MISS CLAUDIA S. RHETT, OF CHARLESTON, S. C.

THE DESCENDANTS OF COL. WILLIAM RHETT, OF SOUTH CAROLINA.

By Barnwell Rhett Heyward.

[*Continued from the January namber.*]

149.

Lady Augusta Louisa Frankland. Gen. VII.
Thomas, Lord Walsingham.
Issue :

353. THOMAS; *b.* July 29, 1843; *d.*
(M. P.; LL. D.; F. R. S.)
Augusta Selina Elizabeth Locke; *b.* *d.*
m. Mch. 19, 1877.

151.

Lady Emily Ann Frankland. Gen. VII.
Sir William Payne-Gallwey.
Issue :

354. SIR RALPH WILLIAM; *b.* Aug. 19, 1848; *d.*
Edith Alice Usborne; *b.* *d.* *m.* Ap. 25, 1877. Iss.
355. EDWIN JOHN; *b.* Jan. 31, 1850; *d.*
Susan Isabel Gresley; *b.* *d.* *m.* Jan. 3, 1889. Iss.
356. LIONEL PHILIP; *b* July 7, 1851; *d.* 1891;
Caroline Lucille Lynch; *b.* *d.* *m.* Nov. 2, 1881. Iss.
357. WYNDHAM HARRY; *b.* July 11, 1855; *d.*
Edith Millicent Crowe; *b.* *d.* *m.* Apr. 15, 1889. Iss.
358. LEONORA ANN.
359. BERTHA LOUISE; *b.* *d.*
360 ISABEL JULIA; *b.* *d.* July 8, 1873.

155.

Rev. Sir Gilbert Frankland Lewis. Gen. VII.
Lady Jane Antrobus.
Issue:

361. EDWARD FRANKLAND; *b.* July 8, 1844; *d.* June 21, 1848. Inf.
362. HERBERT EDMUND FRANKLAND; *b.* Mch. 31, 1846; *d.*
Maria Louisa Taylor; *b.* *d.* *m.* Mch. 4, 1889. No iss.
363. LINDSAY FRANKLAND; *b.* 1852; *d.* 1856. Inf.
364. MARY ANNA; *b.* *d.* Unm.
365. ELINOR; *b.* *d.*
(2d. wife.)
Sir St. Vincent Hammick; *b.* *d.* *m.* Jan. 7, 1890. No iss.

159.

Sir William Adolphus Frankland. Gen. VII.
Lucy Ducarel Adams.
Issue :

366. SIR FRED. WM. FRANCIS GEORGE; *b.* Sep. 2, 1868; *d.*
(10th. Bart., Asst. Mining Comr. in Matabeland, South Africa.)
1st. Charlotte di Zerega; *b.* *d.* Mch. 24, 1892; *m.* Dec. 11, 1890. No iss.
(Of New York.)
2d. Mary Cecil Curzon; *b.* *d.* *m.* 1901.
367. ARTHUR PELHAM; *b.* Dec. 24, 1874; *d.*
368. ETHEL MAUDE; *b.* *d.*
369. FRANCES CROMWELL; *b.* *d.*
Claud Neville; *b.* *d.* *m.* June 12, 1897.
370. EVELYN ROSE; *b.* *d.*
371. MARGARET LUCY; *b.* *d.* Inf.

160.

Colville Frankland. Gen. VII.
Mary Jay Dawson.
Issue :

372. WM. JAY COLVILLE; *b.* Apr. 14, 1876; *d.*
373. R'T CECIL COLVILLE; *b.* July 7, 1877; *d.*
374. THOMAS COLVILLE; *b.* Oct. 17, 1879; *d.*
375. CATH. MARIAN COLVILLE; *b.* *d.*
376. MARY LEE COLVILLE; *b.* *d.* Nov. 28, 1873; Inf.
377. ELEANOR COLVILLE; *b.* *d.*
378. BEATRICE COLVILLE; *b.* *d.*
379. MARY OLIVE ELSIE COLVILLE; *b.* Apr. 5, 1887; *d.*

175.

William Skirving Smith. Gen. VII.
Elizabeth Sarah McPherson.
Issue :

380. CORNELIA McPHERSON; *b.* 1823; *d.* Mch. 12, 1891;
(2d. wife.)
Alfred Raoul (M. D.); *b.* 1815; *d.* Sept. 13, 1885; *m.* Nov. 22, 1853. Iss.
(1st. wife Eliza Hasell.)
381. ELIZABETH EMILY; *b.* May 12, 1826; *d.* June 18, 1872;
William Rhett; *b.* Sept. 15, 1824; *d.* Nov. 19, 1872; *m.* Feb. 27, 1851. No iss.

178.

Ann Hutchinson Smith. Gen. VII.
William Elliott.
Issue :

382. WILLIAM; *b.* May 9, 1818; *d.* Inf.

383. THOS. RHETT SMITH; *b.* Sept. 12, 1819; *d.*
Mary Cuthbert; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.
384. ANN; *b.* Mch. 23, 1822; *d.* Unm.
385. MARY BARNWELL; *b.* Aug. 27, 1824; *d.*
Andrew Johnstone; *b.* Mch. 17, 1805; *d.* June 10, 1864; *m.* Feb. 24, 1848. Iss.
386. WILLIAM; *b.* Feb. 15, 1831; *d.* 1866. Unm.
387. CAROLINE; *b.* Jan. 25, 1828; *d.* Unm.
388. EMILY; *bap.* Nov. 13, 1829; *d.* Inf
389. RALPH ENNS; *b.* Mch. 6, 1834; *d.* July 7, 1902. Unm.
390. HARRIET RUTLEDGE; *b.* Oct. 16, 1839; *d.*
Ambrosio José Gonzalez; *b.* *d.* *m.* 1856; Iss. (Col. Art., C. S. A.)

185.

Mary Elizabeth Rutledge. Gen. VII.
Charles Parker.
Issue :
391. THOMAS EDWIN; *b.* 1826; *d.* Unm.
(Lost at sea.)
392. CHARLES RUTLEDGE; *b.* 1822; *d.* Nov. 10, 1864;
Susan Jane Holmes; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.
393. CAROLINE SMITH; *b.* Sep. 5, 1824; *d.* June 23, 1888;
Fred. A. Porcher (Prof.); *b.* 1809; *d.*
m. Mch. 17, 1850. No iss.
394. MARIA DRAYTON; *b.* 1831; *d.*
Francis Winthrop; *b.* *d.* *m.* 1855. Iss.
395. CHARLES WILLIAM; *b.* 1833; *d.* Sep. 9, 1876;
Maria Grayson Ogier; *b.* *d.* *m.* 1854. Iss.

186.

Jane Ladson Smith.[1] Gen. VII.

THOMAS PINCKNEY ALSTON.

Issue :

396. JACOB MOTTE; *b.* Mch. 2, 1821;
Mary Ann FitzSimons; *b.* Aug. 28, 1830; *d.* Apr. 8, 1866; *m.* Feb. 24, 1848. Iss.

189.

Susan Elizabeth Smith. Gen. VII.

Thomas Pinckney Alston.

Issue :

397. CHARLES; *b.* Apr. 18, 1826; *d.* Oct. 2, 1869; (Maj. Art., C. S. A.)
Washington Dunkin; *b.* July 22, 1829; *d.* July 10, 1878; *m.* May 26, 1847; Iss.

398. MARY BREWTON; *b.* Aug. 7, 1827; *d.*
Jas. Johnston Waring; *b.* *d.* *m.* Apr. 23, 1856. Iss.

399. WILLIAM JOSEPH; *b.* Jan. 7, 1829; *d.* (Surg. C. S. A.)
Marianna Porcher Smith; *b.* June 17, 1831; *d.* Feb. 17, 1900; *m.* Sep. 16, 1852. Iss.

400. SUSAN ELIZABETH; *b.* Dec. 20, 1830; *d.* Sep. 11, 1880;
Cleland Kinloch Huger; *b.* *d.* Ap. 14, 1892; *m.* Feb. 7, 1867. Iss.

401. THOMAS PINCKNEY; *b.* Dec. 7, 1832; *d.* June 19, 1864. Unm.
(Lt. Col., C. S. A.)

402. JOHN RUTLEDGE SMITH; *b.* Mch. 20, 1835; *d.* (Capt. Cav., C. S. A.)
Margaret Pemberton; *b.* *d.* *m.* Dec. 20, 1857. Iss.

---

[1] Born March 27, 1800.—Statement of M. Alston Read.

403. JANE LADSON; *b.* Dec. 1, 1838; *d.* Jan. 15, 1842. Unm.

404. ELIZABETH LAURA; *b.* May 9, 1841; *d.* Aug. 24, 1843; Inf.

405. JANE LADSON; } Twins. } *d.* Nov. 28, 1878; Unm.
406. REBECCA HAYNE; } Twins. } *b.* May 12, 1843. Unm.

190.

John Rutledge Smith. Gen. VII.
1–Anne Cahusac Porcher.
Issue :

407. MARIANNA PORCHER; *b.* June 17, 1831; *d.* Feb. 17, 1900;
William Joseph Alston; *b.* Jan. 27, 1829; *d.*
m. Sep. 16, 1852. Iss.
(1st. cousin; M. D.; Surg. C. S. A.)

190.

John Rutledge Smith. Gen. VII.
2–Sophia Gordon Taylor.
Issue :

408. JANE LADSON; *b.* *d.*
Gilbert Carey; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.
(Of Va.)

192.

Benjamin Burgh Smith. Gen. VII.
Catharine Blacklock Farr.
Issue :

409. BENJAMIN BURGH; *b.* May 15, 1835. Unm.
(Lt. Col. C. S. A.)

410. SUSAN LADSON; *b.* 1842; *d.*
Wm. Augustus Boyle; *b.* 1839; *m.* July 6, 1866. Iss.

411. MARY RUTLEDGE; *b.* 1846; *d.*

412. WILLIAM LADSON; *b.* Aug. 24, 1849; *d.* Feb. 15, 1886;
1.—Mary A. Gibbes; *b.* 1852; *d.* Jan. 15, 1878; *m.* Jan. 16, 1877. Iss.
2.—Harriet I. Broughton; *b.* 1852; *d.* 1885; *m.* 1880. Iss.

413. JOHN RUTLEDGE; *b.* July 4, 1852;
Cornelia Carolina Sams; *b.* 1858; *m.* Feb. 10, 1880. Iss.

414. KATHARINE BLACKLOCK; *b.* June 16, 1854;
Whitmarsh Benjamin Seabrook; *b.* Jan. 4, 1856; *d.* Sep. 10, 1897; *m.* Apr. 10, 1877. Iss.

194.

Ann E. Burgh Smith. Gen. VII.
Andrew William Burnet.
Issue :

415. BURGH SMITH; *b.* Oct. 12, 1836; *d.* Mch. 25, 1865. Unm.
(Capt. Inf., C S. A.)

416. ELIZABETH deSAUSSURE; *b.* Oct. 25, 1838; *d.* June 28, 1881. Unm.

417. ANDREW WILLIAM; *b.* Jan. 20, 1840; *d.* June 1, 1894;
(M. D.; Surg. C. S. A.)
Harriet Mary Shannon; *b.* Nov. 5, 1844; *d.*
m. Dec. 22, 1864. Iss.

418. HENRY deSAUSSURE; *b.* June 20, 1842; *d.*
(Sergt. Art., C. S. A.)
Emma Heyward Howard; *b.* Sep. 3, 1840; *d.*
m. Nov. 23, 1863. Iss.

419. BARNWELL RHETT; *b* Sep. 9, 1844;
(Priv. Cav., C. S. A.)
Eliz. Manigault Heyward; *b.* Ap. 24, 1857; *d.*
m. Apr. 15, 1891. Iss.

420. JOHN STOCK; *b.* May 31, 1847; *d.* Jan. 16, 1876. Unm.
(Priv. Art., C. S. A.)

421. ANN SMITH; *b.* July 3, 1849; *d.* May 20, 1897. Unm.

422. EDWARD RUTLEDGE; *b.* Mch. 5, 1851; *d.* Sept. 15, 1854. Inf.

423. WILLIAM BEE; *b.* Feb. 4, 1853; *d.* Nov. 10, 1881. Unm.

424. EDWARD RUTLEDGE; *b.* Jan. 30, 1856; *d.* Aug. 30, 1876. Unm.

425. MARY RUTLEDGE; *b.* Dec. 31, 1858; *d.*

198.

Arthur Smith Gibbes, M. D. Gen. VII.
Phoebe Sarah Campbell.
Issue :

426. MARY STUART; *b.* Feb. 4, 1832; *d.* Oct. 7, 1893; (2d. wife.)
Wm. Cotesworth Pinckney Campbell; *b.* Sep. 29, 1828; *d.* Sep. 5, 1888; *m.* Nov. 8, 1862. Iss.

427. JAMES STUART; *b.* Sep. 28, 1833; *d.* Nov. 19, 1867. Unm.

428. ANN REEVE; *b.* Apr. 22, 1835; *d.* Sep. 25, 1889. Unm.

429. ROBERT REEVE; *b.* Nov. 13, 1836; *d.* Apr. 29, 1877. Unm.

430. ARTHUR MIDDLETON; *b.* Mch. 25, 1838; *d.* July 15, 1856. Unm.

431. JOHN BARNWELL CAMPBELL; *b.* Aug. 20, 1839; *d.* Aug. 16, 1886;
Jane Cunningham Patterson; *b.* Dec. 25, 1839; *d.* Nov. 8, 1879; *m.* June 9, 1868. Iss.
(Wid. of John McKain.)

432. CATHARINE PERCY; *b.* July 23, 1841; *d.* Sep. 25, 1842. Inf.

433. WILLIAM PERCY; *b.* Nov. 27, 1843; *d.* June 16, 1844. Inf.

434. PAUL HAMILTON; *b.* July 12, 1845; *d.* Sept. 4, 1865. Unm.

435. PHOEBE SARAH; *b.* July 21, 1847; *d.* Nov. 11, 1848. Inf.

436. WILLIAM PERCY; *b.* Nov. 13, 1848; *d.* Nov. 14, 1848. Inf.

437. PHOEBE CATHARINE; *b.* May 2, 1850; *d.* Sep. 22, 1850. Inf.

438. WILLIAM PERCY (M. D.); *b.* Sept. 4, 1852; *d.*

200.

John Barnwell Gibbes. Gen. VII.

Sarah Anne McOwen.

Issue :

439. ROBERT McOWEN; *b.* Mch. 3, 1845; *d.*

Susan Gaillard Thompson; *b.* Dec. 17, 1852; *d.*

m. July 15, 1869.

440. PHOEBE CAMPBELL; *b.* Oct. 18, 1848; *d.* Feb. 14, 1881;

Daniel Boscawen Vincent; *b.* June 28, 1845; *m.* Sept. 8, 1869. Iss.

201.

Julia Ann Gibbes. Gen. VII.

Samuel Lindsay Hill.

Issue :

441. LAWRENCE PERRY; *b.* *d.*

442. JULIA GIBBES; *b.* Nov. 4, 1851; *d.* Dec. 24, 1886;

Barnwell Stanyarne Sams; *b.* May 16, 1845; *d.*

m. Jan. 5, 1876. Iss.

443. NAT'L HEYWARD GIBBES; *b.* Sept., 1858; *d.* Dec. 1, 1899;

Florence Gookin; *b.* Aug. 18, 1876; *d.*

m. Feb. 14, 1895. Iss.

444. SAMUEL LINDSAY; *b.* May 21, 1862; *d.*
Catharine Turpin McKnight; *b.* Oct. 22, 1870; *d.* *m.* Feb. 22, 1891. Iss.

202.

Victoria Brailsford Gibbes. Gen. VII.
Edward Richardson Poole.
Issue :

445. EDWARD RICHARDSON; *b.* 1844; *d.* 1844. Inf.

446. VICTORIA ANN GIBBES; *b.* Sep. 6, 1845; *d.* Mch. 6, 1895;
Stephen J. Hill; *b.* Aug. 12, 1836; *d.* *m.* Dec. 10, 1863. Iss.

447. EDWARD MIDDLETON; *b.* June, 1847; *d.* July. 1847.

448. ARTHUR MONROE; *b.* Mch. 1850; *d.* Sept. 5, 1877;
Caroline W. Shields; *b.* *m.* Aug. 9, 1874. Iss.

203.

Nathaniel Heyward Gibbes. Gen. VII.
Henrietta E. Croxall.
Issue :

449. HEYWARD MIDDLETON; *b.* Jan. 7, 1863; *d.*
Hattie Risque Hutter; *b.* Dec. 9, 1872; *d.*
m. Oct. 20, 1897. Iss.

212.

Thomas Smith Rhett. Gen. VII.
Eliza Parkman Eckley.
Issue :

450. THOMAS MOORE; *b.* Mch. 25, 1851; *d.*
Elizabeth Mary Waters; *b.* Aug. 2, 1858; *d.*
m. June 27, 1883. Iss.

451. JULIA ECKLEY; *b.* Aug. 31, 1852; *d.* Mch. 20, 1854. Inf.

452. GEORGE MILES; *b.* July 14, 1855; *d.* Oct. 3, 1891; Antoinette Sophronia Clark; *b.* May 18, 1850; *d.* *m.* Mch. 30, 1883. Iss.

453. HELEN; *b.* Sep. 3, 1857; *d.* Feb. 24, 1896; Wm. Osgood Pearson; *b.* June 9, 1851; *d.* *m.* Sept. 8, 1886. Iss.
(Rev.)

454. MABEL; *b.* Jan. 3, 1860; *d.*

455. HENRY JOHNS; *b.* Oct. 10, 1861; *d.*
(M. D.)

213.

Eliza Barnwell Rhett. Gen. VII.
Daniel Heyward.
Issue :

456. THOMAS RHETT; *b.* July 1, 1854; *d.*
1–Eliz. St. Clair Bowyer; *b.* Sep. 26, 1855; *d.* Oct. 12, 1881; *m.* Nov. 10, 1877. Iss.
2–Mary Eugenia Coe; *b.* Jan. 19, 1856; *d.* *m.* Nov. 25, 1885. Iss.

457. BENJAMIN HUGER; *b.* Aug. 24, 1860; *d.* Mariana Tabb Barksdale; *b.* Sep. 28, 1859; *d.* *m.* Dec. 9, 1884. Iss.

216.

Albert Moore Rhett. Gen. VII.
Martha Goodwyn.
Issue :

458. ALBERT MOORE; *b.* Sep. 9, 1860; *d.* Aug. 28, 1862. Inf.

459. ROBERT GOODWYN; *b.* Mch. 25, 1862; Helen Smith Whaley; *b.* Aug. 18, 1868; *m.* Nov. 15, 1888. Iss.

460. THOMAS SMITH; *b.* Mch. 16, 1864; *d.* Oct. 6, 1868. Inf.
461. CAROLINE BARNWELL; *b.* Mch. 18, 1868.
462. CHARLOTTE THOMSON; *b.* July 28, 1869;
Jas. Addison Ingle; *b.* Mch. 11, 1867; *m.* Aug. 2, 1894. Iss.
(P. E. Bishop of China.)
463. ELIZA BARNWELL; *b.* Nov. 14, 1870; *d.* Apr. 15, 1871. Inf.
464. MARY BARNWELL; *b.* Aug. 30, 1872;
Louis deSaussure Simonds; *b.* Nov. 25, 1870; *m.* Dec. 11, 1894. Iss.
465. ARTHUR ROSE; *b.* Dec. 28, 1875;
466. MARTHA GOODWYN; *b.* Sep. 15, 1877; *d.* Jan. 3, 1878. Inf.

217.

Haskell Smith Rhett. Gen. VII
Rosa Means.
Issue :
467. CHARLOTTE HASKELL; *b.* Dec. 24, 1844; *d.* Sep. 5, 1848. Inf.
468. ROBERT MEANS; *b.* Dec. 29, 1846; *d.* Jan. 7, 1847. Inf.
469. MARY MEANS; *b.* May 10, 1849; *d.* Dec. 8, 1859. Inf.
470. CHARLOTTE HASKELL; *b.* Feb. 1, 1852; *d.* Mch. 6, 1871. Unm.
471. SARAH MEANS; *b.* Nov. 12, 1853. Unm.
472. HASKELL SMITH; *b.* Oct. 12, 1855; *d.* Nov. 11, 1880. Unm.
473. ROBERT MEANS; *b.* Dec. 2, 1857; *d.* Unm.
474. JAMES MOORE; *b.* Feb. 20, 1860; *d.*
Ruth Hay; *b.* Apr. 10, 1868; *d.* *m.* May 27, 1886. Iss.

475. WILLIAM MEANS; *b.* Apr. 20, 1862; *d.*
Rebecca Massengale; *b.* Jan. 9, 1865; *d.*
m. Apr. 24, 1888. Iss.

476. ROSA MEANS; *b.* Apr. 10, 1864; *d.* Mch. 3, 1894. Unm.

219.

Thomas Grimké Rhett. Gen. VII.
Florence Mason.
Issue :

477. THOMAS MASON; *b.* Oct. 7, 1849; *d.* Jan. 18, 1853. Inf.

478. JAMES HERVEY; *b.* Nov. 10, 1850; *d.* July 2, 1860. Inf.

479. ROLAND SMITH; *b.* Mch. 4, 1852; *d.* May 10, 1852. Inf.

480. FRANK MASON; *b.* Apr. 25, 1853; *d.* Sep. 3, 1856. Inf.

481. FLORENCE MASON; *b.* Oct. 27, 1854; Unm.

482. CHARLOTTE ELIZABETH; *b.* Jan. 15, 1857; *d.* Feb. 9, 1857. Inf.

483. CHARLES HART; *b.* Aug. 21, 1860; *d.* Mch. 8, 1895. Unm.

222.

Benjamin Rhett, M. D. Gen. VII.
Julia Rose Parker.
Issue :

484. BENJAMIN; *b.* Dec. 11, 1852; *d.*
Mary Motte Pringle; *b.* Mch. 23, 1853; *m.* Mch. 3, 1880. Iss.

485. JULIA ROSE; *b.* June 8, 1854;
Isaac Mazyck; *b.* Jan. 14, 1855; *m.* Oct. 5, 1893.

486. WILLIAM; *b.* Oct. 27, 1856;
Rosalie Munford; *b.* Dec. 3, 1860; *m.* July 19, 1882. Iss.

487. MARIANA; *b.* Feb. 18, 1865;
Samuel Prioleau; *b.* Dec. 7, 1855; *d.* Dec. 10, 1895; *m.* Nov. 18, 1885. Iss.

488. SUSAN LOWNDES; *b.* Mch. 31, 1868; *d.* May 3, 1879. Inf.

489. EMILY RUTLEDGE; *b.* Aug. 23, 1870;
Beverly Hopkins; *b.* Sep. 1, 1865; *m.* Apr. 21, 1891. Iss.

224.

Mariana Rhett. Gen. VII.
Henry Middleton Parker.
Issue :

490. HENRY MIDDLETON; *b.* July 26, 1854;
Mary Montraville Patton; *b* Jan. 3, 1849; *m.* Mch. 6, 1883. Iss.

225.

Roland Smith Rhett. Gen. VII.
Julia Lowndes Brisbane.
Issue :

491. JULIA LOWNDES; *b.* Mch. 20, 1856.

492. ROLAND SMITH; *b.* Apr. 28, 1858;
Mary Clapp Sibley; *b.* *m.* Dec. 22, 1891.

493. ABBOTT BRISBANE; *b.* Jan. 11, 1860;
Eleanor Orr Lee; *b.* May 12, 1869; *m.* June 6, 1899. Iss.

494. THOMAS GRIMKÉ; *b.* Jan. 14, 1862.

495. WILLIAM BRISBANE; *b.* Dec. 16, 1863; *d.*
Elizabeth Virginia Tyler; *b.* June 11, 1871; *m.* Dec. 16, 1899.

496. MARIANA PARKER; *b.* Mch. 18, 1866;
Thos. Gordon Coleman; *b.* *m.* Oct. 10, 1894.

497. CHARLOTTE HASKELL; *b.* May 31, 1869.

498. JAMES SMITH; *b.* Apr. 8, 1872.

499. EDWARD LOWNDES; *b.* Mch. 25, 1874.

500. HENRY PARKER; *b.* Jan. 31, 1878.

226.

Albert Rhett. Gen. VII.
Frances Emma Jessie.
Issue:

501. ALBERT HASKELL; *b.* July 22, 1875.
502. MARY JESSIE; *b.* Sep. 25, 1876.

227.

Julia Emma Rhett, Gen. VII.
Arthur Middleton.
Issue:

503. ARTHUR; *b.* May 18, 1854;
Frances Amelia Clary; *b.* Mch. 8, 1862; *m.* Dec. 15, 1885. No iss.
504. JAMES SMITH; *b.* May 26, 1856;
Pauline Lee; *b.* June 7, 1856; *m.* May 2, 1882. Iss.
505. MARGARET EMMA; *b.* Feb. 3, 1858; *d* Sep. 28, 1890;
Wm. Pinckney Ferguson; *b.* Sep. 15, 1844; *m.* Apr. 21, 1881. Iss.
506. JULIA EMMA; *b.* Jan. 30, 1860;
Thos Hall Jervey Williams; *b.* May 21, 1856; *m.* June 27, 1880. Iss.
507. WILLIAM DEHON; *b.* Nov. 6, 1862;
Julia Porcher Blake; *b.* Nov. 7, 1867; *m.* Oct. 10, 1896. Iss.
508. LUCY IZARD; *b.* Sep. 14, 1866;
William Wilson Munnerlyn; *b.* Mch. 8, 1869; *m.* May 24, 1898. Iss.
509. ALICE IZARD; *b.* Oct. 3, 1868;
George Gaillard Ford; *b.* Nov. 6, 1868; *m.* Oct. 28, 1890. No iss.
510 HELEN; *b.* July 2, 1872;
Theodore Dehon, Jr.; *b.* Feb. 11, 1871; *m.* Feb. 8, 1893. Iss.

511. WALTER IZARD; *b.* Sep. 12, 1874;
Mary Brown Bridge; *b.* Aug. 30, 1876; *m.* June 1, 1898. Iss.

512. CHARLES HASKELL; *b.* Oct. 28, 1877; *d.* Aug. 11, 1893. Unm.

228.

Charlotte Haskell Rhett. Gen. VII.
Paul Swainston Thomson.
Issue :

513. BENJAMIN RHETT; *b.* Aug. 8, 1854; *d.* Nov. 1, 1855. Inf.

514. ELLEN; *b.* Aug. 7, 1856.

515. PAULINE SWAINSTON; *b.* Dec. 17, 1857.

229.

Benjamin Smith Rhett. Gen. VII.
Pauline Brock.
Issue :

516. MATILDE MARIE; *b.* Apr. 14, 1861;
Edmund Rhett Taber; *b.* Jan. 10, 1854; *m.* June 9, 1881. Iss.

517. WILLIAM BROCK; *b.* Dec. 17, 1862; *d.* Apr. 26, 1899. Unm.
(U. S. A.; in Cuba.)

518. BENJAMIN SMITH; *b.* Dec. 29, 1864; *d.* Jan. 26, 1868. Inf.

519. PIERRE SAUVÉ; *b.* Oct. 4, 1866.

520. ESTELLE ANAÏS; *b.* Dec. 29, 1868;
Duncan Ingraham Hasell; *b.* Mch. 10, 1867; *m.* Apr. 18, 1893. Iss.

241.

Edmund Rhett Walker. Gen. VII.
Jane Lewis Perkins.
Issue :

521. MARIANNA RHETT; *b.* Jan. 19, 1866;
Andrew Harold Miller; *b.* July 20, 1862; *d.* Mch. 1, 1902; *m.* Dec. 4, 1888. Iss.

522. JANE LEWIS; *b.* Nov. 10, 1870; *d.* Feb. 12, 1873. Inf.

523. JOSEPH ROGERS; *b.* Jan. 12, 1874.

242.

Albert Rhett Walker. Gen. VII.
Mary Eliza Boone.
Issue :

524. JOHN de SAUSSURE; *b.* Sep. 2, 1864; *d.* Oct. 11, 1865. Inf.

525. MARY SMITH; *b.* Aug. 30, 1866;
Gen. Jos. Bruff Seth; *b.* Nov. 25, 1845; *m.* June 22, 1892.

526. ROBERTA BOONE; *b.* Oct. 22, 1868; *d.* July 31, 1871. Inf.

527. ALBERT RHETT; *b.* July 4, 1871;
Phoebe Elliott Boone; *b.* Jan. 21, 1873; *m.* Apr. 15, 1895. Iss.

528. WILLIAM BOONE; *b.* July 5, 1873;
Lillian Ethel MacConnell; *b.* *m.* Aug. 13, 1901. Iss.

529. SARAH AMELIA de SAUSSURE; *b.* Feb. 2, 1877

530. ELIZA BOONE; *b.* Nov. 3, 1878.

531. JOSEPHINE ROGERS; *b.* Feb. 9, 1881; *d.* Aug. 11, 1881. Inf.

532. HENRY CHANCELLOR; *b.* Apr. 21, 1882.

243.

Josephine Rogers Walker. Gen. VII.
Robert Means Fuller.

Issue :

533. PHOEBE; *b.* Dec. 31, 1860; *d.* May 29, 1886; Robert Baynham Baylor; *b.* May 11, 1839; *m.* Oct. 21, 1882.

534. ELLEN; *b.* Nov. 11, 1863; John Edward Young; *b.* Jan. 4, 1850; *d.* Dec. 13, 1892; *m.* Aug. 3, 1886.

535. ROBERT MEANS; *b.* July 6, 1866; *d.* Feb. 21, 1887. Unm.

536. MARIANNA; *b.* Dec. 20, 1867.

537. EDMUND WALKER; *b.* Oct. 13, 1869; *d.* Aug. 12, 1882. Inf.

538. JOSEPH WALKER; *b.* Aug. 6, 1871.

539. THOMAS MIDDLETON; *b.* Feb. 7, 1873; *d.* June 15, 1896. Unm.

540. ALBERT RHETT; *b.* Aug. 8, 1875; *d.* Dec. 16, 1882. Inf.

541. ELIZA MAGDALEN; *b.* Oct. 21, 1877.

542. EMMA WALKER; *b.* Oct. 9, 1880.

543. JAMES RHETT; *b.* Nov. 23, 1882; *d.* July 13, 1891. Inf.

244.

Robert Barnwell Rhett. Gen. VII.

1–Josephine Horton.

Issue :

544. ELIZABETH BURNET; *b.* Nov. 23, 1852; *d.* Jan. 6, 1861. Inf.

545. ROBERT BARNWELL; *b.* Oct. 17, 1854; *d.* Aug. 7, 1901;
(M. D.)
Margaret Butler Cornell; *b.* Apr. 20, 1866; *m.* June 27, 1888. Iss.

546. WALTER HORTON; *b.* Jan. 25, 1857; *d.* Oct. 3, 1893;

Ann Raymond Reid; *b.* Oct. 27, 1866; *m.* June 7, 1888. No iss.

547. JOSEPHINE HORTON; *b.* Sep. 21, 1859;
Daniel Huger Bacot; *b.* Jan. 1, 1847; *m.* Jan. 18, 1888. Iss.

244.

Robert Barnwell Rhett. Gen. VII.
2–Harriet Moore.
Issue :

548. HARRIET MOORE; *b.* Mch. 11, 1872; *d.* May 26, 1872; Inf.

549. HARRY MOORE; *b.* Dec. 28, 1873.

245.

Alfred Moore Rhett. Gen. VII.
Marie Alice Sparks.
Issue :

550. MARIE ALICE; *b.* June 16, 1867;
Wm. Clarkson Stuart; *b.* Sep. 16, 1866; *m.* Oct. 15, 1892. Iss.

551. ANN BARNWELL; *b.* Sep. 23, 1868;
Henry Kirke Preston; *b.* Feb. 22, 1864; *m.* Dec. 27, 1888.

552. AIMEE; *b.* 1869; *d.* 1869. Inf.

553. ELIZABETH WASHINGTON; *b.* Feb. 10, 1871;
Edw. George Trenholm; *b.* Aug. 11, 1866; *m.* Dec. 17, 1889.

554. ALICIA MIDDLETON; *b.* Jan. 9, 1873;
Edward Ford Mayberry; *b.* Mch. 21, 1871; *m.* Apr. 30, 1896. Iss.

555. MARIANNA; *b.* Dec. 16, 1876; *m.* Sep. 1, 1897;
Francis Irenée du Pont; *b.* Dec. 3, 1873.

556. EDMUND MOORE; *b.* Apr. 7, 1878.
(Lt., U. S. A.)
557. SARAH BLAKE; *b.* Aug. 29, 1880;
Peyre Gaillard Hanahan; *b.* Apr. 29, 1880; *m.* Oct. 10, 1899.

246.

Andrew Burnet Rhett. Gen. VII.
Henrietta Aiken.
Issue :
558. WILLIAM AIKEN; *b.* May 1, 1869;
Mary Ripley Ewart; *b.* *m.* July 23, 1901.
559. EDMUND; *b.* Jan. 2, 1871;
Loti Moultrie Ball; *b.* *m.* Dec. 3, 1902.
560. HARRIET LOWNDES; *b.* May 20, 1872;
Joseph Maybank (M. D.); *b.* *m.* Nov. 5, 1896.
561. PON LOWNDES; *b.* Nov. 28, 1876.
562. ANDREW BURNET; *b.* Nov. 22, 1877.

251.

Elizabeth Rhett. Gen. VII.
John Williams Lewis.
Issue :
563. ROBERT RHETT; *b.* Mch. 22, 1876.
564. JULIA PORCHER; *b.* Dec. 22, 1877; *d.* Aug. 29, 1878. Inf.
565. ELIZABETH RHETT; *b.* Mch. 5, 1879.
566. A SON; *b.* Oct. 15, 1883; *d.* Oct. 15, 1883. Inf.
567. FRANCES PORCHER; *b.* Oct. 2, 1885.

252.

Sarah Taylor Rhett. Gen. VII.
Alfred Roman.
Issue :
568. AIMEE SALLIE; *b.* *d.* Inf.

569. ELISE; *b.* Mch. 12, 1866.
Albert John Dufour; *b.* Jan. 25, 1862; *m.* May 20, 1885. Iss.
570. ROBERT; *b.*
571. JAMES; *b.*
572. GEORGE RHETT; *b*
573. JEANNE deSAUSSURE; *b.*
574. MARGUERITE; *b.*
575. ALFRED; *b.*
576. BARNWELL RHETT; *b.*
577. SARAH RHETT; *b.*
578. CHARLES; *b.*

262.

Thomas Middleton Stuart, M. D. Gen. VII.
Josephine Maria Cay.
Issue :
579. ALODA CAY; *b.* Mch. 19, 1860;
1–James Leonard Root; *b.* Jan. 13, 1850; *d.* June 12, 1882; *m.* Mch. 9, 1881. Iss.
2–Calvin Monroe Barnes; *b.* Mch. 30, 1857; *m.* Sep. 28, 1886. Iss.
580. JOHN ALLAN; *b.* Dec. 1, 1861;
Harriet Elizabeth Wiggins; *b.* Ap. 25, 1860; *m.* Dec. 24, 1898.
581. RAYMOND CAY; *b.* Jan. 27, 1865; *d.* Nov 27, 1896. Unm.
582. MINNA LEGARÉ; *b.* Dec. 12, 1867;
Frank Alexander Wallace; *b.* Ap. 5, 1866; *m.* Feb. 1, 1889. Iss.

263.

Claudia Smith Stuart. Gen. VII.
Charles Robert Thomson.
Issue :
583. CLAUDIA SMITH; *b.* *d.* Inf.

584. CHARLES ROBERT; *b.* *d.* Inf.
585. ALICE; *b.* *d.* Inf.

265.

Benjamin Rhett Stuart. Gen. VII.
Emma Virginia Thomson.
Issue :
586. ELLEN; *b.* Feb. 19, 1861; *d.* May 24, 1863. Inf.
587. CLAUDIA; *b.* June 6, 1862.
588. EMMA; *b.* Nov. 26, 1863.
589. JAMES; *b.* May 28, 1865.
Marjorie Stuart; *b.* Sep. 11, 1864; *m.* June 3, 1896.
590. ELIZABETH (LILLE); *b.* Aug. 4, 1867;
Louis Young Dawson; *b.* Mch. 12, 1869; *m.* June 3, 1898. Iss.
591. JULIUS WALKER; *b.* July 30, 1870;
Gelert Cruikshank; *b.* Sep. 18, 1870; *m.* Apr. 26, 1900.
592. BENJAMIN RHETT; *b.* Nov. 15, 1871.
593. BARNWELL SMITH; *b.* Jan. 25, 1873; *d.* Aug. 6, 1873. Inf.
594. MARGARET ELLEN; *b.* Oct. 18, 1874;
Walter Neale; *b.* Jan. 21, 1873; *m.* June 9, 1897.
595. ALBERT RHETT; *b.* Mch. 23, 1878.

268.

Barnwell Smith Stuart. Gen. VII.
Emma Croom Lee.
Issue :
596. CLAUDIA SMITH; *b.* Dec. 20, 1864;
Tucker Skipwith Coles; *b.* Sep. 9, 1861; *d.* Apr. 28, 1893; *m.* Dec. 1, 1886. Iss.
597. FRANCIS LEE; *b.* Dec. 3, 1866.
598. JULIUS EDMUND; *b.* Dec. 5, 1868; *d.* Dec. 9, 1868. Inf.

270.

Albert Rhett Stuart. Gen. VII.
Harriet Sophia Clarkson.
Issue:

599. WILLIAM CLARKSON; *b.* Sep. 16, 1866;
Marie Alice Rhett; *b.* June 16, 1867; *m.* Oct. 15 1892. Iss.

600. ALBERT RHETT; *b.* Aug. 10, 1868;
(M. D.)

601. CLAUDIA; *b.* Nov. 28, 1871;
Wm. Jones Barden; *b.* Sept. 9, 1870; *m.* Nov. 11, 1896.
(1st. Lt. Civ. Eng. U. S. A.)

602. BARNWELL SMITH; *b.* Mch. 28, 1876.

603. GARDEN CLARKSON; *b.* May 14, 1878.

604. SOPHIA CLARKSON; *b.* Sep. 22, 1880.

605. ROGER MOORE; *b.* Nov. 19, 1882.

272.

William Robinson Taber. Gen. VII.
Margaret Ellen Thomson.
Issue :

606. MARIANNA SMITH; *b.* Dec. 27, 1850; *d.* Mch. 29, 1883;
Wm. Bonneau Murray; *b.* Dec. 8, 1849; *m.* Nov. 15, 1871. Iss.

607. ELEANOR SABB; *b.* Feb. 28, 1853; *d.* Sep. 21, 1853. Inf.

608. EDMUND RHETT; *b.* Jan. 10, 1854;
Matilde Marie Rhett; *b.* Apr. 14, 1861; *m* June 2, 1881 Iss.

275.

Albert Rhett Taber, M. D. Gen. VII.
1–Emma Myddelton Thomson.
Issue :

609. WILLIAM ROBINSON; *b.* May 8, 1859;
Eliz. Elliott Goodwyn; *b.* Aug. 11, 1863; *m.* June 2, 1885. Iss.

610. ALBERT RHETT; *b.* Aug. 23, 1860;
(Dr. Taber left another son named after himself, by his second marriage; both living in 1903.)
Rebecca Singleton Williams; *b.* Oct. 22, 1870; *m.* Nov. 15, 1893. Iss.

611. MARIANA SMITH; *b.* May 25, 1862;
Robert Goodwyn Murray; *b.* June 10, 1859; *m.* Jan. 10, 1882. Iss.

612. WILLIAM THOMSON; *b.* 1863; *d.* 1864. Inf.

613. EMMA THOMSON; *b.* Dec. 7, 1864;
Joseph Ioor Waring; *b.* Mch. 31, 1860; *m.* July 10, 1895. Iss.

275.

Albert Rhett Taber, M. D. Gen. VII.
2–Louisa Burnham Darby.
Issue :

614. CHARLOTTE GARNETT; *b.* May 20, 1867;
George Willing Willard; *b.* Mch. 11, 1861; *m.* Aug. 7, 1895. Iss.

615. MARGARET THOMSON; *b.* Oct. 16, 1868;
John Blake Washington; *b.* Dec. 29, 1858; *m.* June 20, 1888. Iss.

616. LOUISA BURNHAM; *b.* June 27, 1870;
Rob't Milton Thomas; *b.* Oct. 20, 1870; *m.* Jan. 26, 1898. Iss.

617. ALBERT RHETT; *b.* Apr. 9, 1872;
(Dr. Taber left another son named after himself, by his first marriage; both living in 1903.)
Mary Bell Peterkin; *b.* Jan. 23, 1877; *m.* June 7, 1895. Iss.

618. MARY DARBY; *b.* Feb. 15, 1874; *d.* Oct. 30, 1887. Inf.

619. DERRILL DARBY; *b.* Apr. 21, 1876.

276.

Emma Smith Taber. Gen VII.
Augustus Barton Knowlton.
Issue :

620. AUGUSTUS BARTON; *b.* Apr. 24, 1868;
Claudia Earle; *b.* Aug. 9, 1872; *m.* April 4, 1899.

621. FRANCES TABER; *b.* Mch. 15, 1870;
Avery Carter; *b.* Jan. 9, 1866; *m.* Apr. 15, 1896.

622. ANNA SIMS; *b.* Feb 6, 1872;
William Wright Bruce; *b.* July 24, 1870; *m.* Nov. 29, 1899.

623. MARY MONTGOMERY; *b.* Dec. 15, 1877; *d.* June 20, 1879. Inf.

277.

Charles Rhett Taber, M. D. Gen. VII.
Jennie Lulu Butler.
Issue :

624. CHARLES RHETT; *b.* Feb. 15, 1870;
(M. D.)
Ruth Adams; *b.* Sept. 3, 1876; *m.* May 21, 1896.

625. THOMAS HUBBARD; *b.* Apr. 16, 1871; *d.* Sep. 18, 1872. Inf.

626. JOSEPH BUTLER; *b.* Oct. 18, 1872.

627. JENNIE LULU; *b.* Nov. 21, 1874; *d.* Sep. 12, 1875. Inf.

628. EMMA KNOWLTON; *b.* Nov. 28, 1876.
629. WILLIAM ROBINSON; *b.* July 7, 1878.
630. ROBERT BARNWELL RHETT; *b.* Sep. 10, 1879; *d.* Dec. 8, 1879. Inf.
631. JENNIE LULU; *b.* Aug. 20, 1882.
632. SARAH FRANCES; *b.* Nov. 6, 1884.
633. AUGUSTUS KNOWLTON; *b.* Oct. 16, 1885.
634. JOHN ROBINSON; *b.* Apr. 24, 1887; *d.* July 10, 1887. Inf.
635. MARIANA MURRAY; *b.* Oct. 28, 1893.

281.

Ann Stuart Rhett. Gen. VII.
Middleton Stuart Elliott.
Issue :
636. PHOEBE WAIGHT; *b.* Nov. 5, 1868;
Robert Lee Randolph; *b.* Dec. 1, 1860; *m.* Apr. 15, 1891. Iss.
637. EDMUND RHETT; *b.* Mch. 19, 1870;
Marion Louise Patterson; *b.* Mch. 20, 1872; *m.* Nov. 21, 1895.
638. MIDDLETON STUART; *b.* Oct. 16, 1872;
Alice Miller Sherwood; *b.* Nov. 2, 1876; *m.* Sept. 14, 1898.
639. STUART RHETT; *b.* Apr. 26, 1874.
640. MARY WILLIAMSON; *b.* May 31, 1878.
641. JOHN HABERSHAM; *b.* Sept. 2, 1881.

283.

John Taylor Rhett. Gen. VII.
1–Hannah Cheves McCord.
Issue :
642. HANNAH McCORD; *b.* Feb. 28, 1871.
643. SARAH TAYLOR; *b.*Oct. 14, 1872.

283.

John Taylor Rhett. Gen. VII.

2—Emily Howe Barnwell.

Issue :

644. ELIZA BARNWELL; *b.* Aug. 27, 1878.

645. ALBERT; *b.* Oct. 3, 1879; *d* June 30, 1890. Inf.

646. JOHN TAYLOR; *b.* Jan. 12, 1884.

288.

Nathalie Heyward. Gen. VII.

Warren Adams.

Issue :

647. ELIZA HEYWARD; *b.* Feb. 16, 1867; *d.* Oct. 18, 1886. Unm.

648. JAMES HOPKINS; *b.* Dec. 6, 1868.
Margaret Cantey Darby; *b.* Oct. 11, 1872; *m.* Dec. 24, 1889. Iss.

649. SARAH MOORE; *b.* Sep. 8, 1870;
John Preston Darby; *b.* Aug. 3, 1868; *m.* Feb. 16, 1892. Iss.

650. NATHALIE HEYWARD; *b.* Feb. 6, 1873; *d.* May 5, 1874. Inf.

651. NATHANIEL HEYWARD; *b.* July 19, 1874; *d.* Sep. 20, 1879. Inf.

652. WARREN; *b.* Feb. 1, 1876; *d* June 5, 1876. Inf.

653. CONSTANCE DENT; *b.* July 3, 1877; *d.* May 2, 1879. Inf.

654. ALBERT RHETT; *b.* Jan. 6, 1879; *d.* May 5, 1879. Inf

655. EMILY WARREN; *b.* Dec. 11, 1880; *d.* July 31, 1902. Unm.

289.

James Smith Heyward. Gen. VII.

Caroline Ann Salley.

Issue :

656. NATHANIEL JAMES; *b.* Jan. 1, 1875.

657. CAROLINE; *b.* Apr. 24, 1876.
658. ELIZA BARNWELL; *b.* Dec. 25, 1877;
Albert Meredith Withers; *b.* Nov. 19, 1868; *m.* Apr. 10, 1901. Iss.
659. ALEXANDER SALLEY; *b.* Dec. 2, 1879.
660. BENJAMIN RHETT; *b.* Nov. 6, 1881.
661. EMMA WALKER; *b.* Feb. 12, 1883.
662. GEORGE SALLEY; *b.* Nov. 19, 1885.
663. MARGARET; *b.* Aug. 23, 1887.
664. JULIA; *b.* July 23, 1889.
665. MARY BARNWELL; *b.* Nov. 19, 1891.
666 NATHALIE ELISE; *b.* Mch. 5, 1894.

290.

Mary Anna Heyward. Gen. VII.
Benjamin Walter Taylor, M. D.
Issue :
667. THOMAS; *b.* Sep. 30, 1866;
Susan Evelyn Ames; *b.* Sept. 17, 1867; *m.* Dec. 4, 1901.
668. WALTER HEYWARD; *b.* Nov. 25, 1870; *d.* Mch. 14, 1874. Inf.
669. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN; *b.* Jan 4, 1873;
Elizabeth Harriet Saul; *b.* Apr. 20, 1878; *m.* Apr. 15, 1901. Iss.
670. NATHANIEL HEYWARD; *b.* Nov. 15, 1874; *d.* Aug. 26, 1887. Inf.
671. JULIUS HEYWARD; *b.* Aug. 8, 1877.
672. ANNA HEYWARD; *b.* Nov. 13, 1879.
673. ELLEN ELMORE; *b.* July 6, 1884.
674. EDMUND RHETT; *b.* Feb. 1, 1885.

291.

Albert Rhett Heyward. Gen. VII.
Sallie Coles Green.
Issue :
675. NATHANIEL; *b.* Sep. 24, 1871; *d.* Apr. 6, 1873. Inf.

676. SALLIE COLES; *b.* Mch. 15, 1873;
Edgar Scott Douglass; *b.* Dec. 7, 1868; *m.* Apr. 20, 1897. Iss.
677. ALBERT RHETT; *b.* Jan. 24, 1875;
Rosa Cantey; *b.* Dec. 29, 1876; *m.* 1900. Iss..
678. HALCOTT GREEN; *b.* Feb. 10, 1877;
Rene Telfair Clark; *b.* *m.* July 10, 1901.
679. NATHALIE; *b.* Sep. 5, 1879.
680. EDMUND RHETT; *b.* May 20, 1882.
681. NATHANIEL BARNWELL; *b.* Dec. 27, 1886.
682. LUCY PRIDE; *b.* Dec. 23, 1888.
683. ROGER MOORE; *b.* Sep. 12, 1892.

296.

Emily Barnwell Heyward. Gen. VII.
Alexander Garden Clarkson.
Issue :
684. SOPHIA STUART; *b.* Jan. 1, 1880.
685. NATHANIEL HEYWARD; *b.* Mch. 31, 1881.
686. ALEXANDER GARDEN; *b.* Jan. 14, 1883.
687. HERBERT RHETT; *b.* Sep. 20, 1884.
688. WILLIAM ANDERSON; *b.* Nov. 3, 1886.
689. JAS. SMITH HEYWARD; *b.* Aug. 27, 1888.
690. EMILY HEYWARD; *b.* Dec. 31, 1889.
691. ROBERT BARNWELL; *b.* Sep. 7, 1891.
692. AMELIA GARDEN; *b.* Dec. 27, 1893.

298.

Mary Smith Grimké. Gen. VII.
Thomas Roper.
Issue :
693. GRACE JULIA; *b.* Nov. 15, 1849.
James Munro; *b.* *m.* Jan. 8, 1868.

300.

John Dwight Grimké-Drayton, Rev. Gen. VII.
Julia Ewing.
Issue :

694. JULIA; *b.* Oct. 30, 1848;
William Smith Hastie; *b.* June 9, 1843; *m.* Nov. 22, 1870. Iss.

695. ELLEN; *b.* Mch. 10, 1853;
Edward Reed Memminger; *b.* Nov. 26, 1856; *m.* Dec. 18, 1888. Iss.

301.

Theodore Dehon Grimké-Drayton. Gen. VII.
Emma Evans.
Issue :

696. RUTH DRAYTON; *b.* Nov. 9, 1848.
697. EMMA EVANS; *b.* Dec. 12, 1852.
698. THEODORE DEHON; *b.* Dec. 10 1854.
Constance McDonald; *b.* *m.* 1879. Iss.
699. EDITH DEVERE; *b.* 1855.
700. JOHN DWIGHT; *b.* 1857; *d.* 1895.
Emma Sachtleben; *b.* *m.*

305.

Mary Anna Frost. Gen. VII.
Llewellyn Fremont Haskell.
Issue :

701. THOMAS FROST; *b.* Oct. 8, 1842.
(Changed name to Llewellyn Fremont Haskell.)
702. FREDERIKA; *b.* Sep. 1, 1852.
703. EDWARD FROST; *b.* Oct. 24, 1853.
704. MARY DEAS; *b.* Nov. 3, 1857;
Henry Somers Cocks (Rev.); *b.* *m.*

308.

Henrietta Eliza Grimké. Gen. VII.

1–James Hibben.

Issue :

705. JAMES; *b.* July 9, 1854;
Julia Sophia Dee; *b.* Mch. 23, 1853; *m.* Dec. 1, 1886.

706. THOMAS MONTAGUE; *b.* Apr. 22, 1856; *d.* Aug. 12, 1857. Inf.

309.

Edward Montague Grimké. Gen. VII.

2–Julia Catharine Bridges.

Issue :

707. EDWARD ST. JULIEN; *b.* Aug. 20, 1868.

708. HENRY FAUCHERAUD; *b.* Sep. 12, 1870; *d.* Sep. 19, 1870. Inf.

709. ELLEN SELINA; *b.* Oct. 14, 1873;
Claudian B. Northrop; *b.* *m.* Apr. 24, 1900. Iss.

710. ELIZA RUTLEDGE; *b.* Mch. 15, 1877;
William Moultrie Ball; *b.* *m.* 1901. Iss.

711. FLORENCE CARROLL; *b.* Sep. 15, 1878.

712. JULIA EVELYN; *b.* Dec. 1, 1880.

310.

Thomas Smith Grimké, M. D. Gen. VII.

Sarah Yonge Simmons.

Issue :

713. WILLIAM HENRY; *b.* Aug. 21, 1864;
Coralie Carter Gayer; *b.* July 15, 1865; *m.* Apr. 3, 1888. Iss.

714. THOMAS SMITH; *b.* July 11, 1866;
Louise Foster Gantry; *b.* *m.* June 1, 1893.

715. ANNA CAROLINE; *b.* Feb. 17, 1868.

716. MARY SELMA; *b.* Sep. 29, 1869.

717. SARAH YONGE; *b.* June 30, 1871; *d.* May 24, 1872. Inf.
718. HENRIETTA THEODORE; *b.* Dec. 24, 1876.
719. EMMA MARTHA; *b.* Apr. 13, 1878; *d.* July 1, 1879. Inf.

311.

Charles Stuart Faucheraud Weld. Gen. VII.
Lydia Anna Harvell.
Issue :
720. LOUISE DWIGHT HARVELL; *b.* Apr. 18, 1882.

313.

Sarah Grimké Weld. Gen. VII.
William Hamilton.
Issue :
721. ANGELINA GRIMKÉ; *b.* May 31, 1872.
722. JOSEPHINE; *b.* Aug. 30, 1875; *d.* Jan. 12, 1876. Inf.
723. WILLIAM; *b.* Dec. 29, 1878; *d.* July 29, 1880. Inf.
724. THEODORE WELD; *b.* Aug. 10, 1885.

315.

William Cattell Bee. Gen. VII.
1–Rebecca Hutchinson Stock.
Issue :
725. WILLIAM CHARLES; *b.* Dec. 10, 1830; *d.* June 17, 1831. Inf.
726. ANN ALICIA; *b.* Apr. 26, 1832; *d.* Jan. 31, 1874; Wm. Parker Ravenel; *b.* *d.* Dec. 5, 1887; *m.* Nov. 15, 1855. Iss.
727. CHARLOTTE AUGUSTA; *b.* June 21, 1834; *d.* July 25, 1835. Inf.
728. WILLIAM COFFIN; *b.* Dec. 29, 1838; *d.* July 20, 1840. Inf.

729. JOHN STOCK; *b.* Feb. 28, 1841; *d.* July 10, 1863. Unm.
(C. S. A.; mortally wounded on Morris Island, S. C.)

730. JAMES LADSON; *b.* June 19, 1843; *d.* July 7, 1864. Unm.
(C. S. A.; wounded at Mechanicsville, Va.; died in prison at Washington.)

731. REBECCA HUTCHINSON; *b.* Mch. 2, 1845; *d.* Aug. 9, 1845. Inf.

732. VALERIA NORTH; *b.* Apr. 16, 1848;
Laurens North Chisolm; *b.* Feb. 22, 1848; *m.* Feb. 8, 1872. Iss.

316.

Charlotte Augusta Bee. Gen. VII.
Rev. Nathaniel Hyatt.
Issue :

733. CHARLOTTE AUGUSTA; *b.* March 12, 1839; *d.* Jan. 12, 1844. Inf.

734. MARY LEE; *b.* Aug. 16, 1841;
James Cordes Doar; *b.* June 25, 1841; *d.* Nov. 15, 1889; *m.* Sep. 28, 1865. Iss.

735. JULIA SELINA; *b.* June 28, 1846; *d.* Aug. 22, 1846. Inf.

736. AUGUSTA; *b.* Oct. 30, 1847; *d.* Oct. 30, 1847. Inf.

317.

Ann Ladson Bee. Gen. VII.
JOHN BULL GUERARD.
Issue :

737. WILLIAM PERCY; *b* Dec. 14, 1836.
Susan Lining Gelzer; *b.* Feb. 4, 1832; *m.* May 19, 1863. Iss.

738. CHARLOTTE SOPHIA; *b.*
William Hutson Prioleau; *b.* Jan. 25, 1835; *m.* Apr. 10, 1863. Iss.

739. JOHN BEE; *b.* June 30, 1842. Unm.
740. Alfred; } Twins. { *b.* Oct. 15, 1845; *d.* June 9, 1895. Unm.
741. LOUIS; } Twins. { *b.* Oct. 15, 1845; *d.* July 4, 1896. Unm.

318.

Julia Selina Bee. Gen. VII.
James H. Gager.
Issue :
742. CHARLOTTE AUGUSTA; *b.* May 16, 1841; *d.* Jan. 23, 1889. Unm.

320.

Ellen Josephine Bee. Gen. VII.
Christopher Williman.
Issue :
743. WALTER; *b.* Oct. 6, 1845;
Eliza Catharine Heyward; *b.* May 29, 1852; *m.* Nov. 3, 1874. No iss.
744. JAMES ASHBY; *b.* Unm.
745. ELLEN JULIA; *b.* *d.*
William J. Magrath; *b.* *m.* Iss.
746. WILLIAM BEE; *b.* *d.* Inf.
747. WILLIAM HOWE; *b.* *d.* Inf.

325.

Parker Quince. Gen. VII.
1–Jane Hill.
Issue :
748. NATHANIEL HILL; *b.* *d.* Inf.
749. JOHN BAPTISTE; *b.* *d.* Jan. 20, 1864;
John Athalia Brown; *b.* *d.* May 31, 1890; *m.* May 10, 1849. Iss.
750. ELIZA MOORE; *b.*
Frederick S. Davis; *b.* *m.* Iss.

751. JANE D.; *b.* *d.* Inf.
752. SARAH JANE; *b.* July 24, 1840; *d.* July 4, 1863; Robert Winslow Chaffin; *b.* Aug. 17, 1834; *d.* Sep. 7, 1863. Iss.
753. MARY CATHARINE CAIRNS; *b.* *d.* Mch. 16, 1889. Unm.
754. RICHARD MOORE; *b.* 1838; *d.* July 28, 1864. Unm.
(Lt. C. S. A.; killed in battle.)
755. JOSEPHINE DAVIS; *b.* *d.* Inf.

325.

Parker Quince. Gen. VII.
2–Maria Burgwin.
Issue :
756. SALLIE BURGWIN; *b.* *d.*
John N. Maffet; *b.* *d.* *m.*
(Capt. C. S. N.)
757. GEORGE; *b.* *d.* Inf.
758. ELIZA; *b.* *d.* Inf.

326.

Richard Quince. Gen. VII.
2–Mary Davis.
Issue.
759. JOHN; *b.* *d.*
760. ELIZABETH WATTERS; *b.* *d.*
Jas. Claiborn Robinson; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.
(Of California.)
761. ANN MILLER; *b.* *d.*
762. WM. SORANZO HASELL; *b.* *d.*

331.

Mellish Irving Motte. Gen. VII.
Marianna Alger.
Issue :
763. ELLIS LORING; *b.* 1830; *d.* Inf.

764. LUCY WILLIS; *b.* 1832; *d.* Inf.
765. LUCY FRENCH; *b.* Mch. 27, 1834;
Stephen Hopkins Smith Frothingham; *b.* Jan. 6, 1829; *m.* Nov. 22, 1855. Iss.
766. ELLIS LORING; *b.* June 30, 1836;
Ann Louise Lobdell; *b.* Oct. 14, 1837; *m.* Jan. 20, 1863. Iss.
767. WILLIAM LINDSAY; *b.* 1837; *d.* Inf.
768. LOUISA ALGER; *b.* Aug. 29, 1839;
Henry Huggerford Freeman; *b.* Aug. 18, 1837; *d.* Mch. 6, 1871; *m.* Feb. 6, 1867. Iss.
769. MAY; *b.* Aug. 25, 1841;
Willard Thomas Sears; *b.* Nov. 5, 1837; *m.* Jan. 1, 1862. Iss.

333.

Anna Maria Motte. Gen. VII.
William Lindsay.
Issue :
770. WILLIAM; *b.* Apr. 29, 1829; *d.* Sep. 19, 1834. Inf.
771. MARY ANN; *b.* Apr. 6, 1830; *d.* Sep. 29, 1859;
Milton E. Bacon; *b.* 1818; *d.* 1886; *m.* May 7, 1856. Iss.
772. MARTHA; *b.* Dec. 18, 1831; *d.* Oct. 5, 1857. Unm.
773. MELLISH MOTTE; *b.* Dec. 11, 1833;
Frances R. Johnson; *b.* *d.* *m.* Oct. 14, 1865. Iss.
774. ELIZABETH MOTTE; *b.* Feb. 13, 1836; *d.* June 12, 1855;
William N. Mason; *b.* *d.* *m.* Mch. 21, 1855. No iss.
775. WILLIAM; *b.* Aug. 9, 1838; *d.*

334.

Jacob Rhett Motte. Gen. VII.
Mary Maham Haig.

Issue :

776. MAHAM HAIG; *b.* Nov. 9, 1846; *d.* July 10, 1892. No iss.
Ann Mary Carkhuff; *b.* *d.*

777. CHARLES ISAAC; *b.* July 26, 1848; *d.* Oct. 6, 1896; Letitia Frances Gaillard; *b.* *d.* *m.* Oct. 13, 1887. Iss.

778. JACOB RHETT; *b.* Oct. 9, 1849; *d.* Nov. 9, 1896; Sarah Allen Haig; *b.* Apr. 10, 1834; *d.* Mch. 4, 1884; *m.* June 14, 1870. Iss.
(Widow of W. Hyrne Tucker.)

779. HENRI DE LISLE; *b.* Sep. 16, 1852; *d.* Sep. 10, 1864. Unm.

780. MORRIS JONES; *b.* Jan. 28, 1855.

781. MARY CHARLOTTE. *b.* Feb. 14, 1857; *d.* July 27, 1886. Unm.

782. ANNA IRVING; *b.* Feb. 23, 1860; *d.* July 24, 1862. Inf.

783. LILLIAN LA TOUR; *b.* Oct. 27, 1861; *d.* July 16. 1865. Inf.

784. ANNA DE LISLE; *b.* Dec. 4, 1864; *d.* July 22, 1886. Unm.

335.

Jane Washington Ancrum. Gen. VII.
Thomas Doughty Condy.
Issue :

785. CHARLES ELLIOTT; *b.* Jan. 26, 1827; *d.* Apr. 17, 1827. Inf.

786. MARY; *b.* Sep. 9, 1828; *d.* Mch. 20, 1892;
George Hay Ringgold; *b.* June 1, 1814; *d.* Apr. 4, 1864; *m.* June 18, 1851; Iss.
(Maj. U. S. A.)

787. ELIZABETH VIRGINIA; *b.* Nov. 19, 1830; *d.* Feb. 15, 1881. Unm.

788. JOEL POINSETT; *b.* Oct. 11, 1832; *d.* Jan. 7, 1855. Unm.

789. JAMES ANCRUM; *b.* Jan. 22, 1837; *d.* Feb. 4, 1871. Unm.

790. FRANCES DOUGHTY; *b.* June 2, 1839.

791. ELLEN LOUISA; *b.* May 3, 1841;
Alfred Holmes; *b.* Aug. 26, 1834; *m.* Nov. 27, 1877. No iss.

792. ISABELLA MARY; *b.* Dec. 5, 1843; *d.* June 13, 1844. Inf.

336.

William Washington Ancrum. Gen. VII.
Harriet Horry Dawson.
Issue :

793. MARIA; *b.* Mch. 9, 1834; *d.* May 7, 1836. Inf.

794. ANNE STANYARNE; *b.* July 28, 1836;
Thomas Yonge Simons; *b.* Oct. 1, 1828; *d.* Apr. 30, 1878; *m.* July 28, 1853. Iss.

795. JOHN LAWRENCE (M. D.); *b.* Mch. 14, 1839; *d.* Aug. 3, 1900;
(Surg. C. S. A.)
Jane Ladson Waring; *b.* Apr. 1, 1842; *m.* Dec. 15, 1863. No iss.

796. WILLIAM DE HERTBURN; *b.* Mch. 7, 1840; *d.* Dec. 10, 1859. Unm.

797. MARIA HORRY; *b.* Oct. 3, 1843;
Wm. Ancrum Gammell; *b.* *d.* June 11, 1889; *m.* Oct. 10, 1869. Iss.

798. WM. HENRY HEYWARD; *b.* June 7, 1845; *d.* Dec. 25, 1863. Unm.
(C. S. A.; killed on John's Island, S. C.)

799. JAMES HASELL; *b.* Apr. 3, 1848; *d.* Aug. 9, 1862. Unm.
(C. S. A.; *d.* at Nassau, N. P.)

800. JANE ELLIOTT; *b.* Oct. 11, 1850; *d.* June 3, 1853. Inf.

338.

Ellen Maria Ancrum. Gen. VII.

James Edward B. Finley.

Issue :

801. JAMES HAMILTON; *b.* Feb. 7, 1833; *d.* June 30, 1866. Unm.

802. WILLIAM WASHINGTON; *b.* Feb. 3, 1838; *d.* July 7, 1868;
Caroline Gilman Glover; *b.* Feb. 19, 1843; *m.* Jan. 1, 1862. Iss.

803. WILLIAM CARSON; *b.* Aug. 18, 1841;
Isabella Moreland; *b.* Feb. 8, 1847; *m.* Feb. 7, 1872. Iss.

804. MARIA TRAPIER; *b.* June 17, 1843; *d.* May 13, 1870;
Louis Henry DeRosset; *b.* Apr. 11, 1840; *d.* Nov. 11, 1875; *m.* June 17, 1862. No iss.

339.

Ann Washington Ancrum. Gen. VII.

William Cannon Murray.

Issue :

805. GEORGE; *b.* May 10, 1836; *d.* Jan. 18, 1861;
Gertrude Eliz. Hutchinson; *b.* Feb. 12, 1834; *d.* (alive in 1901). Iss.

806. WILLIAM MOLYNEUX; *b.* May 29, 1838. Inf.

807. WILLIAM CANNON; *b.* Aug. 10, 1839; *d.* 1885;
Baroness Marie von Ledebur; *b.* *d.* Iss.

808. JAMES ANCRUM; *b.* Mch. 30, 1841; *d.* Sep. 13, 1871;
Victoria Isabella Davey; *b.* *d.* July 10, 1877; *m.* Jan. 16, 1864. Iss.

809. JANE BOWEN; *b.* Jan. 5, 1844; *d.* Inf.

810. ADA; *b.* Dec. 20, 1849; *d.* Feb. 10, 1893;

Baron George von Rotsman; *b.* *d.* Dec. 21, 1891; *m.* Jan. 28, 1870. Iss.

811. CATHARINE; *b.* Jan. 7, 1851; *d.* (alive in 1901). Unm.

340.

Louisa Ella Ancrum. Gen. VII.

1–John Troupe Williamson.

Issue :

812. FRANCES HARGRAVE; *b.* Mch. 2, 1845; James Edward Tate; *b.* Feb. 8, 1832; *d.* Dec. 11, 1897; *m.* Oct. 28, 1868. Iss.

813. MARY; *b.* Dec. 10, 1847; *d.* Aug. 20, 1862. Unm.

814. JULIA EMMA; *b.* Apr. 27, 1848; Sam. Neville Jenkinson; *b.* Oct. 25, 1846; *m.* Apr. 10, 1874. Iss.

815. JOHN CONDY; *b.* Dec 17, 1849; Frances Rebecca Eilenberger; *b.* *m.* Nov. 10, 1880. Iss.

340.

Louisa Ella Ancrum.[1] Gen VII.

2–Louis Trezevant Cruger.

---

[1] She died at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Tate, in the city of Baltimore, February 3, 1903. Some of the daily newspapers in noticing her death stated that her grandfather, Col. William Washington, was a first cousin of President Washington, and a "Genealogist" has, in challenging the statement, in a letter to a Washington, D. C., paper, intimated that there was no relationship. A genealogy prepared by President Washington himself, a fac-simile of which was given in *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record* for October, 1902, and other indisputable records conclusively show a relationship. Lawrence Washington, the President's grand-father, and John Washington, the Colonel's great-grand-father were brothers. John's son Henry, of Chotank, was the father of Bailey Washington, father of Colonel William. Bailey was, therefore second cousin to the President, and Col. Washington was the President's second cousin once removed. The President, in the diary which he kept while in South Carolina in 1791, refers to Col. Washington as his kinsman.—Editor.

Issue :

816. JAMES HAMILTON; *b.* Dec. 6, 1856;
Theresa Garrett; *b.* 1857; *m.* 1889.
(Wid. of D. Lynch.)

817. LOUISA EMMA ANCRUM; *b.* Mch. 15, 1859; *d.* June 15, 1863. Inf.

341.

Julia Emma Ancrum. Gen. VII.
William Davidson.
Issue :

818. HENRY M.; *b.* *d.* 1896;
Susan Barnett; *b.* *d.* *m.*

819. JANE WASHINGTON; *b.* *d.* 1887;
John de Bruyn Kops; *b.* *d.* 1888; *m.* Iss.

820. JAMES HIDDLESTON; *b.* *d.* 1873;
——— ———; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.

821. CORNELIA; *b.* *d.*
John B. Tyler; *b.* *d.* *m.*

822. WILLIAM MURRAY; *b.* *d.* 1895.

823. THOMAS OGIER; *b* *d.*

824. MARY; *b.* *d.* 1896.

825. ANN; *b.* *d.* 1856.

826. CHARLES ELLIOTT; *b.* *d.* Inf.

342.

James Hasell Ancrum. Gen. VII.
Eliza Russell Bold.
Issue :

827. JAMES HASELL; *b.* Oct. 5, 1843; *d.* July 28, 1895;
Jane Eliz. DeGraffenried; *b.* *d.* *m.* Mch. 28, 1865. Iss.

828. MARY JANE; *b.* Feb. 28, 1851;
Arthur Lynah; *b.* Oct. 25, 1849; *m.* May 25, 1871. Iss.

343.

Louisa McAlister. Gen. VII.
Capt. James Ward.
Issue :
829. ELIZA; *b.* *d.*
Abraham Baker; *b.* *d.* *m.* No iss.
830. ALONZO; *b.* *d.*
Henrietta Berry; *b.* *d.* *m.* No iss.

344.

James Ancrum Berry. Gen. VII.
Catharine Hill.
Issue :
831. MARY ANNA; *b.* Feb. 13, 1822; *d.* May 9, 1887;
James Green Burr; *b.* Nov. 28, 1817; *d.*
m. Apr. 17, 1839. Iss.
832. WILLIAM FREDERICK (M. D.); *b.* Nov. 6, 1828;
d. Feb. 21, 1875;
Almira Georgiana McKoy; *b.* July 23, 1832; *d.*
m. July 10, 1849. Iss.
833. BETSY HILL; *b.* *d.*
John Gammell; *b.* *d.* *m.* Dec. 28, 1841. Iss.
834. HENRIETTA; *b.* *d.*
Alonzo Ward; *b.* *d.* *m.* No iss.

345.

Sarah Eliza Berry. Gen. VII.
2–Isaac Richardson Douglas.
Issue :
835. WILLIAM (M. D.); *b.* *d.*
(Of San Francisco, Cal.)
——— ———; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.

346.

Henrietta Berry. Gen. VII.
1–William McKay.
Issue :
836. CAROLINE ELIZA; *b.* July 30, 1819. Inf.
837. CATHARINE ANN; *b.* Sep. 9, 1821; *d.* Aug. 10, 1898;
David Fulton; *b.* Nov. 28, 1821; *d.* Dec. 17, 1848; *m.* Aug. 10, 1846. Iss.

348.

William Augustus Berry. Gen. VII.
Ann Eliza Usher.
Issue :
838. WM. JAMES HALLING; *b.* Oct. 19, 1831; *d.* Inf.
839. FRANCINIA ELIZA; *b.* Dec. 24, 1833; *d.* Apr. 24, 1889;
William Henry McKoy; *b.* Aug. 4, 1827; *d.* July 28, 1858; *m.* Feb. 4, 1852.

350.

John Ancrum Winslow. Gen. VII.
Catharine Amory Winslow.
Issue :
840. JAMES ANCRUM; *b.* Apr. 29, 1839; *d* Unm.
841. CHILTON RHETT; *b.* July 9, 1840; *d.* Unm.
842. WILLIAM RANDOLPH; *b.* Sep. 1, 1841; *d.*
Catharine Eveleth; *b.* *d.* Iss.
843. FRANCES AMORY; *b.* Oct. 29, 1843; *d.* Unm.
844. MARY CATHARINE; *b.* May 12, 1845; *d.* Nov. 9, 1896. Unm.
845. HERBERT (Lt. Com. U. S. N.); *b.* Sep. 22, 1848; *d.*

Elizabeth Maynard; *b.* *d.* Mch. 3, 1899; *m.* June 6, 1876. No iss.

846. BENJAMIN; *b.* Jan. 26, 1852; *d.* Nov. 10, 1852. Inf.

354.

Sir Ralph William Payne-Galiwey. Gen. VIII.

Edith Alice Usborne.

Issue:

847. MARGET EMILY; *b.* May 1, 1878.
848. WINIFRED; *b.* July 9, 1879.
849. WILLIAM THOMAS; *b.* Mch. 25, 1881.
850. DOROTHY; *b.*
851. GERALDINE; *b.*

355.

Edwin John Payne-Galiwey. Gen. VIII.

Susan Isabel Gresley.

Issue:

852. JOHN; *b.* Dec. 23, 1889.

356.

Lionel Philip Payne-Galiwey. Gen. VIII.

Caroline Lucille Lynch.

Issue:

853. MAURICE HYLTON FRANKLAND; *b.* 1889.
854. KATHLEEN LUCILLE; *b.*
855. EVELYN MARY; *b.*
856. SYBIL NORAH; *b.*
857. CECILY OLIVE; *b.*

357.

Wyndham Harry Payne-Galiwey. Gen. VIII.

Edith Millicent Crowe.

Issue:

858. REGINALD; *b.* Apr. 15, 1889.

380.

Cornelia McPherson Smith. Gen. VIII.

Alfred Raoul, M. D.

Issue :

859. CORNELIA McPHERSON SMITH; *b.* Dec. 10, 1854; *d.*

L. Moses Dolbey; *b.* 1843; *m.* June 22, 1882. Iss.

860. ALFRED; *b.* 1856; *d.* Inf.

861. ALFRED; *b.* 1858; *d.* Inf.

862. JULIA ROSE; *b.* Jan. 28, 1861; *d.*

863. HARRIET COFFIN; *b.* Nov. 25, 1863; *d.*

John C. Mehrtens; *b.* 1857; *m.* Mch. 20, 1894. Iss.

383.

Thomas Rhett Smith Elliott. Gen. VIII.

Mary Cuthbert.

Issue :

864. JAMES; *b.* *d.* Inf.

865. WILLIAM; *b.* Jan. 9, 1840; *d.*

Hannah Levin; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.

866. THOMAS RHETT SMITH; *b.* June 6, 1843; *d.* 1862. Unm.

(Died at Nassau during the Confederate War while running the blockade.)

867. PHOEBE; *b* May 7, 1844; *d.* Unm.

868. ANN CUTHBERT; *b.* Sep. 23, 1847; *d.* Unm.

869. JAMES CUTHBERT; *b.* Aug. 15, 1848; *d.*

——— ———; *b.* *d.* *m.*

870. ALFRED HUGER; *b.* Jan. 26, 1850; *d.* Unm.

871. ARTHUR; *b.* Dec. 21, 1851; *d.*

872. RALPH EMMS; *b.* Sept. 21, 1853; *d.*

873. ISABEL RUTLEDGE; *b.* July 27, 1855; *d.*

874. MARY MONTROSE; *b.* *d.*

J. Bayard Clark; *b.* *d.* *m.*

875. SEIGNALLY CUTHBERT; *b.* *d.*
876. APSLEY; *b.* *d.* Inf.

385.

Mary Barnwell Elliott. Gen. VIII.
Andrew Johnstone.
Issue :
877. WILLIAM ELLIOTT; *b.* Feb. 26, 1849;
Sarah Lenox Mills; *b.* Sep. 17, 1852; *m.* Feb. 28, 1871. Iss.
878. ANN ELLIOTT; *b.* May 9, 1850; *d.* Aug. 17, 1869. Unm.
879. MARY ELLIOTT; *b.* July 10, 1851;
Edw. Livingston Thompson; *b.* Oct. 10, 1844; *m.* Aug. 29, 1878. Iss.
880. EMMA ELLIOTT; *b.* Nov. 14, 1852.
881. FRANCES ELLIOTT; *b.* Feb. 24, 1854;
William Dent; *b.* June 19, 1845; *m.* June 9, 1874. Iss.
882. EDITH ELLIOTT; *b.* Feb. 21, 1858;
Robt. Habersham Coleman; *b.* Mch. 27, 1856; *m.* Oct. 1, 1884. Iss.

390.

Harriet Rutledge Elliott. Gen. VIII.
Abrosio José Gonzalez.
Issue :
883. AMBROSIO JOSÉ; *b.*
——— ——— Shiver; *b.* *m.*
884. NARCISO GENER; *b.* Aug. 5, 1858; *d.* January 19, 1903.[1]
885. ALFONSO BEAUREGARD; *b.*
886. GERTRUDE RUFINI; *b.* *d.* June 10, 1900;
Frank Hampton; *b.* *m.* Iss.

[1] Shot by Lieutenant-Governor James H. Tillman, January 15th.

887. HARRIET RUTLEDGE; *b.*
888. WILLIAM ELLIOTT; *b.*
Cecil Childs; *b.* *m.* Iss.

394.

Maria Drayton Parker. Gen. VIII.
Francis Winthrop.
Issue :
889. MARY RUTLEDGE; *b.* 1856;
William A. Johnstone; *b.* *d.* *m.* 1882.
890. FRANCES; *b.* 1857; *d.* 1857. Inf.
891. HENRY; *b.* 1859; *d.* 1864. Inf.
892. FRANCIS PARKER; *b.* 1865.
893. ANNA EVELINA; *b.* 1868;
John Tennent Townsend; *b.* *d.* *m.* 1891.

395.

Charles William Parker. Gen. VIII.
Maria Grayson Ogier.
Issue :
894. ELIZABETH RUTLEDGE; *b.* 1859; *d.*
895. MARIA GRAYSON; *b.* 1862; *d.* 1867. Inf.
896. THOMAS OGIER; *b.* 1865; *d.*
——— ———; *b.* *d.* *m.*
(Of Va.)

396.

Jacob Motte Alston. Gen. VIII.
Mary Ann FitzSimons.
Issue :
897. THOMAS PINCKNEY; *b.* Apr. 30, 1849; *d.* Nov. 7, 1868. Unm.
898. ELLEN FITZSIMONS; *b.* Dec. 14, 1850;
John Cooper; *b.* *d.* 190—; *m.* 187
899. JANE LADSON; *b.* Mch. 28, 1852;

Wm. Melvin Read; *b.* Oct. 3, 1840; *d.* Oct. 10, 1899; *m.* June 7, 1871. Iss.

900. ANNA HAMPTON; *b.* Aug. 6, 1853; *d.* May 24, 1878;
George N. Garvin; *b.* *m.* 187—. Iss.

901. MARY MOTTE; *b.* July 23, 1855. Unm.

902. CATHARINE FITZSIMONS; *b.* Mch. 3, 1857; *d.* Feb. 26, 1893;
Henry Hagner Steiner, M. D; *b.* *d.* 188—; *m.* 1874. Iss.

903. PAULINE FITZSIMONS; *b.* Nov. 13, 1859; *d.* Dec. 4, 1861. Inf.

904. HESS PRINGLE; *b.* Oct. 29, 1861; *d.*
Richard Shubrick Trapier; *b.* *m.* June 5, 1894.

905. JACOB MOTTE; *b.* June 7, 1863; *d.* April 29, 1885. Unm.

906. JOSEPHINE; *b.* *d.* Inf.

397.

Charles Alston. Gen. VIII.

Washington Dunkin.

Issue :

907. THOMAS PINCKNEY; *b.* Mch. 26, 1848. Unm.

908. BENJAMIN FANEUIL; *b.* Dec. 27, 1849.
Caroline Simonton; *b.* *m.* Nov. 10, 1874.

909. SUSAN BETHUNE; *b.* Mch. 13, 1853. Unm.

910. MARY RUTLEDGE; *b.* June 13, 1855. Unm.

398.

Mary Brewton Alston. Gen. VIII.

James Johnston Waring.

Issue :

911. ANN JOHNSTON [1]; *b.* Apr. 29, 1857;
Antonio Gorgoza; *b.* *d.* *m.* Feb. 17, 1881.

[1] In March, 1889, her name was legally changed to Mrs. Ann Johnston Waring. And her sons's names were also changed to Antonio Johnston Waring and James Johnston Waring respectively.—Note furnished the Editor by Miss Rebecca Alston.

912. MARY ALSTON; *b.* Sep. 22, 1858; *d.* Jan. 8, 1865. Inf.
913. PINCKNEY ALSTON; *b.* May 18, 1860;
Elizabeth Horton Ellis; *b.* *m.* Nov. 15, 1893. Iss.
914. HELEN JOHNSTON; *b* Nov. 19, 1862; *d.* 1884. Unm.
915. JAMES JOHNSTON; *b.* Mch. 8, 1865; *d.* July 6. 1887. Unm.
916. THOMAS PINCKNEY; *b.* Feb. 28, 1867;
Martha Gallaudet Backus; *b.* *m.* Dec. 24, 1902.
917. MARY ALSTON; *b.* Aug. 24, 1869.

399.

William Joseph Alston, M. D. Gen. VIII.
Marianna Porcher Smith.
Issue :
918. ANN SMITH; *b.* July 12, 1853; *d.* Aug. 15, 1854. Inf.
919. SUSAN ELIZABETH; *b.* Jan. 13, 1855.
920. WILLIAM; *b.* Feb. 28, 1857;
Ina Christian; *b.* *m.* 1886.
921. MARIANNA PORCHER; *b.* May 20, 1859; *d.* Sep. 2, 1891;
Robert Goodman; *b.* *m.* Dec. 27, 1877.
922. JOHN RUTLEDGE; *b.* Mch. 2, 1861;
Sarah Cleland; *b.* *m.* Nov. 17, 1891.
923. SABINA SMITH; *b.* Apr. 20, 1863;
Edgar Nichols; *b.* *m.* Dec. 29, 1886.
924. THOMAS PINCKNEY; *b.* Feb. 24, 1866;
Frances Mustin; *b.* *m.* Jan. 24, 1894.
925. CAROLINE PORCHER; *b.* Sept. 2, 1868.
926. JOSEPH MOTTE; *b.* Dec. 10, 1870; *d.* July 1, 1895. Unm.
927. FREDERICK ROLAND; *b.* Feb. 26, 1875.

400.

Susan Elizabeth Alston. Gen. VIII.
Cleland Kinloch Huger.
Issue :
928. CLELAND KINLOCH; *b.*
929. SUSAN ALSTON; *b.* Dec. 19, 1868.
930. MARY BREWTON; *b.* Feb. 13, 1870.
931. LUCY PINCKNEY; *b.* Mch. 5, 1874.
Edgar Stoney Vaux; *b.* *m.* Dec. 8, 1896.

402.

John Rutledge Smith Alston. Gen. VIII.
Margaret Pemberton.
Issue :
932. SUSAN LADSON; *b.* Dec. 22, 1853; *d.* Inf.
933. RICHARD PEMBERTON; *b.* July 9, 1860; *d.* Inf.
934. MARGARET FELICIA; *b.* Dec. 10, 1863; *d.* Inf.
935. HELEN; *b.* July 8, 1865; *d.* Inf.
936. BENJAMIN BURGH; *b.* June 25, 1869.
937. CHARLES; *b.* Sep. 7, 1871.
938. CATHARINE PEMBERTON; *b.* Sep. 15, 1874.

408.

Jane Ladson Smith. Gen. VIII.
Gilbert Carey.
Issue :
939. ISABELLE (BELLE); *b.*
Gordon McDonald; *b.* *m.*
940. MARTHA (MATTIE); *b.*

417.

Andrew William Burnet. Gen. VIII.
Harriet Mary Shannon.

Issue :

941. HENRIETTA McWILLIE; *b.* Sep. 13, 1865; Jno. Witherspoon Corbett; *b.* Mch. 3, 1863; *m.* Nov. 25, 1885.

942. BURGH SMITH; *b.* Apr. 26, 1867; *d* July 20, 1868. Inf.

943. ANNE SMITH; *b.* Dec. 17, 1868; John Whitaker, Jr.; *b.* Jan. 1, 1870; *m.* Apr. 16, 1891.

944. WILLIAM SHANNON; *b.* Feb. 19, 1871.

945. MATTIE LINING; *b.* Nov. 30, 1872; *d.* Aug. 22, 1873. Inf.

946. MARGARET SMITH; *b.* Mch. 6, 1874.

947. ANDREW WILLIAM; *b.* May 23, 1876.

948. HARRIET SHANNON; *b.* Oct. 29, 1878; Caleb Clarke Whitaker; *b.* Oct. 14, 1873; *m.* Apr. 5, 1899.

949. ARTHUR LINING; *b.* Oct. 22, 1880.

950. MARY KERSHAW; *b.* Nov. 19, 1883.

951. ELIZABETH RHETT; *b.* Jan. 23, 1887; *d.* June 14, 1887. Inf.

418.

Henry de Saussure Burnet. Gen. VIII

Emma Heyward Howard.

Issue :

952. ELIZABETH HOWARD; *b.* Aug. 19, 1870; Burwell Boykin Clarke; *b.* *m.* Nov. 29, 1890.

953. HENRY HEYWARD; *b.* Feb. 13, 1873.

954. ANN BURGH; *b.* Mch. 3, 1878.

955. NELLA RUTLEDGE; *b.* Apr. 21, 1882.

956. EMMA PARKER; *b.* Aug. 15, 1884.

419.

Barnwell Rhett Burnet. Gen. VIII.

Elizabeth Manigault Heyward.

Issue :

957. BENJAMIN BURGH; *b.* Jan. 17, 1892.

958. ELIZABETH HEYWARD; *b.* Jan. 12, 1893.

426.

Mary Stuart Gibbes. Gen. VIII.

William Cotesworth Pinckney Campbell.

Issue :

959. ARTHUR MIDDLETON; *b.* Aug. 7. 1864;

Annie Tefft Roach; *b.* Apr. 6, 1868; *m.* Dec. 29, 1887.

431.

John Barnwell Campbell Gibbes. Gen. VIII.

Jane Cunningham Patterson. (Wid. of John McKain.)

Issue :

960. JAMES STUART; *b.* Nov. 24, 1869.

961. PHOEBE SARAH; *b.* Feb. 8, 1871;

Norman Smith Richards; *b.* Sep. 24, 1866; *m.* Nov. 8, 1893. Iss.

962. ARTHUR HAMILTON; *b* Sep. 3, 1873.

963. MARY STUART; *b.* Mch. 6, 1875.

440.

Phoebe Campbell Gibbes. Gen. VIII.

Daniel Boscawen Vincent.

Issue :

964. ROBERT WELLS; *b.* Sep. 25, 1870.

965. EDITH EVELYN; *b.* Aug. 23, 1873.

966. JOHN GIBBES; *b.* Jan. 2, 1875.

967. JOSEPH HOWARD; *b.* Feb. 18, 1877.

968. PHOEBE CAMPBELL; *b.* Mch. 11, 1880.

442.

Julia Gibbes Hill. Gen. VIII.

Barnwell Stanyarne Sams.

Issue :

969. LEILA GIBBES; *b.* Nov. 29, 1876.

970. HUGH MIDDLETON; *b.* Sep. 30, 1878; *d.* Sep. 30, 1878. Inf.

971. ARTHUR WILLIAM; *b.* May 28, 1880.

972. ERNESTINE HANN; *b.* Sep. 16, 1881; *d.* Dec. 24, 1881. Inf.

973. STANYARNE HILL; *b.* Dec. 19, 1886; *d.* May 19, 1887. Inf.

974. JULIAN HILL; *b.* (Twin.)

443.

Nathaniel Heyward Gibbes Hill. Gen. VIII.

Florence Gookin.

Issue :

975. JULIA ZEMA; *b.* Dec. 17, 1895.

444.

Samuel Lindsay Hill. Gen. VIII.

Catharine Turpin McKnight.

Issue :

976. LINDSAY TURPIN; *b.* Apr. 18, 1893.

977. HEYWARD GIBBES; *b.* Jan. 18, 1900.

446.

Victoria Ann Gibbes Poole. Gen. VIII.

Stephen J. Hill.

Issue :

978. VICTORIA BRAILSFORD; *b.* Aug. 15, 1864;
Chas. E. Burroughs; *b.* Sept. 6, 1851; *m.* Aug. 29, 1894;

979. ALICE AMELIA; *b.* Oct. 20, 1865;
Fred. J. Robinson; *b.* Nov. 11, 1866; *m.* May 17, 1886.

980. EDITH THORN; *b.* Feb. 11, 1867; *d.* Nov. 10, 1867. Inf.
981. FLORENCE MAY; *b.* May 28, 1868;
George T. Sanford; *b.* Sept. 5, 1865; *m.* Oct. 17, 1888. Iss.
982. EDWARD ARTHUR; *b.* Mch. 19, 1873.
983. EDNA GRACE; *b.* Oct. 23, 1874.
984. MARY MIDDLETON; *b.* July 12, 1876.
985. AGNES LEROY; *b.* Aug. 28, 1877.
986. STEPHEN J.; *b.* Apr. 15, 1879.
987. VIOLA MAUDE; *b.* May 24, 1886.

448.

Arthur Monroe Poole. Gen. VIII.
Caroline W. Shields.
Issue :
988. ELLEN BRAILSFORD; *b.* Feb. 11, 1875; *d.* Apr. 4, 1875. Inf.
989. VICTORIA TREEBY; *b.* Dec. 23, 1876.

449.

Heyward Middleton Gibbes. Gen. VIII.
Hattie Risque Hutter.
Issue :
990. HEYWARD MIDDLETON; *b.* Sep. 18, 1900.

450.

Thomas Moore Rhett. Gen VIII.
Elizabeth Mary Waters.
Issue :
991. ROSAMOND; *b.* June 27, 1884.
992. THOMAS SMITH } Twins; *b.* Oct. 4, 1886.
993. CAROLINE BARNWELL }
994. ELIZABETH; *b.* Apr. 29, 1889.
995. GEORGE MILES; *b.* Feb. 2, 1895.

452.

George Miles Rhett. Gen. VIII.
Antoinette Sophronia Clark.
Issue :
996. SNOWDEN HOWLAND; *b.* July 26, 1884.

453.

Helen Rhett. Gen. VIII.
William Osgood Pearson.
Issue :
997. MARGARET DONALD; *b.* Oct. 18, 1887.
998. DOROTHY; *b.* Jan 5, 1889.
999. GEORGE RHETT; *b.* Nov. 18, 1890.

456.

Thomas Rhett Heyward. Gen. VIII.
1–Elizabeth St. Clair Bowyer.
Issue :
1000. DANIEL; *b.* Sep. 1, 1878.
1001. AURELIA McDONALD; *b.* Oct. 11, 1879.
1002. THOMAS RHETT; *b.* Feb. 15, 1881.

456.

Thomas Rhett Heyward. Gen. VIII.
2–Mary Eugenia Coe.
Issue :
1003. THEODORE COE; *b.* Oct. 25, 1886.
1004. EUGENIA COE; *b.* Mch. 4, 1890.
1005. SARAH KIRK; *b.* Dec. 24, 1893.

457.

Benjamin Huger Heyward. Gen. VIII.
Marianna Tabb Barksdale.

Issue :

1006. RANDOLPH BARKSDALE; *b.* Jan. 16, 1886.
1007. BENJAMIN HUGER; *b.* July 9, 1889.

459.

Robert Goodwyn Rhett. Gen. VIII.

Helen Smith Whaley.

Issue :

1008. HELEN WHALEY; *b.* Dec. 16, 1889.
1009. MARGARET GOODWYN; *b.* Dec. 9, 1891.
1010. WILLIAM WHALEY; *b.* Dec. 9, 1893; *d.* June 6, 1894. Inf.
1011. ROBERT GOODWYN; *b.* Dec. 7, 1894.

462.

Charlotte Thomson Rhett. Gen. VIII.

James Addison Ingle.

Issue :

1012. JAMES ADDISON; *b.* Mch. 20, 1896.
1013. CHARLOTTE RHETT; *b.* Jan. 10, 1898.

464.

Mary Barnwell Rhett. Gen. VIII.

Louis de Saussure Simonds.

Issue:

1014. MARY RHETT; *b.* Feb. 10, 1896.
1015. MARTHA GOODWYN; *b.* Sep. 21, 1897; *d.* Dec. 27, 1897. Inf.
1016. ANDREW; *b.* Mch. 6, 1899.

474.

James Moore Rhett. Gen. VIII.

Ruth Hay.

Issue :

1017. RUTH HAY; *b.* Oct. 11, 1890.

1018. JAMES MOORE; *b.* July 29, 1893.
1019. HASKELL SMITH; *b.* Apr. 20, 1896.

475.

William Means Rhett. Gen. VIII.
Rebecca Massengale.
Issue :
1020. LAURA MASSENGALE; *b.* Mch. 10, 1889.
1021. ROSA MEANS; *b.* Feb. 11, 1891; *d.* Inf.
1022. HASKELL SMITH; *b.* Mch. 5, 1893.

484.

Benjamin Rhett. Gen. VIII.
Mary Motte Pringle.
Issue :
1023. MARY PRINGLE; *b.* Dec. 10, 1880.
1024. BENJAMIN; *b.* June 17, 1882.
1025. ELIZABETH MIDDLETON; *b.* July 13, 1884.
1026. ALSTON PRINGLE; *b.* Mch. 20, 1889.
1027. MARY MOTTE; *b.* Mch. 14, 1891.

486.

William Rhett. Gen. VIII.
Rosalie Munford.
Issue :
1028. JULIA PARKER; *b.* Sep. 15, 1883.
1029. WILLIAM HASKELL; *b.* Feb. 10, 1885.
1030. ELIZABETH ELLIS; *b.* Oct. 17, 1886.
1031. WYTHE MUNFORD; *b.* July 31, 1888.
1032. CHARLES ELLIS; *b.* Mch. 10, 1890.
1033. ROSALIE MUNFORD; *b.* Dec. 1, 1891.
1034. BENJAMIN ROSE; *b.* Aug. 14, 1893.
1035. MARGARET NIMMO; *b.* Aug. 18, 1895.

487.

Marianna Rhett. Gen. VIII.
Samuel Prioleau.
Issue :
1036. SUSAN RHETT; *b.* Sep. 7, 1886.

489.

Emily Rutledge Rhett. Gen. VIII.
Julian Beverly Hopkins.
Issue :
1037. JULIAN BEVERLY; *b.* July 9, 1892.

490.

Henry Middleton Parker. Gen. VIII.
Mary Montraville Patton.
Issue :
1038. HENRY MIDDLETON; *b.* May 20, 1884.
1039. CATHARINE McDOWELL; *b.* Aug. 6, 1886.
1040. MARY MONTRAVILLE; *b.* Apr. 6, 1888.

493.

Abbott Brisbane Rhett. Gen. VIII.
Eleanor Orr Lee.
Issue :
1041. ABBOTT BRISBANE; *b.* May 21, 1900.

495.

William Brisbane Rhett. Gen. VIII.
Elizabeth Virginia Tyler.
Issue :
1042. CATHARINE TYLER; *b.* May 19, 1901.

504.

James Smith Middleton. Gen. VIII.
Pauline Lee.
Issue :

1043. PAULINE LEE; *b.*
1044. LUCILLA; *b.* Dec. 29, 1885.
1045. JULIA; *b.* July 6, 1887.
1046. CHARLOTTE HASKELL; *b.* Nov. 14, 1888.
1047. MARGARET; *b.* Aug. 16, 1891.
1048. CAROLINE; *b.* Apr. 4, 1893.

505.

Margaret Emma Middleton. Gen. VIII.
William Pinckney Ferguson.
Issue :

1049. ARTHUR MIDDLETON; *b.* Dec. 21, 1882.
1050. MARGARET MIDDLETON; *b.* Jan. 27, 1885.

506.

Julia Emma Middleton. Gen. VIII.
Thomas Hall Jervey Williams.
Issue :

1051. MARION; *b.* July 9, 1881; *d.* June 2, 1882. Inf.
1052. ARTHUR MIDDLETON; *b.* Feb. 5, 1883.
1053. THOMAS HALL JERVEY; *b.* Sep. 5, 1885.
1054. JULIAN RHETT; *b.* Sep. 28, 1888.
1055. LUCY MIDDLETON; *b.* Oct. 28, 1890.
1056. MARGARET MIDDLETON; *b.* Dec. 13, 1892.
1057. CHARLES HASKELL MIDDLETON; *b.* Aug. 28, 1894.
1058. DAVID RAMSAY; *b.* Jan. 23, 1897.
1059. ELLA CAROLINE BREWER; *b.* June 15, 1899.

507.

William Dehon Middleton. Gen. VIII.
Julia Porcher Blake.
Issue :
1060. ARTHUR; *b.* Aug. 23, 1897.
1061. CHARLES HASKELL; *b.* Oct. 19, 1899; *d.* Feb. 15, 1900. Inf.

508.

Lucy Izard Middleton. Gen. VIII.
William Wilson Munnerlyn.
Issue :
1062. LUCY MIDDLETON; *b.* Feb. 16, 1899.

510.

Helen Middleton. Gen. VIII.
Theodore Dehon, Jr.
Issue :
1063. JULIA MIDDLETON. *b.* Nov. 27, 1893.
1064. THEODORE; *b.* June 14, 1895.
1065. HELEN; *b.* Apr. 30, 1897; *d.* Sep. 19, 1898. Inf.
1066. ANNA BERTHA; *b.* Feb. 17, 1899.

511.

Walter Izard Middleton. Gen. VIII.
Mary Brown Bridge.
Issue :
1067. WALTER IZARD; *b.* July 25, 1899.

520.

Estelle Anais Rhett. Gen. VIII.
Duncan Ingraham Hasell.

Issue :

1068. BENJAMIN RHETT; *b.* Jan. 20, 1894.
1069. PAULINE BROCK } Twins; *b.* Nov. 6, 1896.
1070. ELEANOR }

521.

Marianna Rhett Walker. Gen. VIII.

Andrew Harold Miller.

Issue :

1071. MARIANNA RHETT; *b.* July 31, 1889.
1072. ESTHER; *b.* Aug. 19, 1891.

527.

Albert Rhett Walker. Gen. VIII.

Phoebe Elliott Boone.

Issue :

1073. ALBERT RHETT; *b.* May 16, 1896.
1074. WILLIAM BOONE; *b.* Mch. 19, 1898.
1075. STEPHEN ELLIOTT; *b.* Nov. 29, 1900.

528.

William Boone Walker. Gen. VIII.

Lillian Ethel MacConnell.

Issue :

1076. EDMUND RHETT; *b.* Aug. 4, 1902.

545.

Robert Barnwell Rhett, M. D. Gen. VIII.

Margaret Butler Cornell.

Issue :

1077. MARGARET CORNELL; *b.* Apr. 9, 1889.
1078. ROBERT BARNWELL; *b.* Apr. 6, 1890.
1079. RICHARD CORNELL; *b.* Feb. 2, 1892.

1080. GEO. GORDON MEADE; *b.* Jan. 14, 1893; *d.* May 27, 1893. Inf.
1081. WALTER HORTON; *b.* Apr. 29, 1894; *d.* Sep. 17, 1894. Inf.
1082. WILLIAM PATTERSON; *b.* Apr. 19, 1895.
1083. WALTER HORTON; *b.* May 22, 1896.
1084. ALFRED MOORE. *b.* June 16, 1897.
1085. EDMUND; *b.* Aug. 19, 1898.

547.

Josephine Horton Rhett. Gen. VIII.
Daniel Huger Bacot.
Issue :
1086. DANIEL HUGER; *b.* Dec. 19, 1888.
1087. BARNWELL RHETT; *b.* May 18, 1891.
1088. WALTER RHETT; *b.* May 13, 1899.

554.

Alicia Middleton Rhett. Gen. VIII.
Edward Ford Mayberry.
Issue :
1089. ALICIA RHETT; *b.* May 3, 1898; *d.* June 29, 1900. Inf.
1090. EMMA WESTFIELD; *b.* Sep. 7, 1899.

569.

Elise Roman. Gen. VIII.
Albert John Dufour.
Issue :
1091. MAUDE LOUISE; *b.* Apr. 9, 1886.
1092. FRANCES ELISE; *b.* Aug. 31, 1887.
1093. RHETT ROMAN GOURDIN; *b.* Feb. 3, 1892.
1094. HORACE DONNET; *b.* Oct. 18, 1893; *d.* Feb. 21, 1894. Inf.
1095. CUTHBERT MARGUERITE; *b.* Mch. 2, 1895.

579.

Aloda Cay Stuart. Gen. VIII.

1–James Leonard Root.

Issue :

1096. JAMES LEONARD; *b.* Mch. 17, 1882.

579.

Aloda Cay Stuart. Gen. VIII.

2–Calvin Monroe Barnes.

Issue :

1097. CALVINA STUART; *b.* June 28, 1887.
1098. LILLIAN; *b.* Feb. 13, 1889; *d.* Oct. 2, 1889. Inf.
1099. THOMAS MIDDLETON; *b.* May 2, 1890.
1100. JOHN SYMS; *b.* July 6, 1892.
1101. ANNA MARY; *b.* June 22, 1895.
1102. RAYMOND CAY; *b.* Jan. 19, 1897; *d.* May 31, 1897. Inf.
1103. ALFRED LAMB; *b.* Jan. 1, 1899.

582.

Minna Legaré Stuart. Gen. VIII.

Frank Alexander Wallace.

Issue :

1104. RUBY LEGARÉ; *b.* Jan. 22, 1890.
1105. MARY ELIZA; *b.* Dec. 20, 1891.
1106. FRANK ALEXANDER; *b.* May 14, 1894.
1107. STUART RHETT; *b.* Nov. 4, 1896.

596.

Claudia Smith Stuart. Gen. VIII.

Tucker Skipwith Coles.

Issue :

1108. LELIA SKIPWITH; *b.* Oct. 12, 1889.

599.

William Clarkson Stuart. Gen. VIII.

Marie Alice Rhett.

Issue :

1109. WILLIAM CLARKSON; *b.* Sep. 16, 1893.
1110. ROBERT BICKFORD; *b.* Sep. 16, 1895.
1111. ALFRED RHETT; *b.*

606.

Marianna Smith Taber. Gen. VIII.

William Bonneau Murray.

Issue :

1112. WILLIAM TABER; *b.* Oct. 20, 1872;
Lillian Seignous; *b.* Sep. 16, 1875; *m.* June 9, 1896.
1113. VANDER HORST BONNEAU; *b.* Oct. 3, 1874;
Eva Antionette Seignous; *b.* Feb. 5, 1874; *m.* Dec. 12, 1895.
1114. EDMUND RHETT; *b.* Oct. 17, 1876.

608.

Edmund Rhett Taber. Gen. VIII.

Matilde Marie Rhett (516).

Issue :

1115. EDMUND RHETT; *b.* July 4, 1883.
1116. BENJAMIN RHETT; *b.* June 25, 1886; *d.* Sep. 28, 1886. Inf.
1117. WILLIAM BROCK; *b* Mch. 2, 1888.
1118. EUGENE FRANCIS; *b.* Nov. 17, 1889.
1119. ALFRED HASKELL; *b.* Oct. 4, 1894.

609.

William Robinson Taber. Gen. VIII.

Elizabeth Elliott Goodwyn.

Issue :

1120. FANNIE TAYLOR; *b.* May 8, 1886.

610.

Albert Rhett Taber. Gen. VIII.

Rebecca Singleton Williams.

Issue :

1121. WILLIAM AUDLEY; *b.* Aug. 26, 1894.
1122. ALBERT RHETT; *b.* Feb. 16, 1897.
1123. MARY LOUISE; *b.* Jan. 16, 1900.

611.

Mariana Smith Taber. Gen. VIII.

Robert Goodwyn Murray.

Issue :

1124. MARIANA TABER; *b.* Dec. 16, 1883.
1125. ALBERT RHETT; *b.* Dec. 8, 1884.
1126. CHARLES TABER; *b.* Feb. 1, 1886.

613.

Emma Thomson Taber. Gen. VIII.

Joseph Ioor Waring.

Issue :

1127. ALBERT TABER; *b.* July 7, 1896; *d.* Aug. 2, 1896. Inf.
1128. JOSEPH IOOR; *b.* Sep. 4, 1897.

614.

Charlotte Garnett Taber. Gen. VIII.

George Willing Willard.

Issue :

1129. GEORGE TABER; *b.* July 18, 1896.
1130. LOUIS DARBY; *b.* Oct. 1, 1898.

615.

Margaret Thomson Taber. Gen. VIII.

John Blake Washington.

Issue :

1131. MARGARET TABER; *b.* Apr. 17, 1889.

1132. JOHN BLAKE; *b.* Apr. 9, 1890.
1133. CHARLOTTE GARNETT; *b.* June 20, 1893.
1134. WILLIAM; *b.* Jan. 15, 1897.

616.

Louisa Burnham Taber. Gen. VIII.
Robert Milton Thomas.
Issue :
1135. ROBERT MILTON; *b.* Dec. 20, 1898.

617.

Albert Rhett Taber. Gen. VIII.
Mary Bell Peterkin.
Issue :
1136. JAMES ALEXANDER; *b.* Aug. 30, 1897.
1137. DERRILL DARBY; *b.* Feb. 26, 1900.

636.

Phoebe Waight Elliott. Gen. VIII.
Robert Lee Randolph.
Issue :
1138. ALFRED MAGILL; *b.* Feb. 25, 1892.
1139. ANNE STUART; *b.* Dec. 13, 1894.
1140. ROBERT LEE; *b.* May 19, 1895.
1141. PHOEBE ELLIOTT; *b.* Sep. 3, 1896.
1142. DOROTHEA WINSLOW; *b.* Jan. 6, 1899.

648.

James Hopkins Adams. Gen. VIII.
Margaret Cantey Darby.
Issue :
1143. WARREN; *b.* Aug. 1, 1892.
1144. MARGARET DARBY; *b.* May 22, 1895; *d.* July 14, 1895. Inf.

1145. JAMES HOPKINS; *b.* Feb. 14, 1898; *d.* Jan. 27, 1899. Inf.
1146. ELLIOTT DARBY; *b.* Sep. 10, 1899.

649.

Sarah Moore Adams. Gen. VIII.
John Preston Darby.
Issue :
1147. JOHN THOMSON; *b.* Jan. 7, 1893.
1148. ELIZA HEYWARD; *b.* Mch. 15, 1894.
1149. MARY CANTEY PRESTON; *b.* Nov. 28, 1895.
1150. FRANCES BREMAR; *b.* Dec. 3, 1897; *d.* May 31, 1898. Inf.
1151. WARREN ADAMS; *b.* Feb. 8, 1899; *d.* Sep. 6, 1899. Inf.

658.

Eliza Barnwell Heyward. Gen. VIII.
Albert Meredith Withers.
Issue :
1152. ALBERT MEREDITH; *b.* 1902.

676.

Sallie Coles Heyward. Gen. VIII.
Edgar Scott Douglass.
Issue :
1153. ALBERT HEYWARD; *b.* Feb. 1, 1898.
1154. EDGAR SCOTT; *b.* May 24, 1899.

694.

Julia Grimké. Gen. VIII.
William Smith Hastie.
Issue :
1155. DRAYTON FRANKLIN; *b.* Sept. 7, 1871.
1156. MARIE CLINTON; *b.* Jan. 27, 1873.
1157. ELLA DRAYTON; *b.* Sep. 16, 1875;
Willis Wilkinson Memminger; *b.* *m.* 1902.
1158. CARLISLE NORWOOD, *b.* Jan. 9, 1878.

695.

Ellen Grimké. Gen. VIII.

Edward Reed Memminger.

Issue :

1159. MARJORIE DRAYTON; *b.* Nov. 3, 1890.

1160. EDWARD DE VERE; *b.* July 18, 1897; *d.* June 6, 1899. Inf.

698.

Theodore Dehon Grimké-Drayton. Gen. VIII.

Constance McDonald.

Issue :

1161. GERTRUDE.

1162. DE VERE.

1163. ALAN.

1164. HUGH.

1165. NORMAN.

1166. WINIFRED JUDITH.

705.

James Hibben. Gen. VIII.

Julia Sophia Dee.

Issue :

1167. JAMES MASON; *b.* Nov. 30, 1887.

1168. LUCRETIA JULIA; *b.* Feb. 8, 1889; *d.* June 25, 1897. Inf.

709.

Ellen Selina Grimké. Gen. VIII.

Claudian B. Northrop.

Issue :

1169. CLAUDIAN BERNARD; *b.* Feb. 5, 1901.

726.

Ann Alicia Bee. Gen. VIII.

William Parker Ravenel.

Issue :

1170. HENRY; *b.* Dec. 15, 1856; *d.* Feb. 1, 1890;

Ann A. Campsen; *b.* *m.*

1171. WILLIAM BEE; *b.* Nov. 5, 1859;
Jane G. Ellis; *b.* *m.* Nov. 9, 1880. Iss.

1172. REBECCA; *b.* Oct. 24, 1861; *d.* July 10, 1862. Inf.

1173. JANE NORTH } Twins; *b.* Dec. 31, 1863.
1174. ANN ALICIA }

1175. ELIAS PRIOLEAU; *b.* Oct. 28, 1864;
Mary Deas Holmes; *b.* *m.* Apr. 12, 1893. Iss.

732.

Valeria North Bee. Gen. VIII.
Laurens North Chisolm.
Issue :

1176. ANN JANE; *b.* Nov. 17, 1872.

1177. WILLIAM BEE; *b.* Feb. 19, 1875; *d.* Feb. 15, 1881. Inf.

1178. ALICE REBECCA; *b.* Aug. 25, 1876;
John G. Prioleau (1195); *b.* Mch. 22, 1872; *m.* 1902.

1179. LAURENS NORTH; *b.* July 21, 1878; *d.* Nov. 24, 1878. Inf.

1180. SUSAN EMMA; *b.* Jan. 23, 1881.

1181. VALERIA LAURENS; *b.* Nov. 19, 1882.

1182. EDWARD; *b.* Dec. 14, 1884.

734.

Mary Lee Hyatt. Gen. VIII.
James Cordes Doar.
Issue :

1183. JAMES CORDES; *b.* Sep. 5, 1870; *d.* Aug. 27, 1871. Inf.

1184. CHARLOTTE AUGUSTA; *b.* March 5, 1874;
Francis Julian Carroll; *b.* Oct. 10, 1874; *m.* Nov. 18, 1897.

1185. KATHARINE CORDES; *b.* Sep. 1, 1877.

1186. ROSA BEE; *b.* Jan. 6, 1880.

737.

William Percy Guerard. Gen. VIII.
Susan Lining Gelzer.
Issue :

1187. SARAH ANN LINING; *b.* 1864; *d.* 1865. Inf.
1188. SOPHIA PERCY; *b.*
1189. JOHN PERCY; *b.*
1190. WILLIAM BEE; *b.*
1191. THOMAS LINING; *b.*

738.

Charlotte Sophia Guerard. Gen. VIII.
William Hutson Prioleau, M. D.
Issue :

1192. ANN GUERARD; *b.* Dec. 27, 1864;
Sydney Dent; *b.* Apr. 22, 1862; *d.* Dec. 10, 1894; *m.* Apr. 27, 1893. Iss.
1193. CHARLES EDWARD; *b.* Mch. 4, 1867; *d.* Aug. 7, 1896. Unm.
1194. WILLIAM HUTSON; *b.* Jan. 8, 1870;
Harriott Horry Frost; *b.* *m.* Dec. 30, 1896.
1195. JOHN GUERARD; *b.* Mch. 22, 1872;
Alice Rebecca Chisolm (1178); *b.* Aug. 25, 1876; *m.* 1902.
1196. THOMAS GRIMBALL; *b.* Dec. 14, 1873.
1197. PHILIP GAILLARD; *b.* July 13, 1876.
——— ———; *b.* *m.* 1902.

745.

Ellen Julia Williman. Gen. VIII.
William J. Magrath.
Issue :

1198. ELLEN WILLIMAN; *b.*
W. Herbert Carroll; *b.* *m.* April 5, 1899. Iss.

749.

John Baptiste Quince. Gen. VIII.
John Athalia Brown.
Issue :

1199. NATHANIEL HILL; *b.* June 20, 1850; *d.* Aug. 10, 1857. Inf.
1200. EMMA BROWN; *b.* Nov. 10, 1851;
George B. Myers; *b.* *m.* Mch. 29, 1880. Iss.
1201. GEORGE LILLINGTON; *b.* Jan. 24, 1854;
——— ——— Floyd ; *b.* *m.*
1202. CATHARINE CAIRNS; *b.* Mch. 23, 1856; *d.* Oct. 9, 1893. Unm.
1203. NATHANIEL HILL; *b.* Sep. 5, 1858; *d.* Feb. 14, 1895;
Olivia Pritchett; *b.* *m.* Iss.
1204. JANE; *b.* Nov. 23, 1861; *d.* July 27, 1872. Inf.
1205. JOHNNIE ATHALIA; *b.* July 3, 1864;
George Legrand; *b.* *m.*

750.

Eliza Moore Quince. Gen. VIII.
Frederick S. Davis.
Issue :

1206. THOMAS I.; *b.*
1207. JANE; *b.*

752.

Sarah Jane Quince. Gen. VIII.
Robert Winslow Chaffin.
Issue :

1208. MARY ANDERSON; *b.* June 23, 1861;
Robert Calder Cantwell; *b.* *m.* Dec. 27, 1882. Iss.
1209. RICHARD PARKER; *b.* Dec. 11, 1862; *d.* Sep. 29, 1881. Unm.

765.

Lucy French Motte. Gen. VIII.

Stephen Hopkins Smith Frothingham.

Issue :

1210. LOUISA; *b.* Oct. 22, 1856; *d.* Feb. 4, 1873. Unm.

766.

Ellis Loring Motte. Gen. VIII.

Ann Louise Lobdell.

Issue :

1211. MARGARET BERRIEN; *b.* Feb. 28, 1866;
Russell Sargent; *b.* Aug. 31, 1864; *m.* Apr. 19, 1894.

1212. MELLISH IRVING; *b.* Nov. 19, 1869;
Helen Lyman Jewell; *b.* Dec. 19, 1872; *m.* Dec. 19, 1896.

768.

Louisa Alger Motte Gen. VIII.

Henry Huggerford Freeman.

Issue :

1213. LUCY MOTTE; *b.* Jan. 10, 1868; *d.* Feb. 9, 1870. Inf.

1214. HENRY HUGGERFORD; *b.* July 6, 1871;
Caroline Stevens Wesson; *b.* Feb. 9, 1873; *m.* Oct. 9, 1895.

769.

May Motte. Gen. VIII.

Willard Thomas Sears.

Issue :

1215. RUTH; *b.* Oct. 12, 1862;
Edward Read; *b.* May 16, 1847; *m.* Jan. 8, 1889.

1216. MABEL ALGER; *b.* Nov. 28, 1868;
Nevitt Heel Bartow; *b.* Sep. 5, 1868; *m.* Feb. 9, 1898.

1217. EDITH HOWLAND; *b.* Feb. 20, 1873.

1218. MIRIAM VAN EGMOND; *b.* July 1, 1874; Randolph Compton; *b.* July 12, 1874; *m.* Apr. 23, 1896.

771.

Mary Ann Lindsay. Gen. VIII.

Milton E. Bacon.

Issue :

1219. MARTHA LINDSAY (Twin); *b.* Feb. 24, 1858; Edward Randall Oldham; *b.* Apr. 24, 1844; *m.* Dec. 6, 1876.

1220. THOMAS JAY (Twin); *b.* Feb. 24, 1858; *d.* Apr. 21, 18—.
Minnie Lee Landrum; *b.* Jan. 11, 1868; *m.* Oct. 16, 1884.

773.

Mellish Motte Lindsay. Gen. VIII.

Frances R. Johnson.

Issue :

1221. MARTHA; *b.* Sep. 4, 1870; *d.* Apr. 12, 1879. Inf.

1222. MELLISH MOTTE; *b.* Mch. 13, 1873.

777.

Charles Isaac Motte. Gen. VIII.

Letitia Frances Gaillard.

Issue :

1223. CHARLES ISAAC; *b.* May 30, 1889;

1224. SAMUEL EUGENE; *b.* Dec. 22, 1891.

1225. MAHAM HENRY; *b.* Dec. 27, 1894; *d.* Dec. 7, 1897. Inf.

778.

Jacob Rhett Motte. Gen. VIII.

Sarah Allen Haig. (Wid. of W. H. Tucker.)

Issue :

1226. ANITA; *b.* Mch. 9, 1871; *d.* Jan. 27, 1897. Unm.

1227. IRENE; *b* Aug. 16, 1873.
1228. SARAH HAIG; *b.* Mch. 10, 1875.
1229. JACOB RHETT; *b.* Apr. 3, 1877.
1230. HENRI DE LISLE; *b.* July 8, 1879; *d.* June 12, 1900. Unm.

786.

Mary Condy. Gen. VIII.
George Hay Ringgold.
Issue :
1231. MARY ELIZABETH; *b.* May 10, 1852.
1232. THOMAS A'KEMPIS; *b.* Sept. 9, 1854; *d.* Mch. 27, 1881. Unm.
1233. JOHN PARROTT; *b.* May 5, 1860; *d.* July 20, 1884. Unm.
1234. FRANCES ELLA; *b.* Sep. 19, 1861;
John Nisbet Smith; *b.* Sep. 15, 1860; *m.* Sep. 10, 1899.

794.

Anne Stanyarne Ancrum. Gen. VIII.
Thomas Yonge Simons.
Issue :
1235. JAMES ANCRUM; *b.* June 5, 1854; *d.* Aug. 18, 1899;
Helen Toomer Jennings; *b.* Mch. 19, 1854; *m.* June 5, 1877.
1236. THOMAS YONGE; *b.* Sep. 22, 1855; *d.* Dec. 6, 1870.
1237. HARRIET HORRY; *b.* June 9, 1857;
1–James Gray Porter; *b.* Sep. 28, 1850; *d.* May 10, 1879; *m.* Dec. 20, 1877. Iss.
2–Lee Thurston Shackelford; *b.* Oct. 15, 1860; *m.* May 28, 1888. Iss.
1238 ANNE MARIA; *b.* Jan. 9, 1860; *d.* Mch. 11, 1862. Inf.

1239. WILLIAM WASHINGTON; *b.* Nov. 26, 1863; *d.* Sep. 8, 1865. Inf.

797.

Maria Horry Ancrum. Gen. VIII.
William Ancrum Gammell.
Issue :
1240. BETSY HILL; *b.* Oct. 10, 1870;
Wm. Walton Woolsey; *b* *m.* 1892.
1241. HARRIET HORRY; *b.* July 7, 1874.
1242. ANNE SIMONS; *b.* Jan. 20, 1879.
1243. ETHEL ANCRUM; *b.* July 18, 1884; *d* 1897

802.

William Washington Finley. Gen. VIII.
Caroline Gilman Glover.
Issue :
1244. CAROLINE GLOVER; *b.* Dec. 23, 1862;
Thomas Simons Sinkler; *b.* *m.*
1245. JESSIE; *b.*

803.

William Carson Finley. Gen. VIII.
Isabella Moreland.
Issue :
1246. WILLIAM WASHINGTON; *b.* Jan. 6, 1873.
1247. JAMES ANCRUM; *b.* July 26, 1875.
1248. EDWARD MORELAND; *b.* Dec. 6, 1877.
1249. WILLIAM CARSON; *b.* Aug. 27, 1879.
1250. BELLE MORELAND; *b.* Oct. 23, 1881.
1251. WILLIAM PERONNEAU; *b.* June 21, 1883.

804.

Maria Trapier Finley. Gen. VIII.
Louis Henry DeRosset.

Issue :

1252. GABRIELLE DE GOUDIN; *b.* May 10, 1863.
Alfred Moore Waddell; *b.* Sep. 16, 1834; *m.* Nov. 10, 1896. No iss.

805.

George Murray. Gen. VIII.
Gertrude Elizabeth Hutchinson.
Issue :

1253. GEORGE ANCRUM; *b.* Jan. 11, 1858;
Susan Mary Greene; *b.* Sep. 10, 1863; *m.* Oct. 23, 1879. Iss.

1254. ANNE JULIA; *b.* July 15, 1860;
Edward Manning Ross; *b.* *d.* Mch. 29, 1885; *m.* Feb. 22, 1885. No iss.

807.

William Cannon Murray. Gen. VIII.
Baroness Marie von Ledebur.
Issue :

1255. MARIE MARGARETHE; *b.*
Rev. ——— Bolitsch; *b.* *m.*

1256. LILLIAN MAUD; *b.*
——— ——— Schroeder; *b.* *m.*

1257. VIOLET GRACE; *b.*

1258. HAROLD LEDEBUR; *b.*

1259. WILLIAM LEDEBUR; *b.*

810.

Ada Murray. Gen VIII.
Baron George von Rotsman.
Issue :

1260. CLARENCE ADOLPH PAUL HERMAN; *b.*

1261. GEOGIANA KATE SOPHIE; *b.*
(Lady in waiting at Court of Mecklenburg-Schwerin.)

812.

Frances Hargrave Williamson. Gen. VIII.
James Edward Tate.
Issue :

1262. JAMES EDWARD; *b.* Sep. 13, 1870.
1263. LOUISA ANCRUM; *b.* June 23, 1872.
1264. JOSEPH MAYNARD; *b.* June 11, 1874; *d.* June 20, 1874. Inf.
1265. JOHN WILLIAMSON; *b.* June 30, 1875.
1266. DOUGLAS ROY; *b.* Dec. 15, 1877.

814.

Julia Emma Williamson. Gen. VIII.
Samuel Neville Jenkinson.
Issue :

1267. MARIA; *b.* June 6, 1875; *d.* May 10, 1897. Unm.
1268. JULIA WILLIAMSON; *b.* Dec. 12, 1879.
1269. ELIZABETH; *b.* Feb. 10, 1881.
1270. ANNA; *b.* Mch. 4, 1885.

815.

John Condy Williamson. Gen. VIII.
Frances Rebecca Eilenberger.
Issue :

1271. MAUD LOUISE; *b.* Dec. 7, 1881.
1272. ADOLPH ANCRUM; *b.* Apr. 28, 1883.

819.

Jane Washington Davidson. Gen. VIII.
John de Bruyn Kops.
Issue :

1273. WILLIAM DE BRUYN; *b.*
Anne Dupont Maccaw; *b.* *d.* 1898; *m.* Iss.

1274. JULIAN DE BRUYN; *b.*
1275. MARIA ANCRUM DE BRUYN; *b.*
M. M. Hopkins; *b.* *m.* Iss.

820.

James Hiddleston Davidson. Gen. VIII.

Issue :
1276. JAMES HASELL; *b.*

827.

James Hasell Ancrum. Gen. VIII.
Jane Elizabeth De Graffenried.
Issue :
1277. ALICE GREY; *b.* Dec. 27, 1865; *d.* June 21, 1886.
1278. MARY ELIZA; *b.* Aug. 25, 1869;
Wm. Davies Hennessey; *b.* *m.* Dec. 19, 1895.
1279. JAMES HASELL; *b.* Nov. 7, 1874; *d.* Jan. 14, 1878. Inf.

828.

Mary Jane Ancrum. Gen. VIII.
Arthur Lynah.
Issue :
1280. ARTHUR; *b.* Apr. 21, 1872;
Eliza de Saussure Pelzer; *b.* *m.*
1281. RICHARD NORRIS; *b.* Feb. 20, 1874.
1282. JOHN HEYWARD; *b.* Jan. 10, 1876.
1283. HENRY LOWNDES; *b.* Dec. 1, 1878.
1284. MARY ELIZA; *b.* Feb. 5, 1886.

831.

Mary Anna Berry. Gen. VIII.
James Green Burr.
Issue :
1285. LOUISA; *b.* Feb. 1, 1843; *d.* Sep. 6, 1852. Inf.

1286. ANCRUM BERRY; *b.* Jan. 8, 1841;
Jane Frances Johnson; *b.* *m.* Iss.
(Widow.)
1287. LILA LORD; *b.* *d.* Apr. 12, 1872;
Edward Everett; *b.* *m.* Nov. 25, 1867.
1288. FREDERICK HILL; *b.* May 21, 1849; *d.* May 10, 1888;
Lillian Walton; *b.* *m.* 1879.
1289. EMILY; *b.*
1–J. E. Jeffries; *b.* *d.* *m.* Iss.
2–Edward Everett; *b.* *m.* Iss.
(Sister's widower.)
1290. LULA; *b.* *d.* Apr. 7, 1896;
William McFarland; *b.* *d.* Sep. 14, 1889; *m.* Iss.
1291. ALVA; *b.* Feb. 14, 1860.

832.

William Frederick Berry. Gen. VIII.
Almira Georgiana McKoy.
Issue :
1292. WILLIAM ALMOND; *b.* May 17, 1851;
Alice Elizabeth Ledbetter; *b.* May 11, 1857; *d.* May 2, 1895; *m.* Dec. 31, 1878. Iss.
1293. CATHARINE ANN; *b.* *d.* Inf.
1294. JAMES ANCRUM; *b.* Oct. 21, 1852; *d.* Oct. 3, 1892;
Lula C. Johnson; *b.* *m.* No iss.
1295. MARIANNA; *b.* 1861; *d.* Aug. 10, 1878;
James W. Hendricks; *b.* *m.* Dec. 5, 1877. No iss.
1296. ANCIAUX HOWARD; *b.* Feb. 7, 1857.
1297. THOMAS HALL; *b.* *d.* Inf.
1298. CATHARINE; *b.* *d.* Inf.
1299. HENRY LONDON; *b.* *d.* Inf.

833.

Betsy Hill Berry. Gen. VIII.
John Ancrum Gammell.

Issue :

1300. WILLIAM ANCRUM; *b.* *d* June 11, 1889; Maria Horry Ancrum (797); *b.* Oct. 3, 1843; *m.* Oct. 10, 1869. Iss.

837.

Catharine Ann McKay. Gen. VIII.

David Fulton.

Issue :

1301. MARY CATHARINE; *b.* Nov. 21, 1847; Thomas Henry Wright; *b.* *m.* Nov. 19, 1867. Iss.

839.

Francinia Eliza Berry. Gen. VIII.

William Henry McKoy.

Issue :

1302. WILLIAM BERRY; *b.* Dec. 24, 1852; Katharine Bacon; *b.* July 11, 1858; *m.* Dec. 15, 1886. Iss.

1303. ROBERT HASELL; *b.* May 21, 1855; *d.* Oct. 29, 1901.
Maria Anderson Brown; *b.* Jan. 31, 1855; *m.* May 21, 1879. Iss.[1]

1304. HALLING; *b.* Jan. 25, 1857; *d.* Inf.

842.

William Randolph Winslow. Gen. VIII.

Catharine Eveleth.

Issue :

1305. EBEN EVELETH (Capt. U. S. N.); *b.* May 13, 1867; Anne Goodwyn; *b.* *m.* 1900.

---

[1] A daughter, Mary Hasell McKoy, *m.*, at High Point, N. C., Aug. 29, 1902, George B. Brooks, of Virginia.—Note furnished by W. B. McKoy, Esq. (1302.)

HISTORICAL NOTES.

A LETTER OF 1800.—The following letter from Mrs. Floride (Bonneau) Colhoun, wife of Hon. John Ewing Colhoun (1750-1802), subsequently (March 4, 1801–October 26, 1802) United States Senator from South Carolina, to Andrew Pickens, Jr., son of Gen. Andrew Pickens, and subsequently (1816-1818) governor of South Carolina, reflects a little of the history of social life in South Carolina in the closing year of the eighteenth century. The original is the property of Mrs. Rebecca Calhoun (Pickens) Bacon, of Columbia :

Postmarked : Newport Sep 4 — Mrs Colhoun 25

Addressed : Andrew Pickens Junr Esqr
Pendleton
Mail— South Carolina

Newport—2—Septr 1800—

Dear Andrew—

It was my intention to have written to you soon after my arrival here, but have put it of from day to day at which I feel no small degree of remorse, and must beg to forgive this seeming neglect; and tho' I have nothing interesting must attempt to say nothing as I am anxious to hear from you all. I hope Susan [1] is in better health than when I left her, and how is my dear little Francis [2] ? I make no doubt he can now read. Do kiss him for me and tell him he must not forget his Aunt C— who often thinks of him. I had the happiness to find my family well and my mind relieved of a great deal of anxiety occasioned by a foolish report which prevail'd in Charleston, that Floride [3] was engag'd to be married, and indeed they went so far as

[1] Wife of Andrew Pickens, Jr.
[2] Francis Wilkinson Pickens, subsequently United States minister to Russia (1857-1860) and governor of South Carolina, 1860-1862.
[3] Her daughter, who subsequently married John C. Calhoun.

to say the event had taken place, but there was not the least foundation for such a report, and I have reason to be thankful that I left her here as every attention had been paid her by her Tutors and found her improv'd, that six months would in a manner been lost which at this important time of life is of more advantage to her than twelve months when younger, yet I was so foolish as to reflect upon myself for leaving her when I heard the report, it ought to teach me a lesson never to be uneasy before I know the certainty of a matter of the kind, however no one can tell. but those who have the trial, what anxiety a Daughter who is growing up occasions a Parent, but I have every reason to hope she will be a comfort to me as few girls of her age conducts with more propriety. I have for some time endeavor'd to lesson my cares, but it has so happen'd that they have increas'd every year. I have two girls with me which is no small charge, but if I can see them benefitted it will be a gratification to me, as nothing affords me more real pleasure than when I can contribute to the good of others. I hope to see you all next winter, but I am griev'd that Floride and Elizabeth will lose the great advantage they are now under, one year more would be of great advantage to them. I had a letter from John yesterday he was well, and will enter College this fall. Do remember me to your Brother [4] and family and tell him I have had but one letter from him, which I answer'd some time since, and the Children unite with me in Affectite rememberance to Susan, your Father mother, &c &c &c and all my friends. I have been urging Floride to write to you and her uncle and I hope she will soon do write me immediately as this comes to hand. May every blessing attend you, and yours is the prayer of

Your ever Affect Aunt
Floride Colhoun

THE JEWS OF CHARLESTON.—Rabbi B. A. Elzas continues his papers on the Jews of Charleston in the Sunday edition of *The News and Courier,* much to the benefit of the true history that great people in this community. His review of the article "Charleston" in the *Jewish Encyclopædia* has brought about a controversy with Mr. Leon Hühner, the writer of that article, but as Dr. Elzas has all of the local records at first hand while Mr Hühner only has the second hand evidence of a few inaccurate books the former has decidedly the advantage in the controversy and has had no trouble in sustaining the correctness of his criticisms.

---

[4] Ezekiel Pickens, subsequently (1802-1804) lieutenant-governor of South Carolina.

serve his country in New York City he returned thither where he suffered great odium because of his Southern sympathies.

Dr. Thomas was the author of numerous books and pamphlets touching subjects connected with his profession, the most noted of which was his *Book on Diseases of Women* which has been translated into French, German, Italian and Chinese, but he also found time to devote to the study of history, particularly South Carolina history, and in 1888, at his own expense, he had two rare pamphlets reprinted : *Liste des François et Suisses* and DuBose's account of the Huguenots.

Dr. Thomas was twice married. His first wife was Miss Mary Gaillard, a cousin, and his second wife was Miss Willard, of Willard's Academy, New York, one of the noted sisters of that name.

PUBLICATIONS OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society. Volume I. 1857. $2.00

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society. Volume II. 1858. $2.00

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society. Volume III. 1859. Out of print.

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society. Volume IV. 1887. Unbound, $2.00. Bound, $3.00

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society. Volume V. 1897. Paper, $2.00

Memoir of Professor F. A. Porcher, late President of the Society. 1889. 25c.

Journal of a Voyage to Charlestown in So. Carolina by Pelatiah Webster in 1765. Edited by Prof. T. P. Harrison. 1898. 50c.

Oration delivered on the third anniversary of the South Carolina Historical Society, by James Louis Petigru. 1858. 25c.

Reprinted in Vol. 2 of Collections.

The History of the Santee Canal. By Prof. F. A. Porcher. With an Appendix by A. S. Salley, Jr., 1903. 40c.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Magazine. | Published quarterly by | the South Carolina Historical Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by | A. S. Salley, Jr., | Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume I. | [Seal of the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1900.

Unbound, $4.00

CONTENTS: Letter from Thomas Jefferson to Judge William Johnson, 3-12; Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in 1781, 13-41, 136-151, 213-222, 311-322; Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 41-75, 119-135, 183-212, 279-310; The Bull Family of South Carolina, 76-90; Book Reviews and Notices, 91-94; Exchanges, 94-98, 167-172, 271-275, 346-351; Notes and Queries, 98-107, 174-180, 263-271, 342-346; The South Carolina Historical Society, 107-118, 180-181, 277-278, 351; A Cherokee War Document, 151-153; Blake of South Carolina, 153-166; Publications Received, 172-174, 275-276, 351; Letters from Judge William Johnson to Thomas Jefferson, 206-212; first Rules of the St. Cecilia Society, 223-227; Middleton of South Carolina, 228-262; Circular Letter from Gov. Guerard to C. K. Chitty, 323-324; The Colleton Family in South Carolina, 325-341; Obituary, 352 Index. 353-396.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Magazine | Published quarterly by the | South Carolina Historical Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by | A. S. Salley, Jr., | Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume II. | [Seal of the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1901.

Unbound, $4.00

CONTENTS: Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 3-26, 97-107, 167-193, 259-267; Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in 1781, 27-43, 108-125; Letter from Gen. Christopher Gadsden to Mr. Thomas Morris, May 30th, 1790, 44-45; Barnwell of South Carolina, 46-88; Gen. Thaddeus Kosciuszko to Maj. Alexander Garden, 126-127; Col. Miles Brewton and Some of His Descendants, 128-152; Letters of Ralph Izard, 194-204; Izard of South Carolina, 205-240; Army Correspondence of Col. John Laurens, 268-272; Captain William Capers and Some of His Descendants, 273-298; Notes and Queries, 89-93, 153-157, 241-253, 299-302; Publications Received, 93-96, 157-166, 253-256, 302-305; The South Carolina Historical Society, 96, 166, 256-257, 306; Necrology, 166, 257-258; Index 307-343.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Magazine Published quarterly by the | South Carolina Historical Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by | A. S. Salley, Jr., | Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume III. | [Seal of the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1902.

Unbound, $4.00.

CONTENTS: Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 3-15, 69-85, 123-138; Army Correspondence of Col. John Laurens, 16-23; Daniel Trezevant, Huguenot, and Some of His Descendants, 24-56; Notes and Queries, 56-59, 112-116, 174-180, 242-244; Publications Received, 59-66, 117-120; 181-188, 245-246; The South Carolina Historical Society, 67-68, 121-122, 188-191, 247-248; Necrology, 68, 192, 249-250; Letters from Hon. Henry Laurens to His Son John, 1773-1776, 86-96, 139-149, 207-215; Papers of the Second Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, November, 1775-March, 1776, 193-201; Officers of the South Carolina Regiment in the Cherokee War, 1760-61, 202-206; Capt. John Colcock and Some of His Descendants, 216-241.

Members get a discount of 25 per cent. on the above prices.

The Magazines will be bound at 60c additional per volume.

Address A. S. SALLEY, JR., Sec. and Treas.,
Charleston, S. C.

THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE

VOL. IV—No. 3. JULY, 1903.

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE

SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY

CHARLESTON, S. C.

THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE

VOL. IV—No. 3. JULY, 1903.

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE

SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY

CHARLESTON, S. C.

CONTENTS.

The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine.

VOL. IV. JULY, 1903. No. 3.

PAPERS OF THE SECOND COUNCIL OF SAFETY OF THE REVOLUTIONARY PARTY IN SOUTH CAROLINA, NOVEMBER 1775–MARCH 1776.

[*Continued from the April number.*]

[23.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO ARCHIBALD BULLOCH.]

Charles Town So Carolina
4th March 1776.—[30]

Dear Sir—

The Messenger by whose hands I received your favour of the 15th Ult^o^ together with Letters from your Congress to the Congress of this Colony dated the 15th & 16th has been detained ten days past, partly owing to the hurry of business in Congress which has employed the president's whole

[30] The preserved portion of the journal of the second Council of Safety ends with Monday, February 26, 1776 (*See Collections of the South-Carolina Historical Society*, Vol. 3, pp. 270-271), so that our only sources of information regarding the transactions of that body (the real executive of South Carolina from November 30, 1775 to March 26, 1776) are the papers published in this magazine from now on and the items to be found in *The South-Carolina and American General Gazette*, then publishing in Charles Town.

time while on Shore & partly to the young mans neglect to call on Mr Drayton[31] under pretence that he could not find him. at length the Council of Safety think it necessary to discharge him. & I have paid his expences for supplies on the Road £12,, —& a further sum is to be paid to his Landlord for himself & Horse——

I will not trouble you with a detail of our affairs here, you will lern the whole from a number of our Gentlemen who are gone & going to your assistance in Savanna— I am afraid from your accounts they will arrive too late to do all the good we wish for. but while we are busily employed in guarding Savanna it behoves us to look well to Beaufort the loss of that place together with the acquisition of the Harbour by our Enemy would be a fatal Stroke to both Colonies

I beg you will put a Wafer under the Seal & take the first opportunity of conveying the Letter here inclosed to my old acquaintance Capt Innes who I suppose is in your Neighborhood. My good wishes ever attend you if you are crowned with Success, you will nevertheless deserve it; I am therefore with great truth and regard Dear Sir

Your most obedt Servant

Archd: Bullock Esquire

Endorsed: Copy 4th March 1776
A. Bullock[32]

[24.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO MAJOR HABERSHAM.]

Charles Town So Carolina 5th March 1776.

Dear Sir—

Yesterday Morning Mr Will brought me your favour of the 28th Ult^o which I immediately laid before the

[31] William Henry Drayton, the president of the second Provincial Congress of South Carolina, was also a captain in the navy of the Revolutionary party in South Carolina, which became, subsequently, the navy of the State of South Carolina.

[32] There are two copies of this letter in the Society's collection—one a little rougher draft than that given above—both in Mr. Laurens's handwriting.

Congress, the Members were so deeply affected by the melancholy contents as led them instantly into a debate upon the necessity for sending an additional number of Militia to those already ordered for Savanna—a determination of that point was postponed until we Should hear from Coll° Bull whose orders are to throw in any Number of Men that he Shall judge necessary for your assistance—we had Scarcely got through this business before an Express arrived with a Letter from your Council of Safety importing the most agreeable intelligence. I am extremely glad to find you are likely to make a Stand against the attempts of our Enemies & that the burthen of business which lay upon two or three of you is now more equally borne. the assistance which we have already dispatched we hope will be sufficient, but should there be a necessity for more Men I am persuaded we shall not hesitate to add three or four hundred, as to the article of Gunpowder I am sorry 'tis not in my power to say anything more on that subject.—while the Cherokee is parceeding within Sight of your Town & drawing off Men from the Southern frontier of this Colony I clearly perceive the feint which may be intended & that our Beaufort, may in one Night be taken by surprize & Fort Lyttleton fall without opposition, success in such a Stratagem would infinitely embarrass us, but it would effectually ruin you, as intercourse between Savanna & Charles Town would be much impeded, a few Troops from St Augustine attempting to make inroads about Sunbury & Ogechee would put you between two fires & keep your strings constantly upon the stretch—let us guard by every wise precaution against such schemes & while we are anxious to suppress the Fire in your own House take care lest we are ruined by flames from the next door—it will become us too, to be very careful of our Men, to avoid harrassing them unnecessarily & to compel them to take all possible care of themselves while they are upon duty—the approaching season should be well considered & all unnecessary fatigue avoided—if early fevers should seize our Troops

the work of our Enemies would be made very easy—on the contrary if we support our Men, theirs will unavoidably begin to flag as the warm weather sets in—confinement on board their ships & want of proper refreshment will on the other hand hasten their destruction.

While North Carolina on one side & Georgia on the other is attacked, & we, who were most loudly threatned, are left in a seeming State of tranquility, what conclusion can be drawn not surely that we are protected by our Innocence, but that Vangeance is preparing for us, to be brought on when our friends shall be rendred incapable of affording us assistance—from every consideration therefore it behoves these three Colonies to act with great wariness & foresight always on the defensive.—but let us act with Resolution & divine providence will bless our actions with success——

I wish you my Dear Sir Honour in the field & the smiles of fortune everywhere—being very sincerely

Your most obedt Servant

Major Habersham.——

Endorsed: Copy 5th March 1776
Major Habersham

[25.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO WILLIAM EWEN.]

Charles Town 6th March 1776.

Dear Sir.—

The Inclosed Letter is from our Congress which Mr Drayton Sent here last Night in answer to yours which I laid before the Congress yesterday Morning— I have paid your several expresses the following sums to enable them as they pretend to pay their expences on our Road.

£25. to Rodolph Strohacker & Jenkin Davis——£12,, to Thomas Herman & a further Sum about £18,,—for Expences himself & Horse during the time he was detained in Charles Town———

I ardently wish to learn the arrival of our Militia at Savanna & that you have been enabled to oppose the landing of Troops.—— I am with great regard—

Sir your most obedt Servt

William Even Esquire—

Endorsed: Copy 6. March 1776
Wm Even

[26.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO CAPT. THOMAS TUCKER.]

Sir

Application having been made to us for a new arrangement of the Battery on Wadmelaw under your Command we are desirous of consulting you thereon & for that purpose we request you will come to Charles Town—give us notice of your arrival & we will immediately meet in order to prevent delay.

8 March 1776 By order of Council of Safety

H L: president

Capt Tho Tucker
N Edisto.

[27.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO CAPT. JOSEPH TURPIN.]

State House 9 March 1776.

Sir—

From your application for orders to go to Sea in the Brig: Comet we take for granted that the Vessel is in all respects in proper condition for meeting an equal Armed force, & therefore think it necessary that you Should forthwith proceed in the Said Brigantine over the Bar & that you should Stretch up on the Coast as far Northward & Southward as will admit of your return within the Bar this Evening or to morrow—when we shall expect your report.—We recommend to you the Security of our Pilot Boat & of any

friendly Vessel on the Coast & that you will not expose your Vessel & Men to the danger of encountering an unequal Match

Inclosed you will find the Signal, which will be made of any Vessel of the Continental fleet which you will reserve entirely to yourself.

We repose an equal confidence in your discretion to guard against a hazardous attack & your bravery to defend your Brigt: to the last extremity if you cannot avoid one. the honour of the American Arms as well as your own will in Such an event be at Stake. We wish you success.

By order of the Council of
Safety

Capt Joseph Turpin—

By the Council of Safety
9th March 1776.

Ordered that Mr Elsinaure & in case of his absence a proper person to be appointed by Capt. Tufts forthwith to conduct & pilot the Ship port Henderson from Rebellion Road to a Safe Mooring place under the Command of Fort Johnson where the Ship is to lye till further orders—

H–L.
President

[28.]

[A BILL OF HENRY LAURENS.]

The public of South Carolina
To Henry Laurens Dr

1776.		£ S. D
Febry. 7.		
	103—3 Inch plank gty. 2130 feet delivered at Sullivants Island @ £9. ₩-	191,,14,,—
	9,, 58—3 Inch plank gty. 1095. feet . . @ 9,,	98,,11,,—

	& for 2 days Hire of a Flat 4 Negroes & a White Man for last parcel & this to Sullivants Island . . .		12,,—,,—
20,, 56,, —	3. Inch plank gty. 1070. feet @—9 . . . . . these landed at Mr Gadsden's Wharf . . .		96,, 6,, 0
26,, 9,,	—3 Inch plank gty. 171 feet @ £9.-	£15,, 7,,9	
ad Mr Cannon	54—Inch Boards gty. 938 feet	35,,19,,0	51,, 6,, 9
	— ditto ad Capt Blake. 500,, feet a 50/. ₩		
26th	4 Swiveled Guns		40,,—,,—
5850t	Weight of Waggon Tyring Iron & Nails, do to Mr Calvert by Doctor Oliphant's order @ 3/9—		1096. 17. 6
			£1586. 15. 3

Endorsed: Copy of the Public
Accot ad the 10 March
1776
& Recd £1586,, 15,, 3,,

[29.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO CAPT. ALEXANDER GILLON.]

Charles Town 15th March, 1776.

Sir.—

We have considered the Contents of your Letter of the 11th Inst & in compliance with your request we Shall order the Brigt: Comet & Schooner Defence, on a Short Cruize, to call off Winyah Bar & take your two Vessel

under Convoy to the edge of Soundings—the Signals which you have recommended shall be adopted, & we desire you will be ready to come out of port on Sunday, & that you keep a good look out for the Vessels in order to Save the Powder which may otherwise be wasted by firing of Guns—& as you will now have less occasion for Gun powder & our own wants & the very great want of that article in our Neighbourhood becomes every day more alarming, we shall take it well of you, if you will not avail yourself of the permission which we gave you to take fifty pounds weight from the public Store at George Town. if you could feel our circumstances we are Sure you would not take one grain.—We wish you a Successful Voyage.—

By order of the Council of Safety

Capt. Alexr. Gillon

If your Vessels are not quite ready for Sea, we would advise you to send an advice Boat to meet our Vessels near Winyaw Bar by which you will write to Capt. Turpin & Tufts—Your Boat Should make your Signals but by no means delay our Cruizers by long waiting

[HENRY LAURENS TO LT.-COL. BENJAMIN GARDEN.]

Charles Town 15th March 1776.

Sir.——

In consequence of your application under the 8th Inst. & in order to promote the public service we have now given a draught on the Colony Treasurers for Four thousand & Eight hundred pounds for payment of the Several Accounts which came inclosed in your Said Letter. Viz.

Capt. James Wilson's Account.....	£901,, 5,,—
Moses Cotter for Waggon hire....	,, 66,, 0,,—
Capt. William Wickly's Account	,,328,,19,,—
Ensign John Wicklys Account.....	,, 66,,11,,—
	1362,,15,,—
& for the use of Colln. Bull's Regiment,	3437,, 5,,—
	£4800,, ——

We rely upon you to make payment for the four first mentioned accounts & to transmit us proper acquittances for the Same as Spedily as possible—& we also confide in you for a transmission of the Several pay Bills which are now deficient —it is altogether irregular to advance Money for Such purposes before the Services have been performed & Stated accounts attested & laid before us for examination, but we are persuaded that through your vigilance & attention no ill consequences will arise from the present indulgence——
We do not know what commission Collº Bull means as you say he forgot to ask for it—but if you know & will inform us we will transmit it immediately—

By order of the Council of Safety—
Lieutenᵗ Colonel Garden

Endorsed: Copies 15 March 1776
To
Capᵗ Alexʳ Gillon
&
Lieutᵗ Collº Garden

[3C.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO THE COMMITTEE AT GEORGE TOWN.]

Charles Town 15th March 1776

Gentlemen

We thank you for the intelligence in your Letter of the 13th which came to hand this Evening—the Success of our friends in North Carolina is a great event, & it is a pleasing circumstance to us, that they have not repeated their calls for Gun powder—it is not in our power to Issue any more from our present Stock—we have intimated to Capt. Gillon the Scantiness of our Magazine & how pleasing it will be to us if he will not avail himself of our permission to take 50ᵗ from that under your care—he will have the less need now, as we have ordered the Comet and Defence to Convoy

his Vessels from your Bar to the edge of Sounding, those two Armed Vessels Sailed late the past afternoon & will probably be in sight of your Shore to Morrow Morning—we are loth to countermand our ordder altho our necessity almost compels us to do it, but we hope that Capt Gillon's good sense & consideration will Shew that it would have been an unnecessary measure.

We have just received advices of the 12th from Savanna where they had then a respite from action—the Cherokee & other armed Vessels had returned to Cockspur with about ten Sail of Vessels which after having thrown out about 2000 Barrels of Rice had got under their Cover in back River—four Vessels with valuable Cargoes were burnt & Seven Seized & detained, four of which are loaded.

We learn Strange accounts of the behaviour of the British Troops, who seem to have been panic struck, they not only fled in confusion but even cried out for Mercy—about 70 Indian Men were at Savanna, 10 were in our trenches one of whom was wounded—upon which Stukychee the great warrior of Cussita remarked—"that the Americans & the people over the Great Water, who are the Children of the Same Mother have quarreled & cannot make up their quarrel without Arms that as his Nephew joined us & got hurt in the first engagement he & his people would now join & assist us."—

By order of the Council of Safety Committee at George Town

[31.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO COL. STEPHEN BULL.]

Charles Town So Carolina
16th March 1776—

Sir—

late this Evening your Letters of the 13 & 14th were laid before us the contents are great & we shall dispatch an immediate answer by a Special Messenger we assure you that

we are truly Sensible of your zeal in the Service of your Country & that no part of your advices which you wish to be kept Secret Shall be devulged—We do not intend to offer your Letters to Congress altho we think it proper in general terms to communicate certain parts of them which we know will afford satisfaction, at least for the present Day.

We Send you by the bearer £3500—sealed up in a packet & particularly recommended to Grouber's care he does not know the Contents but will deliver you the packet safe if he delivers this—With this Money you will pay Such of the Troops of our Colony as you shall think may stand most in need—& as it may be a means of encouraging our Georgia Friends to be informed that we wish to have all our Carolina Militia in their service paid by this Colony we desire you will give distant intimations of our intention to apply to Congress for that purpose & also at a proper time to the Continental Congress to take in the whole as a general expence—we are of opinion that Georgia ought not to be burthened with the Charge, however as we dare not, so you will not, venture to give possitive assurances on this head but tis certainly our intention & our endeavours shall be accordingly exerted to Save Georgia from the load—

Now for the grand we may say the awful business contained in your Letter, it is an awful business notwithstanding it has the Sanction of Law, to put even fugitive & Rebellious Slaves to death—the prospect is horrible—

We think the Council of Safety in Georgia ought to give that encouragement which is necessary to induce proper persons to seize & if nothing else will do to destroy all those Rebellious Negroes upon Tybee Island or wherever they may be found, If Indians are the most proper hands let them be employed on this Service but we would advise that Some discreet white Men be encorporated with or joined to lead them—the loss which may result to proprietors ought to & must be borne by the public, it ought not to be the loss of Georgia alone—to those Royal Miscreants who are carrying

on an inglorious picaroon War let every inglorious unavoidable act of necessity which we may be driven to commit for our selt preservation be imputed—from the confidence we repose in your humanity & prudence on one hand & your zeal for the Interest of your Country on the other, we will take upon us to indempnify you for all that you shall do or cause to be done in this momentous concern—if private Interest, if the Interest even of a Colony & no more was at stake we might submit to suffer great injuries in both Cases. in preference to giving Orders for Such sanguinary measures as may follow in consequence of these—but when we consider that the loss of Georgia may be Seconded by the Loss of Carolina & eventually work the defeat of the American cause in which the happiness of ages unborn is included we dare not even hesitate whether we should order or perform any act which is required & warranted by the first Law of nature as well as by the Law of the Land——

We desire you will present our respects to the Council of Safety at Savanna assure them of our readiness to assist Colonel Wells that we hope he will succeed in every thing he has in view here & will soon return—

tis our earnest request they will not Suffer any of those Vessels now in their custody to be taken off by the Enemy the best & surest method of preventing such mischief will be to unrig & render them incapable of moving without permission—& if necessity requires it to reduce them to Ashes—

We truly wish you health & happiness—

By the Council of Safety

Colonel Bull

at Savanna

[32.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO THE NORTH CAROLINA AUTHORITIES.]

Charles Town So Carolina

20th March 1776.

Gentlemen—

After the most mature deliberation upon the important contents of your dispatch by the hands of Mr Ewen

under the 15th we find it necessary to determine that we ought not to lessen our present stock of Gun Powder, except by the 300℔ which we had some time ago reserved for you at George Town in addition to the 1000℔ formerly Issued for Wilmington and Salisbury which we shall desire the Commee to send forward in order to meet an escort from you at time & place to be concerted--what is further needful to be said on this head you will learn from Mr Ewens--we have not a field piece to spare except a few Iron 3 pounders which have been long lying on & in the Ground if these upon examination shall be found good we shall order four of them to George Town from whence you may get them also

We know nothing of the Continental Fleet except that the Sloop Hornet was on this Coast about a Month ago sent her Boat with two Warrant Officers & five Men on shore these are still here but we have heard no more of the Sloop there was indeed at one time a glorious opportunity for disconcerting the whole plan of our Enemies, a time when, the Ships of War at Savanna as well as those infesting your River might have been totally destroyed.—we can only hope that some what of equal importance has been done.—

We are to meet to morrow morning in a large Committee with Messrs Nash & Kinchen in order to concert a plan for the mutual defense of these Southern Colonies & you will hear further from us by them in a few days—mean time, although all circumstances considered we look upon our own danger to be the most imminent you may be assured not only of our good wishes but of every effort in our power to assist you Our Congress which is still setting have nearly concluded a system of Resolves which are to be the Basis of a Constitution for this Colony during the continuance of our opposition to Tyranny, probably within three days the Congress & Council of Safety will be lost in the General Assembly, Legislative Council, President & Commander & Chief Vice President of the Colony & privy Council.——We are

told the Enemy's Ships of War which were lately at Cockspur are all sailed if so you will soon hear more of them

By the Council of Safety –

Endorsed: Copy 20th March 1776

[33.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO THE COLONY TREASURERS.]

£47,, 10,, —

Pay to Mr William Russel Forty Seven pounds 10/. for payment to be made to Sundry persons who by order of Congress made three Manuscript Copies of the British Act of Parliament for "prohibiting all Trade & Intercourse" with the United Colonies in America

25 March 1776.——

To

The Colony Treasurers

£9———

Repay to Colo Mc Intosh the sum of nine pounds within Mentioned

26th March 1776

By the Council of Safety

To

the Colony Treasurers—

£1278. 19/– 26th March 1776—

Gentlemen pay to William Parker Esquire One thousand two Hundred & Seventy Eight pounds 19/for the within Acco:

By the Council of Safety

To

the Colony Treasurers——

26 Mar. a Bill for £8—to pay Jeram Sharp for piloting the Hornet's Boat from Sante, the Bill is for £11. 7. 6—£8 supposed to be a full allowance charge to Continental Congress——

to J Calvert 28th	
P Moses	35.10
Jnº Michael	373.13
James Jaudon	108 —
Mey & Cripps .	150 —
Snead.....	62 —
Doctr Budd	50 —
W Stone.....	.175. 9.6.
P fenniger	509.10-

£500.

Pay to Mr. William Dunbar on Accot of the Commissioners for Indian affairs by order of George Galphin Esquire Five hundred pounds more—

By order of the Council of Safety on the 22d March 1776——

To

The Colony Treasurers—

£2311. 17. 10——

26th March 1776 ——

Pay to William Gibbes Esqr the above mentioned amount of Two Thousand three hundred Eleven pounds 17/10.—

By the Council of Safety

To

The Colony Treasurers.—[33]

[33] There is a rough duplicate copy of this order on the back of which is written:

23d March 1776 pd
Wm Dunbar for George
Galphin Indian affairs
£2800—
Order now 500—
27th
paid Mr Laurens for
Negro hire Izards Camp
Plantn 2 accots £53: 3/

30th

250 Dollars a Bill on the Commee of Safety 17 Jany 1776 by Tho Lynch Chris Gadsden & E. Rutledge to Willing & Morris endorsed to John Dorsius being for expenses of Mr Proctor with 35 Recruits for the Artillery—directed to be paid by the Treasurers

25 March 1776. It upon examination the Accounts within referred to are found right pay to Tho. Evance Esqr Two thousand six hundred & thirteen pounds 15/ for paying the second Regt of foot to this day——

£2613,,15

By order of the Council of Safety
H L.

£40,,5,,—

26th March 1776.——

Pay the within sum of Forty pounds 5/. to Major Andrew Williamson to reimburse his advance for the within Service

By the Council of Safety

To
The Colony Treasurers

25th March 1776.——

£580,,—

Pay the within sum of Five hundred & Eighty Pounds to Mr Hugh Pollock

By the Council of Safety

160	Pouches .	480
160	Belts & Frags	100

To
The Colony Treasurers

25 March 1776

Pay to Capt .Jacob Jenneret three hundred & Nineteen pounds 4/ for the two Accots within & charge Colo Richardson's expedition—

By the Council of Safety

To the Colony Treasurers H L

Pay to Peter Bounetheau Esquire One Hundred and twenty five pounds for writing done for the Committee of Intelligence–

By the Council of Safety

25h March 1776.

To

The Colony Treasurers

Say £125 [34]

25th March 1776—

£5227.13.4——

Pay to Messr P. Lepoole & John Burnley Five thousand two hundred & twenty seven pounds 13/4. for a Cargo of Rice Shiped by them on public Account on board the Brigantine Liberty Philip Conway Master for the West Indies—

By order of the Council of Safety

To

The Colony Treasurers——

25th March 1776.———

£7790. 8. 4. —

Pay to Mr Aron Loocock for the Pay Master of Rangers—Seven Thousand Seven hundred & ninety Pounds 8/4 for the within accot & accounts referred to if after full examination the Said accots shall be found right—

By the Council of Safety

To

The Colony Treasurers—

[34] This order is not in the handwriting of Henry Laurens, although it is on the same sheet with the other orders given under No. 33. above.

26 March 1776.—

£45—

Pay to Samuel Grouber Forty five pounds for an Express to Coll^{o} Bull at Savanna

To By the Council of Safety

The Colony Treasurers

£2173,, 2,, —— Gentlemen—

Pay to Mr William Hest Two Thousand one hundred & Seventy three pounds & two Shillings for Amount of this & four other Accounts to be delivered herewith examined by the Commee of Accounts & being in full of all his demands on the public—to the first of this Month—26th March 1776

To By the Council of Safely

The Colony Treasurers—

[34.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO THE COLONY TREASURERS.]

Gentlemen

Pay to Messrs Verree & Harris Eleven hundred & thirty Nine pounds for the annexed Acco^{t} observe that £600 was advanced hereon some time ago by me & repaid by Mr Bacot

26 March 1776

H L &ct

To

The Colony Treasurers—

[35.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO GEORGE GALPHIN.]

Charles Town 29th March 1776.

Sir——

In consequence of your Letter of the 13 Ins^{t} to the late Council of Safety, Mr Dunbar has been Supplied with

the following articles—which are charged to the Indian Commissioners & when it is convenient to that Board a Bill on the Continental Treasury for the amount of these & former supplies may be drawn & transmitted to the Treasury in Charles Town—

Your future correspondence will be with "His Excellency John Rutledge Esquire" who was chosen on the 26th & yesterday proclaimed in due form, "President & Commander in Chief of South Carolina." [35]

I have the honour to be
Sir
Your most obed Sert
Henry Laurens
acting as late
Presidt of the
Council of Safety–

Articles Supplied to Mr Dunbar
by the late Council of Safety
refered to above—

Cash - - - - - - - - - - - -	£3300 —
20 Hogsds. of Rum	
as ℔ Invoice paid . .	,,2261 —
Coopers charges thereon	,, 7,,18,,—
1000t Gun powder - -	,,1750,,—,,—
1500t Lead - - - - - -	,, 150,,—
	£7468,,18

George Galphin Esquire

[35] Mr. Laurens, who, as president of the Council of Safety, had been practically governor of South Carolina ever since the flight of Governor Campbell on September 15, 1775, had been chosen Vice-President.

[36.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO THE DELEGATES TO THE CONTINENTAL CONGRESS.]

250 Dollars—30 March 1776
Bill on Committee of Safety

T L	
C G	Mr Proctor with
E R[36]	35 Recruits for Artillery—

[This completes the publication of such papers of the second Council of Safety of the revolutionary party in South Carolina, 1775-6, as have so far been found in the collection of papers given by the Laurens family to the South Carolina Historical Society soon after its organization in 1855. The revolutionists having ruled South Carolina in fact if not in name from July, 1774, to March, 1776, the Provincial Congress on the 26th of the latter month adopted a constitution converting the Provincial Congress into a General Assembly and setting up an independent government "until an accommodation of the unhappy differences between Great-Britain and America" could be obtained. This accommodation was never obtained and the temporary independence became permanent. On March 26, 1776, therefore, South Carolina ceased to be a province and became a sovereign state, and the appellation "state" was then and there given officially as well as otherwise. Under the new constitution the President and his Privy Council (the Vice-President being a member and president thereof) supplanted the Council of Safety as the executive power in South Carolina and the latter body was dissolved.]

[36] Thomas Lynch, Christopher Gadsden and Edward Rutledge.

LETTERS FROM HON. HENRY LAURENS TO HIS SON JOHN, 1773-1776.

[*Continued from the April number.*]

[14.]

Addressed: A Monsieur
Monsieur Jean Laurens.
Par Paris a
Genevé

Aston in Shropshire
25 May 1774.

My Dear Son—

Your Brother James & I, arrived here two days ago, on a visit to our friends in this Quarter & to take leave of them previous to our departure for America—— It is a very long time, at least I think it so, since I heard from you—your last date was the 19th Ultº— I long to receive your sentiments on those Interesting Questions contained in some of my late Letters relative to your self & Harry—to be informed when you are to go to the Glaciers & Salt Pits, when you will be ready for returning to England & by what Route you wish to return & where I am to meet you? —You will afford me great pleasure by speaking your sentiments and disclosing your own Inclinations freely, if you have any favorite plan, or strong Inclinations for passing another Year abroad or for making any alteration in that which we had seemingly concerted for the ensuing three Years— When I know the bent & disposition of your mind half my work is done & the other half will be more easily performed; & thō I do not promise an absolute submission, nor am I inclined lightly to pass over or break through Reso-

lutions, yet I think it Incumbent on me at this particular juncture to call for your opinion

You may not have been heretofore so explicit as you ought to have been you have hinted, though I hope it was only the effect of your modesty, that you had not improved your time to the greatest advantage—you may start schemes & desires of your own which I am altogether unacquainted with—when I am fully informed I shall be better able to judge; & I shall judge & determine to the best of my ability having your Interest your happiness before me the only point in view—when I receive your advices in answer to this which I hope you will not delay to the missing of the first post, I shall be ready to begin a journey to meet you where you shall appoint & if you have not wrote so fully as I desired concerning your Brother Harry, delay it no longer.

Mr Motte accompanied me to Bath where I left him very lame by the Gout or something like it he desired me to present his Compliments to you, & we joined in Salutes to Master Smith—

My Compliments to my friend Petrie, tell him Capt Gunn has brought two pieces of Gold for him the Value of which I will send him when I return to London.—how do those young Gentlemen proceed in their Education, will they be gainers by the removal from Hackney & save me from Censure ?—

Mr Austin seeing me writing this Letter desires his most Cordial & affectionate Salutes to your self & Harry, & bids me tell you that he expects to see you at Aston— I flatter my self with hopes that you will reconcile him to his Son, I think I can point out the means & am sure there will not be wanting inclination on your part to accomplish so desirable so blessed a work— — You may finish what certain circumstances have obliged me to leave undone.—

I will say nothing of our American affairs, a Month hence will inform us of great things, in the mean time all must be conjecture in a thousand cross Lines—

Adieu my Dear Boy present my Love to Harry—I continue in the most ffaithful attachment to your Interests Your affectionate father ——

Henry Laurens,

Mr John Laurens———

Endorsed: { Aston 25th May 1774
in Shropshire

[15.]

Addressed: A Monsieur
Monsr. Jean Laurens
Par Paris a
Genevé

Postmarked: Dangleterre

Westminster 5th July 1774.

My Dear Son—

From the Account which I wrote of my health the 1st Inst. your anxiety will be upon the watch for further intellignce—the pains under which I suffered last Week are now almost totally removed, but both Feet & both Ankles remain much swollen, so stiff as to seem jointless & so very feeble as renders me incapable of moving even upon Crutches, I am lifted from place to place & shall have made a great advance when I am able to move from my Bed Chamber to the Dining Room upon four Legs--hence I foresee it impossible for me to attempt a Journey to Geneve, I have little expectation of making one of only a small part of the way in order to meet you & your Brother—

I have given you so many intimations of my intention to meet you that I am under no doubt of your being in readiness to return when this reaches you the necessity for it appears greater every day—by Letters from Charles Town of the 20th & 23d May I am informed that your Uncle remained in

a very precarious state of health & Mr Gervais had been long ailing, once had been in the Country for change of Air & at the writing of the last Letter was embarked in a Schooner going to Georgia hoping to benefit from the Sea Voyage—these are alarming calls upon me to return to my Charge in Charles Town—the continued sickness of those friends will expose all our affairs to very great losses, the Death of either of them at this time would be followed by vast damage if not prevented by my immediate presence & interposition, but the Consideration of my own affairs aside, it is my Duty to hasten now to my Brothers assistance—American affairs in general are collecting such an aspect as recommend strongly to me to be upon the Spot.—

Yesterday we heard that Virginia, Maryland, Pensylvania, New York & the other Northern Colonies had made the Case of Massachusets their own 'tis not to be doubted but that the Carolinas will join them—in Virginia a General Fast was appointed for the 1st June not by a Mob, but by the House of Burgesses—in Maryland Spirited Resolutions against Commerce with Great Britain were Entered into—& there was soon to be a Convocation of Representatives from each Colony at New York—these Steps were taken upon hearing of the Boston Port Bill—the other Acts of Parliament "for altering the form of Government"—"Administration of Justice"—"the Quartering of Soldiers" & the two Canada Bills will quench their Resentment as Oil would extinguish flames—

I need not say more to shew you the necessity for my presence to keep our own little matters together as well as to contribute all the aid in my power toward removing the distresses of our Country, as well as for your being nearer at hand than you are, in order that our Correspondence may be more frequent & more certain & your own remove to Carolina the more easily made in case of a sudden Call—my health is also in a precarious state—

Immediately upon receipt of this, discharge all your own & your Brother's Accounts, agree with DeJean to conduct you

to Boutogne or come on in any other proper expeditious manner through Lyons & Paris—I trust that your affairs will be in such a state of readiness as to admit of your leaving Genevé the 21st Inst at farthest, if you are not here before the 10th August we shall both be greatly embarrassed—I can say no more to you respecting the expence than to travel very frugally in the Character of a plain Englishman, with regard to Money, Your Bill on me will procure you enough for the journey to Paris where I shall meet you with a further supply—You will write to me upon receipt of this advising when you are to set out, by what Conveyance & when you expect to be at Paris—you will lodge there I suppose at the Hotel d'Yorke, if I am able I will see you there—adjust your Concerns properly in all respects before you quit Genevé, let Harry treat his Young friends & bring with him all his Writing & Cyphering Books—present my Compliments & thanks to all the folks who have been kind to you I shall be always glad of opportunity to acknowledge their goodness— Excuse me to Mr Chauvit for not writing, the labour of getting through this Letter will be as much as I can possibly perform in my present condition.—

forward the enclosed to Madame Rouxe give her notice of your leaving Genevé & of my intention to embark for Carolina early in September—Enquire as you come along for Ralph Izard Esq. he will probably be at Lyon & I am sure will be very glad to see you Mrs Izard is with him & a very sensible Man Mr Arthur Lee—the Junius Americanus—

My Compliments. to Mr Smith & Mr Petrie — I shall write to the latter next Mail if possible, Your Uncle particularly desired his Love to be presented to him to you & Harry—

I entreat you my Dear Son to Consider the Importance of this address, let nothing happen on your part which may tend to Hurry or embarrass me toward the Eve of my departure from hence—write to me immediately repeat your advices by several successive Posts as you come along & do not delay your outset

one single Day—My Love to Harry, I commend you to the protection of God's providence & remain—

Your affectionate Father

You will do as shall think proper with respect to a Servant but I would rather wish that you should have a sober careful fellow with you than otherwise——

Henry Laurens

Mr John Laurens—

Endorsed by John Laurens: July 1774.
Endorsed by Henry Laurens: Westminster 5th July 1774.

[*To be continued in the next number of this magazine.*]

LETTERS OF REV. SAMUEL THOMAS, 1702-1710.

[On the 3d. of July, 1702, the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts appointed Rev. Samuel Thomas, of Ballydon, near Sudbury, England, its first missionary to the Province of Carolina. A number of letters written between 1702 and 1710 by Mr. Thomas to officers of the Society are still extant in the Society's collection of manuscript volumes. The following copies of those letters were made in London by the late W. Nöel Sainsbury for Hon. John P. Thomas, Jr., of Columbia, S. C.]

[1.]

[TO REV. DR. BRAY.]

Addressed: For the Reverend Dr Bray
att Chelsea near London.

Rye 17. August 1702.

reverend Sir,

I had writt to you long since but your not obliging me hereunto when I left you made me think you did not expect it from me. I will take care to deliver the Box according to your Order if it please God we arrive at Charles Town. It is impossible to return the letter you desire by the Post by reason that the Box is fixed (as the Captain tells me) under some other Boxes and Chests that he cannot come at it til he unlade the ship, but if you please I will take care it shall not be delivered and may return it to you from Carolina if need be.

I was at Sandwich with my Brothers 3. weeks and 4 days before the Brigantine came into the Downes and we have

been here 3 weeks on Thursday next the wind being contrary; it is very uncertain whether we shall stay till the next return of the Post, and if the wind be fair for us, our Captain says he will not put in at any other Harbour except Portsmouth; if you please to direct a letter to be left at the Post House there, probably I may have it, if we call at Portsmouth, I will certainly enquire at the Post House for it.

Reverend Sir, I return you my most hearty thanks for all your favours particularly for your letters to Carolina. I most humbly begg your daily prayers, my discouragements in this voyage are more than a few; our vessel is very mean and scarce fitt for the seas, and we are of no strength to defend ourselves, having no guns, nor above 7. or 8. men, besides passengers, nor have we any Convoy, so that in the judgment of all considering persons, we are in eminent danger of being taken by the French; our Captain is a very ill-tempered and profane man, and is unkind to me; and tho' my passage will cost me more than ten pounds, yet will not he allow me a cabin to lye in but I am forced to lye upon a chest and he and his men are so very wicked, that I think we have but very little reason to expect a preservation. The voyage is like to be very long, hazardous, burthensome and chargeable.

With great gratitude I acknowledge the goodness of the Corporation to me, but being obliged to leave some of that money they allowed me with my family, and to lay out a part of it for cloth & linen and being at much greater charge on shipboard than I did expect, I have reason to fear that I shall arrive at Carolina with an empty pocket, my manner of lodging and living on board is much different from what I ever was accustomed to, and if when I come into a strange land I have no money to support myself, which you may (good Sir) easily judge how melancholy the prospect will appear, to a man that never experienced the like difficulty, to remedy which I humbly begg that I may have an order from the Corporation to receive of the Govrnor or who else

they please, the forty shillings a month which the Corporation generally allows their Missionaries till such time as they are settled in their respective cures

Your answer to and complyance with this Proposition or something of the like nature by which I may be certain of something to support me when I come there in case of sickness &c. will oblige me by God's assistance to do my utmost to answer the end for which they send me and to subscribe myself their's and

your most humble
grateful servant
Sam: Thomas. [MS. Vol. I, No. 21.]

[2.]

[TO HON. JOHN HODGES.]

Addressed: For Mr John Hodges, merchant
In College Hill near the Church
London.

Plymouth Sept: 8. 1702.

Dear Sir,

With great gratitude to Almighty God and to the Honble Society I acquaint you that yesterday I received your letter with the Bill for £25. in Carolina money. It came very seasonably for I am but just recovered of a very violent feaver which confined me to my bed & chamber for some days, since we came into this Harbour. I was so very weak that our Passengers despaired of my life. I was obliged to come a shoar and being a stranger to lodge in a Publick House, and to procure a nurse & physician which was no small charge to me. I bless God that I am now perfectly recov-

ered, and more than a little revived at the Goodness of your Corporation God Almighty reward their great charity and enable me to answer their expectations which by God's assistance I shall carefully endeavor. I am a humble Petitioner to them for their daily Prayers that Almighty God would be pleased to honour me with large abilities and blessed opportunities of doing Him service. I have more than a few ill conveniences and discouragements on shipboard the chief of which is an incapacity of doing or receiving good there, the generality of our ship's crew being such as refuse instruction and all means of reformation. After many importunate and humble persuasions I have at last obtained leave to read Prayers once and sometimes twice a day but I am often cursed and treated very ill on board. I hope God will forgive them (I do), our Vessel is very mean and leaks much, so that our Passengers fear the consequence of bad weather, which we must now expect, we have nothing encouraging but only the infinite power and providence of Almighty God. You may please to give my humble duty & service and hearty thanks to the honourable Society and assure them that I have a just sense of my obligations to Almighty God and to them and if it please God I arrive safe at Carolina will give them an account thereof and shall readily obey and humbly entreat their Councell and Prayers.

I am, Good Sir
Your's and the whole hon^{ble} Society's
Humble, grateful servant
Sam: Thomas.

Sir, I have here inclosed a few lines to Mr Amy, wch you may please to view, and either deliver or intercept as your prudence shall think most proper. Be pleased to give my hearty respects to your messenger. We have been in this Harbour 16. days expecting a convoy and a fair wind [Ibid, No. 25.]

[3.]

[TO REV. DR. WOODWARD.]

Addressed: To the Rev. Dr Woodward
Minister of Poplar
near London.

Carolina 29. January 1702.

revd Sir,

Your great goodness to me doth require my grateful acknowledgment and oblige me to think that these may be acceptable unto you, which acquaint you that blessed be God I arrived safely here on Christmas Day having been at sea 12. weeks and odd days. I have wrote to my Lord of London and acquainted his Ldp with the reasons of my not being gone among the Yeamanser Indians, and to that letter I humbly refer the Honble Society for satisfaction in that point. I wrote also to the Rev. Dr Bray desiring him to acquaint the Corporation that I received the money here upon Mr Amy's bill and to begg of them to send me £10. paying it to Mr Hodges to whom I have given directions how to convey it to me and also to pay to the Rev. Mr Burkitt £20. for the support of my wife and family after which I most thankfully acknowledge that I have received £50. of the Honble Society one year's salary according to the proposals made when I received my Mission and for reasons there mentioned I have humbly begged that they would account from the time that I received my Mission of my Lord of London which was the 3rd July 1702. For a fuller account of this I also refer you to the Drs letter and humbly beg of you to use your interest in the Society, to accomplish it (What I have further to acquaint you with is God's great goodness to me in bringing of me safe hither in a time of such danger and hazard, and giving me an opportunity of exercising my Function on

board and now that I am here it hath pleased God to incline Sir Nathaniel Johnson our Governor to be very kind to me, he hath taken me into his house and his family is very large, many servants and slaves among whom I have a prospect of doing much good by God's assistance. The neighbourhood here[1] to whom I preach every Lord's day by Sir Nathaniel's direction, are an ignorant but well inclined people, who seems to want nothing to make them truly pious but the common assistance of God's Holy Spirit, Ministers & Ordinances Here are many Anabaptists in these parts, there being Preachers of that sort here, chuse rather to hear them than none. I hope in God I may establish many and bring back some. I have here a multitude of ignorant persons to instruct, too many profane to awaken, some few pious to build up, and many Negroes, Indians to begin withall. I humbly beg your fervent prayers to God to direct and assist me in all difficulties. If the Corporation would be pleased to send a few Biblés and Common Prayer Books to give to the poor Negroes, I think it would be a most laudable charity.

I take the utmost care I can in penning and delivering my sermons and I thank God they are very acceptable to the People, of which they give me daily proofs.

God's good providence has already placed me in the most advantageous post for publick service that I can be in, in having the countenance of the Governor who is a good man and in high esteem among the People.[2] My settlement upon this River is most earnestly and daily desired, and here is as absolute a necessity of a Minister as in any part of the world. I humbly beg therefore that by the approbation of the Corporation I may continue here.) I have now only to add Dr Sir that with great gratitude to Almighty God and thank's to you, I remember your great kindness in being instrumental

---

[1] On the branches of Cooper River.

[2] Yet the late Prof. John Fiske termed him "a precious bigot." (*Old Virginia and Her Neighbors*, Vol. II, chap. xv.)

to procure my Mission for which I hope myself and some few besides will have reason to bless God to eternity. I begg your Prayers and shall be extreamly glad to receive a letter from you to know that I am not forgotten by you, will be a comfort and encouragem^{t}

to Rev^{d} D^{r}
your & the whole hon^{ble} Societys
humble, grateful and obedient
Missionary and Servant.
Sam. Thomas.

[TO THE SOCIETY.]

Carolina 18. January 1702.

Honor'd S^{rs},

Be pleased to pay to the Rev. Mr Burkit twenty pounds att the humble request and for the support of the family of Gentlemen

your very grateful, humble
obed^{t} Missionary and servant
Sam: Thomas.

£20.

To the Honble Society
for propagating the
Gospell in Foreign Parts. [Ibid, No. 83.]

[x.]

[TO REV. DR. BRAY.]

Addressed: To the Rev. Dr Bray
att his house in Chelsea.

Carolina January 20th 1702.

Rev^{d} D^{r},

These acquaint you that blessed be God I arrived safe att Charles Town on Christmas Day having been 12 weeks and 2. days at sea, the first six weeks I was ill, but

the last God gave me perfect health blessed be His Name, He still continueth my health. We had a very long and chargeable voyage. The Captain was civil to me giving me leave to exercise my Function. I read prayers twice every day and preached and catechised every Lord's day. We had about 30. passengers which generally attended. I delivered your letters and Books according as they were directed.
Mr Trott is very civil to me, into his custody I committed the gift which your Corporation sent to the Indians. The Yeamansee Indians have lately been engaged in a war with the spaniards and are in so much danger of an invasion by the Spanish that they are not at leasure to attend to instruction nor is it safe to venture among them. Sir Nathaniel Johnson is extreamly kind to me, has taken me into his family, and sometimes to all the neighbouring Plantations, the People are extreamly apt to hear and a Minister qualified by piety, prudence and moderation may by God's blessing do great service to religion in general, and to our church of England in particular. Sir Nathaniel hath promised to send for some of the chief of the Yeamansee Indians down that he and I may treat with them, and if Sir Nathaniel find that the instructing them in the principles of Christian religion be practicable, he will order me among them, of which I will give you and the Corporation a more particular account next shipping. I most gratefully acknowledge the Corporation's kindness to me in what they have done already for, and promised to me. The Bill which they sent me from Mr Amy was very honorably paid me here: it cost me £12. to pay my passage afresh and fifty shillings to support me when sick on board, we having a physician with us, and other absolutely necessary charges have taken up most of the remainder. I therefore humbly beg of the Society that they would pay to Mr Hodges ten pounds for my use to whom I have wrote desiring him to lay it out in such goods as will be present money with some advantage to me here And I desire them also to pay the Rev. Mr Burkit minister of Dedham £20. for

the support of my dear wife and family. After these sums are paid with all humble and hearty thanks I acknowledge that I have received the first fifty pounds for one year which they were pleased to promise to continue to me as their Missionary for 3. years &c: I humbly hope that they will allow the 3. years to commence from the 3rd day of July 1702. which will appear most reasonable if the honble Society please to consider that the length of the voyage vastly increased the charge. I thank God I had opportunity of exercising my Function almost every Lord's Day from that time, for it so happened that the time we were in Harbour att Plymouth I officiated severall Lord's Days for a Minister at Plimstock, who was both sick and lame, and whose family is great, and circumstances in the world mean. I received nothing from him but his blessing and thanks. On Board I preached and catechised 12. Lord's Dayes and read prayers twice every day, but so slender a sense of religion they had, that I was glad that I could prevail with them to hear sermons and prayers tho' they costs them nothing, so I asked none nor did they give me one farthing. I have preached every Lord's day since I came on shore here but I expect never a penny for my paines. Here is a vast Tax of £10000 or more upon the Planters occasioned by burning of severall ships which otherwise the Spaniards would have taken, which loss the Country must make good and this renders most of the Planters incapable of doing anything for the encouragement of Religion att present. If the Corporation would be pleased to send over a few Common-Prayer Books to give away to young persons they would be sutable and acceptable presents. I shall add no more att present but only my earnest desires and to hear from you. I am Rev. Sir yours and the whole honble Society's humble, grateful and

obedient Missionary and servant

Saml. Thomas.

P. S. Sr N. Johnson did expect to have received a letter from you. [Ibid, No. 86.]

[5.]

[TO HON. JOHN HODGES.]

Addressed: For /
/The hon^ble John Hodges
Eng: Merchant on College hill
London.

Carolina 22. March 1702/3.

Hon^rd Sir,

I writ to you formerly to desire you to receive £10. of the hon^ble Society for me, and to send them to me in Goods; I now humbly renew this request to you, but desire that you would send me no woolen but all linnen, some blew and white, and some all white, such as is common for gentlemen's shirts, and I desire it may be sent by Captain Cole who I hope is arrived safe and will return to us. (as I suppose) about September next. I bless God I have my health very well here, and an opportunity of doing much service to this Infant Church, and myself; and this People find abundant cause to praise God and to pray for your hon^ble Society. I hope good Sir you will pardon this trouble and grant me your daily Prayers and a liberty to correspond with you by letters

I am hon^rd Sir
Your's & the whole Societys
humble, grateful, dilligent
Missionary and servant
Saml Thomas. [Ibid, No. 95.]

[*To be continued in the next number of this magazine.*]

SOUTH CAROLINA GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND.

The following notes which I hope to contribute from time to time to the Magazine of the South Carolina Historical Society are culled from the mass of my own English notes and those of Mr. Henry Fitzgilbert Waters, confided by him to me This is similar to what I am doing for Virginia in the publication of the Virginia Historical Society. For a full explanation of the work of Mr. Waters and myself, see the Virginia Historical Magazine for January, 1903, page 291.

LOTHROP WITHINGTON,
30 Little Russell Street, W. C., London.

Edward Tynte, Esqr, constituted Governor of Carolina in America. Will 19 July 1709; proved 6 October 1710. Sole legatee and executrix : Mrs. Frances Kiluer of Brownlow Street in the parish of St. Giles in the Fields, co. Middlesex, spinster. Witnesses : Craven Palatine, Denbigh Dehmond, Will: Morgan, Abel Ketelby.

Smith, 220.

Catharine Harwood of London, widow. Will 7 December 1720; proved 15 December 1720. Poor of Kensington. Son Henry Harwood. Son-in-law John Eccleston (my daughter Isabella Eccleston his wife). Edward Harwood, kinsman to late husband. His two brothers John and Philip Harwood and Mary Cawdell their sister. Anne Hunt, sister of Mary Cawdell. Henry, Hannah, Anne, and Elizabeth Hunt, children of said Anne Hunt. William Harwood, son of late husband's brother Thomas. Nephew Arthur Middleton of Carolina. His son William Middleton.

Shaller, 255.

Christopher Arthur of Sypruss Barony in South Carolina, heir and devisee of uncle Dominick Arthur, late of South Carolina, deceased. Will 24 October 1724; proved 21 December 1724. Friend Thomas Atkins. Mother Mrs. Christian Arthur (city of Limerick). Kinsman Patrick Roche

of Limerick, merchant, son of uncle Francis Roche deceased and Anstace Roche als Arthur his wife. Kinsman Bartholomew Arthur, son of uncle Patrick Arthur of Limerick, deceased, and Katherine his wife.

Bolton, 260.

Robert Willison, late of South Carolina, but now in the parish of St. Saviour in Southwark, county Surrey, merchant. Will 2 February 1728/9; proved 16 May 1729. To my uncle George Oldner £100. To my wife Elizabeth Willison £120, also the yearly sum of £10 for life. To Mr. Zacheus Routh £100. Residuary legatees: my uncle George Oldner and the said Mr. Zacheus Routh, upon trust to place the same out and dispose of the interest thereof to such persons as my aunt Alice Oldner, the wife of the said George, shall direct, and after her decease, then amongst the children of my said uncle and aunt Oldner living. Executors: my said uncle George Oldner and the said Zacheus Routh. Witnesses: Thomas Davis, Samuel Carverley, Francis Priest. Proved 16 May 1729 by George Oldner, Zacheus Routh renouncing. Proved 14 April 1732 by Zacheus Routh, by affirmation (Qy. being of the Society of Friends.)

Abbott, 154.

Jesse Badenhop, late of South Carolina in America, bachelor, deceased. Administration granted 23 October 1740 to his uncle James Payzant, Esq.

Admon Act Book, 1740.

Francis Barbot, late of South Carolina in America, bachelor, deceased. Administration granted 8 December 1739 to his mother Susanna Barbot, widow.

Ditto, 1739.

Robert Bateman, late of Charles Town in South Carolina in America, bachelor, deceased. Administration granted 30 July 1728 to his father George Bateman, who makes an affirmation.

Ditto, 1728, fo. 145.

Charles Beswicke, late of South Carolina beyond seas,

bachelor, deceased. Administration granted 24 April 1734 to his brother John Beswicke.

Ditto, 1734.

Silence Beswicke, late of Charles Town in South Carolina deceased. Administration granted 3 September 1740 to Thomas Fludyer, attorney for John Beswick the husband, now residing in South Carolina.

Ditto, 1740.

Mary Beswicke, formerly Hill, late of Charles Town, South Carolina, beyond seas, deceased. Administration granted 3 July 1749 to her husband John Beswicke.

Ditto, 1749.

John Brockhall, late of South Carolina in America, bachelor, deceased. Administration granted 15 May 1742 to his brother Joseph Brockhall.

Ditto, 1742.

Elizabeth Hammerton of Charles Town, widow. Will 27 October 1738; proved 18 January 1749/50. To friend Ann de La Brasseur, Joseph Barry, Adam Beauchamp, and Thomas Bolton, executors, all estate real and personal in trust for my son Hollier Hammerton at the age of 21. If he do not attain to that age, then to my brother Nathaniel Hollier of the town of Lynn, county Norfolk, schoolmaster. Witnesses: Maurice Lewis, John Rattray, James Varnor. Codicil, 30 January 1738. My body to be buried with the corps of my deceased husband. Witnesses: Clement Sackville, John Rattray. Second codicil, 6 October 1748. All my clothes, furniture, &c., to Mary Roberts, widow, and make my negro woman Abba free. Administration to Nathaniel Hollier, the executors Anna de La Brasseur, Joseph Barry, Adam Beauchamp, and Thomas Bolton in no wise appearing, and Hollier Hammerton the son being dead.

Greenly, 16.

Richard Want of the parish of St. Olave, Southwarke, county Surrey, mariner. Will 5 April 1702; proved 20 May 1702. To wife Edith Want all and singular the pro-

ceeds and effects of thirty-two barrells of Pork which I adventured from Carolina to Jamaica in 1694 and consigned the same to my brother Mathew Want. To wife Edith Want and to her heirs for ever all that my messuage in Charles Towne in South Carolina in occupation of Alexander Parris, purchased of William Smith of Carolina, merchant. Residuary legatee and executrix: wife Edith Want. Witnesses: Mathias Pyne, Judith Woodcock, and William Holloway scrivenor in Shad Thames Southwarke.

Herne, 89.

James Rodgers of South Carolina (Captain James). Will January 1762; proved 9 June 1763. To Robert Raper, gent, £100. To James and Sarah Lockhart of St. John's Wapping, London, £200. The remainder of my estate to be lodged in the Bank of England and the interest paid yearly by my executors into the hands of James and Sarah Lockhart for the bringing up of their children. Executors: Mr. John Beswicke of London and Mr. Robert Raper of South Carolina. Made at Charles Town. Proved by John Beswicke with power reserved, &c.

Cæsar, 303.

Right Honorable John Lord Granville, Baron Granville of Potheridge. Will 21 August 1703; proved 17 March 1707/8. To wife and her heirs all my houses, mannors, &c. &c. in the kingdome of Ireland and also all those my shares of the respective provinces of Carolina and the Bahama Islands in America. Residuary legatee and executrix: my said wife. Witnesses: Nicho: Courtney, P: Otmieres, J: Haver. Proved by Rebecca Lady Granville.

Barrett, 62.

James Griffiths, Landgrave of Port Royall in Carolina. Will 6 January 1708/9; proved 3 February 1708/9. To my father John Griffiths of Carmarthen and his heirs forever all my letters patent under the Great Seale of Carolina together with the title of Landgrave of Port royall and the forty eight thousand acres of land by the said grant men-

tioned. To every one of my uncles and aunts both by my father and mother, and to every son and daughter that they have left behind them, and to every child of such, 1s. Residuary legatee and executor : said father John Griffiths. Witnesses : Jane Harriman, Margery Carpenter, Anthony Thomas.

Lane, 33.

Greves Adam of Charles Town in the province of South Carolina, mariner. Will 27 June 1737; proved 13 April 1738. Sole legatee and executor : friend Edward Stephens. Witnesses : Benjamin Morriott, William Hume, Archibald Ferguson. Administration granted to Edward Jasper, attorney for Edward Stephens, executor named in the will of Adam Greves, late of Charles Towne in South Carolina, but belonging to H. M. S. "Rose", bachelor, deceased, for the use of Edward Stephens, now residing in South Carolina.

Brodrepp, 91.

Daniel Axtell, late of Stoke Newington, Middlesex, but at Carolina deceased. Will 3 August 1678; proved 2 July 1687. To eldest daughter Sibella, son Daniel, daughter Mary, son Holland, daughter Rebeckah, daughter Elizabeth, and daughter Anne, £500 each at 21, or daughters at day of marriage. Executrix : wife Rebeckah, friend Henry Danvers, Esq., and Mr. William Pennington to assist her. Witnesses : Anne Cooper, Mary Catchpoull, Sarah Hill. Commission to Walter Needham, attorney for Rebecka Axtell, now at Carolina.

Foot, 90.

Joseph Chambers, late of Charles Town, South Carolina, in the West Indies, widower, deceased. Administration 6 May 1737 to his brother Chadwick Chambers.

Admon Act Book, 1737.

Henry Chardon, late of Charles Town in South Carolina, West Indies, bachelor, deceased. Administration 18 May 1739 to his sister Mary Ann Mareschæl, widow.

Ditto, 1739.

Peter Colleton, late of Fair Lawn in South Carolina, bachelor, deceased. Administration 2 March 1756 to William Feild, administrator (with will and codicil annexed) of John Colleton, Esq., deceased., the father of the said deceased, for the benefit of Sir John Colleton, Bart., a minor, and Elizabeth Mary Anne Colleton and Susanna Snell Colleton, infants, children of the said John Colleton, deceased.

Ditto, 1756.

George Cooke, late of South Carolina, bachelor, deceased. Administration 13 February 1755 to Elizabeth Cooke, spinster, attorney of Rebecca Cooke, spinster, now residing in South Carolina, sister of the said George.

Ditto, 1755.

Rev. Robert Cuming, late of South Carolina, clerk, bachelor, deceased. Administration 5 February 1754 to Isabella Campbell, widow, a creditor, Patrick Cuming, Walter Cuming, William Cuming, Jannett wife of Thomas Donald, and Christopher (sic) wife of John Ritchie, brothers and sisters of the defunct, being cited and not appearing.

Ditto, 1754.

Robert Dacres, late of the Province of Carolina, bachelor, deceased. Administration 28 April 1707 to Robert Johnson, Esq.. attorney for the Hon. Thomas Broughton, Esq., now deputy governor of Carolina, Dame Mary Dacres, mother of the defunct, first renouncing.

Ditto, 1707, folio 72.

John Dedicott, late of South Carolina, bachelor, deceased Administration 11 April 1718 to his mother Elizabeth Dedicott, widow.

Ditto 1718, folio 70.

Ann Gibson, widow of Daniel Gibson of South Carolina, surgeon, deceased. Will 22 December 1735; proved 2 January 1735/6. I give to my good friend the Rev^d Mr. Lawrence Neill all my goods, together with £200 and the interest thereof due to me by bill 20 February 1735/6 by John

Kellaway Packer in London, also all my plantation two miles up the path near Charles Town in South Carolina. Executor : the said Rev^d Mr. Lawrence Neill. Witnesses : Philip Cadel, Thomas Cooke, Ralph Kent, scrivenor.

Derby, 8.

Mary Vernod of South Carolina, but now in Blackmore Street, county Middlesex, widow. Will 22 June 1739; proved 30 June 1739. To son George Vernod all my goods. Executor : George Cook, Esq. Witnesses : Blanch Bromley, Thomas Harrison.

Henchman, 141.

Benjamin Stead, formerly of the province of South Carolina, but now of Berners Street, in the parish of St. Mary Le Bone, county Middlesex, merchant. Will 16 May 1766; proved 10 June 1776. My body to be laid by my late dear wife. To brother William Stead of Limpsfield, county Surrey, £100. To each of my friends, Ralph Izard, son of Henry Izard, late of Gooscricke, Daniell Blake, Esq., and Gabriel Manigault of South Carolina, £50 each, and to William Blake, Esq., late of South Carolina, £20. I direct my executors to make a valuation of my whole estate and divide it into four equal parts, two of which I give to my son Benjamin Stead, one fourth part to my daughter Mary Stead, and the other fourth part to my daughter Elizabeth, now Elizabeth Izard, Benjamin my son to allow £12,000 upon the lands purchased of Mr. Read in Georgia with the charges thereon, £2,000, and £50 a head for every negro. Executors: my son Benjamin Stead and my daughters Mary Stead and Elizabeth Izard. Witnesses : William Richards, Thomas Mesnard, Arabela Holmes. Proved by Benjamin Stead, Esq., the son, and Mary Stead, spinster, the daughter, with power reserved, &c., to Elizabeth Izard, wife of Ralph Izard.

Bellas, 285.

David Graeme of Charles Town in the province of South Carolina, Esq. Will 12 July 1766; proved 22 April 1778. Sole legatee and executrix : wife Anne Graeme, but, in case

she be absent from this province at my decease, then I commit the care of my estate to my friends Thomas Middleton and James Skirving of the said province, Esquires. Witnesses: John Moultrie, John Hume, Mord Mc Sartan. Proved by Anne Graeme.

Hay, 154.

WILLIAM SMITH AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

By A. S. Salley, Jr.[1]

William Smith, the founder of a family distinguishd in the annals of South Carolina, married, about 1690, Elizabeth Schenckingh, daughter of Bernard Schenckingh,[2] sometime Sheriff of Berkeley County, S. C., and a Proprietor's Deputy in the Grand Council,[3] formerly of Barbadoes,[4] and died about 1710.[5] His widow *d.* ab. 1751.[6]

---

[1] The compiler is indebted to Mr. D. E. Huger Smith for valuable notes on this family.

[2] May 27, 1695, Mrs. Elizabeth "Schencking", widow of Bernard "Schenking", Esq., entered a caviat to the estate of her son Bernard "Schenkingh".

May 31, 1695, William Smith, Esq., entered a caviat to the estate of Bernard "Schenckingh", son of Bernard "Schenckingh", Esq., late of this Province, in right of his wife, Mrs. Elizabeth Smith, eldest daughter of the said Bernard "Schenckingh". (Probate Court records, Charleston County, Book 1692-93, p. 4.)

[3] *Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society*, Vol. I.

[4] On page 458 of the "list of Owners and possessors of land Hired Seruants & Apprentices, Bought Seruants & Negroes in ye Parish of St Michaells", Barbadoes, published in Hotten's *Lists of Emigrants to America, 1600-1700*, appears the name of "Barnard Shenkingh" as owner of ten acres of land, and on page 490 of the abstract from the register of Christ Church Parish, Barbadoes, published in the same volume, we find the following record under January, 1678/9:

"Elizabeth of ye age of 8 years, and Katherine of ye Age of Seaven years and Amarinzia of ye Age of 5 years, and Benja of ye Age of 7 moneths, all children of Bernard and Elizabeth Schenckingh were bapt } babt : ye 3d"

And on page 429 of the register of St. Michael's Parish, Barbadoes, published in the same volume, we find this entry under September 25, 1678: "Hannah ye daughter of Mr Bernard Schenken."

[5] Will made Aug. 10, 1710.

[6] The will of Elizabeth Smith, proved June 7, 1751, mentions dau. "Amerentia" Taylor, son John Smith, son-in-law Peter Taylor, dau. Catherine Greenland, grand-son Benjamin Smith. (Abstract furnished by Mr. D. E. H. Smith.)

Issue :

1. I. Benjamin Smith, *d.* young.[7]
2. II. William Smith.
3. III. John Smith.
4. IV. Thomas Smith.
5. V. Catherine Smith, *m.*, July 13, 1749, William Greenland.[8]
6. VI. Anne Smith, *m.*, November 26, 1738, Dr. Thomas Dale[9] (2d. wife); *d.* January (buried 28th), 1742[9] (1743, new style).
7. VII. Amarinthia Smith, *m.*, Oct. 8, 1719 Benjamin Gibbes[10] (*b.* Jany. 10, 1681), who *d.* in January, 1722, and she subsequently *m.* Peter Taylor.[11] (Issue by both marriages.)

---

[7] July 11, 1766, James Parsons and William Glen conveyed to John Izard part of lot 36 in Charles Town, reciting that by the will of William Smith, made Aug. 30, 1710, he bequeathed to his wife Elizabeth in trust for his son Benjamin until he reached the age of 21 lot 36 in Charles Town and the house thereon, and that the said Benjamin Smith died in infancy and unmarried and that upon his death the house and part of the lot became vested in William Smith, the younger, eldest son of the said William Smith, the elder, as eldest son and heir at law to the said Wm. Smith, the elder, and that William Smith, the younger, being so seized and possessed did in his lifetime make a will appointing his wife Elizabeth executrix and his brothers-in-law Peter Taylor and Thomas Dale and friends Wm. Elliott and John Stanyarne exors., and directing that this part of lot 36 and the premises thereof be sold by them, and that on Feb. 1, 1759, Peter Taylor, surviving exor., conveyed the property to Mary Cooper and the said James Parsons and William Glen. (Mesne Conveyance records, Charleston Co., Book F. No. 3, p. 156.)

[8] "1749, July 13th Then was married William Greenland & Catherine Smith ℘ Lic."—Register of St Philip's Parish.

[9] Register of St. Philip's Parish. See also Vol. II. of this magazine, p. 139.

Nov. 6, 1738, Anne Smith, shortly to marry Thomas Dale, conveyed property in trust to Wm. Smith and Peter Taylor.

[10] Chart of the Gibbes family, by Rev. Dr. Robert Wilson. Their only child, Elizabeth Gibbes, *b.* July 31, 1720, *m.* Joseph Izard. (See Vol. II. of this magazine, pp. 227-228.)

[11] The will of Peter Taylor, dated July 1, 1765, and proved Oct. 11, 1765, names friends Benjamin Smith, of Charles Town and his brother

2.

William Smith [William [1]], *m.* Elizabeth Williamson; *d.* in December, 1741, or January, 1742.[12]

Thomas Smith; brother Joseph Taylor, of Whitehaven, merchant; sister Elizabeth Taylor, of Dublin, spinster; his first wife's niece, Margaret Evance, Brown Hall plantation; Jane Douxsaint, dau of Paul Douxsaint by his first wife, Rebecca; kinsman Nathaniel Rayner alias Raynor and his son William Rayner; Roger Smith, son of brother Thomas Smith and his brother Peter Smith; friend and brother the said Thomas Smith slaves that belonged to his last wife and silver plate that had been brought to him from Cape Fear, plantation in St. Paul's called the War House; Broom Hall plantation to said brother Thomas Smith; plantation of Wassammasaw to Peter Waring, son of John and Catherine Waring; nephew Peter Taylor, of Whitehaven, son of Joseph Taylor; cousin George Walker, of Bristol; friends said Benjamin Smith, Thomas Smith and worthy neighbor, Mr. Benjamin Smith, of Goose Creek, three best horses; exors. nephew Peter Taylor, brother Joseph Taylor, said Benjamin Smith and his bro. Thomas and said Benjamin Smith, of Goose Creek. (Abstract furnished by Mr. D. E. H. Smith.)

"Tuesday last died, at Goose-Creek, in the 65th year of his age, the last 40 of which he lived in this colony, Peter Taylor, Esq. a native of Ireland, formerly commissary-general, and a gentleman universally beloved."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Saturday, October 5, 1765.

[12] The will of William Smith, of St. Philip's Parish, Charles Town, planter, made Dec. 30, 1741, and proved January 28, 1741 (1742, new style), mentions mother Elizabeth Smith, wife Elizabeth, daughters Elizabeth, Mary, Sarah, Rebecca and Margaret, prospective son-in-law Nicholas Burnham; brothers-in-law Peter Taylor and Thomas Dale and friends Wm. Elliott and John Stanyarne, exors., wife, exix. Witnesses: Catherine, Ann and Benjamin Smith. (P. C. R., C. Co., Book 1740-47, p. 60.)

Feb. 2, 1760 an agreement was entered into between Peter Taylor, exor. of William Smith, eldest son of William Smith; Elijah Prioleau, Andrew Smith and Joseph Smith, exors., and Margaret Smith, exix., of John Smith, another son of William Smith; Thomas Evance and Margaret, his wife, only surviving daughter and devisee of Wm. Smith, the younger; and Paul Douxsaint, guardian of Jane Douxsaint, his daughter, only child of Rebecca Douxsaint, another daughter and devisee of Wm. Smith, the younger, which recites that Wm. Smith, the elder, at the time of his death was seized of a plantation of 250 acres on the north side of Ashley River on Charles Town Neck, originally

Issue :

8. I. Elizabeth Smith, *m.*, Dec. 31, 1741, Nicholas Burnham.[13]

9. II. Mary Smith, *b.* Dec. 1724*; *d.* young and unm.

10. III. Sarah Smith, *d.* young and unm.

11. IV. Rebecca Smith, *b.* Nov. 11, 1731*; *m.* Paul Douxsaint. (Issue.)

12. V. Margaret Smith, *m.* Thomas Evance. (Iss.)

3.

John Smith [William [1]], *m.*, January 23, 1723 (1724), Margaret Williamson[14]; *d.* in Sept. or Oct., 1753.[15]

---

granted by the Lords Proprietors to James Martell Goulard de Varvent, and the dwelling thereon where he then resided and which he directed to be equally divided between his two sons, William and John, that John had subsequently died leaving a will in which he named his wife Margaret, exix., and sons Andrew and Joseph Smith and son-in-law Elijah Prioleau, exors., that Wm. Smith subsequently died leaving a will in which he named his wife Elizabeth, exix., and his brothers-in-law Peter Taylor and Thomas Dale and others, exors., and his daughters Elizabeth, Mary, Sarah, Rebecca and Margaret, of whom Mary and Sarah had died unmarried, Rebecca had married Paul Douxsaint and Margaret had married Thomas Evance. (M. C. R., Charleston Co., Book L No. 8, p. 8.)

[13] "Then was Married Nicholas Burnham and Elizabeth Smith ⅊ L."—Entry for Dec. 31, 1741, register of St. Philip's Parish, p. 183.

* Register of St. Philip's Parish.

[14] "John Smith of Charlestown & Margaret Williamson mard Jany 23, 1723"—MS. copy (made by Mr. Wm. S. Hastie) of register of St. Andrew's Parish in Charleston Library.

The will of Richard Williamson, dated March 16, 1737, proved Feb. 2, 1738, mentions beloved sisters Elizabeth and Margaret Smith; sister Elizabeth's eldest dau., Elizabeth; brother Benjamin, niece Phœbe, niece "Amarintia" Smith, brother Henry. (Abstract furnished by Mr. D. E. H. Smith.)

[15] The will of Col. John Smith, of Colleton County, made Sept. 6, 1753, and proved Oct. 19, 1753, mentions wife Margaret, sons Andrew and Joseph, son-in-law Elijah Prioleau, dau. Ann Prioleau, dau. "Amarinzia" Smith, and "other children" (names not given). Witnesses: Paul Douxsaint, Joseph Greenland and Wm. Greenland. (P. C. R., C. G., Book 1752-56, p. 116 et seq.)

Issue :

13. I. Andrew Smith.
14. II. Joseph Smith.
15. III. Anne Smith, *m.* Elijah Prioleau. (Iss.)
16. IV. Charlotte Smith, *d.* unm. ab. 1776.[16]
17. V. Phœbe Smith, *m.* Thomas Farr.[17] (Issue.)
18. VI. Catherine Smith, *m.* John Waring. (Issue.)
19. VII. Amarinthia Smith, *m.* Benjamin Elliott; *d.* July 4, 1767.[18] (Issue.)

4.

Thomas Smith [William [1]], *m.* Sabina Smith, dau. of Landgrave (2nd.) Thomas Smith; *d.* in 1723 or 1724.[19] (His widow *m.* Thomas Taylor.)

Sept. 12, 1761, "Margaret Smith of Colleton County in St Paul's Parish in the Province of So Carolina, Widow," conveyed negroes and other personal property to her daughters. Amarinthia and Charlotte. (P. C. R., C. Co., Book M M, pp. 57 and 58.)

[16] "Charlotte Smith of St Andrew's Parish", in her will, made Nov. 18, 1776, mentions her bro. Jos. Smith: cousin John Prioleau; cousins John, Peter, Richard and Benj. Waring; bro.-in-law John Waring: bro.-in-law Benj. Elliott; sister Phœbe Farr, cousin Benj. William son's estate; cousin Thomas Farr.. (P. C. R., C. Co., Book 1774-78, p. 473.) "Cousin" is used here, undoubtedly, for nephew.

[17] Thomas Farr, of Charles Town, in his will, made May 27, 1775 mentions his wife "Phebe", sons Thomas, John, Nathaniel and Joseph, nephew Thos. Dunbar, niece Mary Dunbar, and names Benjamin Elliott and sons Thomas and John as exors. (P. C. R., C. Co., Book 1776-84, p. 207.)

"Phebe Farr of Saint Paul's parish Coleton County", in her will, made July 6, 1780, and proved Jany. 29, 1783, mentions her lands heired from her brother Joseph Smith, and her sons Thomas, John, Nathaniel and Joseph. (P. C. R., C. Co., Book 1776-84, p. 296.)

[18] "DIED.] July 4, Mrs. —— Elliott, Wife of Benjamin Elliott. Esq."—*The South Carolina Gazette: And Country Journal*, Tuesday, July 7, 1767.

[19] His will, made May 30, 1723, and proved March 27, 1724, mentions his mother Elizabeth Smith; son Benjamin; uncle Schenckingh; son Thomas; dau. Anne; brothers William Smith and John Smith; sisters Catherine and Anne; wife Sabina; uncle Benjamin Schenckingh, brother-in-law Benjamin Waring and bro. Wm. Smith, exors.

Issue :

20. I. Benjamin Smith.

21. II. Anne Smith, prob. *d.* young as no mention is made of her in her mother's will.

22. III. Thomas Smith (commonly called "Thomas Smith of Broad-street"). He *m.* Sarah Moore (14), dau. of Roger Moore and Catherine Rhett (6), and an account of his descendants has been given in the January and April issues of this magazine.

20.

Benjamin Smith [Thomas [2], William [1]], *b.* in 1718; *m.* Anne Loughton[20], who *d.* Feb. 29, 1760[21]; *m.* next, Oct. 2,

---

(Abstract furnished by Mr. D. E. H. Smith). The appraisement of his estate was made July 20, 1724. (P. C. R., C. Co., Book 1724-25, p. 23.) Landgrave Smith mentions his son-in-law Benjamin Waring, husband of his dau. Ann, in his will.

"Sabina Taylor Wife of Thomas Taylor of the parish of St James's on Goose Creek In Berkley County planter", in her will, made Dec. 5, 1734, and proved Sept. 3, 1735, mentions her dau. Sabina Taylor (under 16 and unm.) and her father (Thomas Taylor) and two brothers (Benj. and Thomas Smith); her eldest son Benjamin (Smith), to whom she gave the "Wedding Ring I had for his father, the Great Bible", &c.; her son Thomas (Smith), to whom she gave the "Mourning Ring I had for his Father", &c.; her "former husband Colonel Thomas Smith"; her "Husband Mr Thos Taylor and Capt. Peter Taylor", exors. (P. C. R., C. Co., Book 1732-37, p. 202.)

20 William Loughton, in his will, made Dec. 7, 1727, and proved July 17, 1728, mentions his wife Mary and daughters Mary and Ann. (P. C. R., C. Co., Book 1727-29, p. 118.)

Aug. 11, 1744, Robert Brewton and Mary, his wife, conveyed to George Heskell lot 14 granted in 1678 to John Bulline from whom it passed to John Crosskeys, Dec. 11, 1695; sold to Edward Loughton and he dying said moiety descended to his son William Loughton, who by his last will left it to his wife Mary, now Mary Brewton, and to his daughters Mary and Ann Loughton, now the wives of William Matthewes and Benjamin Smith respectively. (M. C. R., C. Co., B B, 213.)

21 "Yesterday died greatly lamented, Mrs. ANNE SMITH, the Wife of *Benjamin Smith*, Esq; Speaker of the Honourable Commons-House of

1760, Mary Wragg[22]; was a contributor to Rev. Alexander Garden's school for the negroes in Charles Town in 1743-4[23]; was a subscriber to the Ludlam school for the poor of St. James's Parish, Goose Creek, in 1744, to the amount of £50.[24]; was elected to the Commons House of Assembly from St. Philip's Parish in 1748[25]; was reëlected at the elections held Oct. 22d. and 23d. 1751[26], Oct. 29th. and 30th. 1754[27], Sept. 23d. and 24th. 1760[28], and Oct. 12th. and 13th. 1762[29]; was elected Speaker of the Commons House April 8, 1755[30]; reëlected Oct. 8, 1760[31]; reëlected Oct. 26, 1762[32]; appointed, in 1766, an Associate Justice of the Common Pleas for South Carolina[33]; elected to the Commons House of Assembly from St. John's, Colleton, at a special election held September 19th. and 20th. 1769[34]; *d.* at Newport,

---

Assembly of this Province."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Saturday, March 1, 1760. There is a tombstone to her memory in St. Philip's church yard.

22 "On thursday the 2d inst. the hon. *Benjamin Smith*, Esq; was married to miss *Mary Wragg*, one of the daughters of the hon: *Joseph Wragg*, Esq; deceased."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Saturday, Oct. 11, 1760. (This notice was inadvertently omitted from Salley's compilation of "*Marriage Notices in The South-Carolina Gazette.*)

23 *The History of South Carolina under the Royal Government* (McCrady), p. 246.

24 Ibid. 486.

25 *The South-Carolina Gazette*, July 9, 1748.

26 Ibid, November 8, 1751.

27 Ibid, November 14, 1754.

28 Ibid, September 27, 1760.

29 Ibid, October 23, 1762.

30 "On the 7th Instant the General Assembly of this Province met pursuant to Adjournment: And on the 8th, the House of Assembly chose the Honourable Benjamin Smith, Esq; for their Speaker, the Honourable Mr. *Middleton* being prevented, by an Accident, from attending."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Thursday, April 17, 1755.

31 *The South-Carolina Gazette*, Oct. 11, 1760.

32 Ibid, Oct. 30, 1762.

33 *The History of South Carolina under the Royal Government* (McCrady), p. 573.

34 *The South-Carolina Gazette*, Sept. 21, 1769, and the same for Sept. 20, 1770.

HON. BENJAMIN SMITH. MRS. BENJAMIN SMITH.

From original paintings (owned by the Carolina Art Association) by Jeremiah Theus.

R. I., July 28, 1770.[35] In his will, made Feb. 15, 1768, and "Proved in the Court of Ordinary before the Govr 24th August 1770", he mentions wife Mary, to whom he gave all the slaves not otherwise distributed, such household furniture, plate, linen and bedding as she should make choice of—provided the whole did not exceed £3500 in value, all liquors and provisions in the house at his death, riding chair, chaise and two horses which she should choose, brick tenement on the Bay then rented by Peter Manigault during her widowhood only, pew in St. Philip's during widowhood and declares the premises given to be exclusive of the £14,000 current money settled on her before marriage in lieu of her fortune and which sum he directs his executors to pay her within three months after his death; son Thomas Loughton Smith,

[35] "On Saturday morning last died, in this town, in the 53d year of his age, the Hon. BENJAMIN SMITH, Esq; of Charlestown, South-Carolina. He was a gentleman possessed of every amiable qualification necessary to endear or sweeten life.—Blessed with an excellent disposition, he added to his own, by imparting happiness to others:—And having acquired a very extensive fortune in trade, he made it greatly subservient to relieve the poor and succour the distressed.—The love and tenderness of the husband, the affection of the parent, the humanity of the master, and the sincerity of the friend, were eminently conspicuous in his character.—During a most painful illness of five weeks, he was never once heard to repine or murmur, but sustained the severe conflict with that composure and serenity of mind, which nothing could inspire, but the consciousness of a well spent life, and a firm reliance on the merits of his saviour.—The inhabitants of the town of Newport, sensible of his worth, had interested themselves in his recovery; the news of his death, though for many days expected, spread a gloom over every countenance. They had presaged many agreeable consequences from his settling amongst them, but alas! how uncertain all human affairs! their hopes are at an end, their expectations are blasted.—His remains, attended by a great number of the principal people of the town, anxious to testify their respect to his memory, were carried to Trinity Church, on Sunday Evening, where the funeral service was read, and a well adapted, pathetic discourse, from I Cor. xv. 19. was delivered by the Rev. Mr. Bisset; after which they were interred in the Church-Yard.—He has left a widow and three children in this place, besides a numerous family in Carolina, to bemoan their great and irreparable loss."—Newport letter of July 30th published in *The South-Carolina Gazette*, Thursday, August 16, 1770.

to whom he gave the lot and dwelling at the corner of Church and Broad streets where the said Thomas Loughton Smith then lived, his pew in St. Michael's on condition that he and his heirs should annually pay £25 currency to such minister as should preach a sermon every New Year's day in St. Michael's; daughter Susannah Smith, to whom he gave £15,000 current money and two slaves; son William Smith to whom he gave a lot on Broad Street adjoining that given to son Thomas Loughton with the two brick tenements thereon then rented to Mr. Troup and Mr. Courtonne, £15,000 and four Slaves; daughter Judith Smith, to whom he gave £12,000 and two slaves; son Benjamin Wragg Smith, to whom he gave one third of Dockon plantation (2960 acres), St. John's, Berkeley, and the lot and brick tenement on the Bay at death or marriage of his mother, £12,000 current money; dau. Mary Smith, to whom he gave £12,000 current money; dau. Ann Motte, who, with her bro. Tho. Loughton Smith, was to receive such household furniture, plate, linen, &c. as their mother should not choose; niece Ann Taylor, dau. of Andrew and Sabina Taylor, friends Rev. Robt. Smith and Mrs. Gertrude Rantowle; appoints bro. Thos. Smith, son Thomas Loughton Smith, son-in-law Isaac Motte and bro.-in-law Miles Brewton, exors.; leaves £1000 to the poor of Charles Town, £1000 to South Carolina Society, £1000 to Charlestown Library Society; gives freedom to his old slave Phylis who formerly belonged to his father and directs his son Thomas Loughton to pay her £20 per annum from the estate devised to him; directs exors. to sell residue of slaves, the lot and house where he then resided, his plantation called Accabee, on Ashley River, and all other lands not devised by the will and to divide the proceeds among his children as directed. Wm. Glen, Ro. Brisbane and Dan. Grattan, witnesses. By Codicil annexed May 26, 1770, he bequeathed to sister Sabina Taylor, wife of Andrew Taylor, £80 yearly for life. A codicil of May 25, 1770, recites that he has sold his share in Dockon and gives son

Benj. Wragg lot of land north of St. Philip's Church, and mentions the birth of three children, Sabina, Charlotte and Jos. Allen since the making of the will, and provides for them £12,000 each. By a letter from Newport, R. I., July 5, 1770, and annexed to the will, he directed that £50. sterling be given from his est. to the fund for a new organ for St. Philip's.[36]

His widow, Mrs Mary (Wragg) Smith *d.* in April, 1777.[37]

Issue : First wife.

23. I. Thomas Loughton Smith, *b.* 1741.

24. II. John Smith, *b.* Dec. 27, 1843*; *d.* young.

25. III. Anne Smith, *b.* April 18, 1745*; *m.*, Dec. 15, 1763, Isaac Motte*[38]; *d.* Nov. 15, 1772.[39] (Issue.)

26. IV. Susannah Smith, *m.* Barnard Elliott, who *d.* Oct. 25, 1778[40]; *m.* next, Capt. Patrick

---

[36] P. C. R., C. Co., Book 1761-77, p. 489.

[37] "DEATHS." * * * "Mrs. Mary Smith Widow of the late Hon. Benjamin Smith, Esq."—*The South-Carolina and American General Gazette*, Thursday, April 17, 1777.

* Register of St. Philip's Parish.

[38] "On thursday last, Mr. Isaac Motte, late an officer in the army, and son to the public treasurer of this province, was married to Miss Anne Smith, daughter to Benjamin Smith, Esq; late speaker of the commons house of assembly."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Saturday Dec. 17, 1763.

[39] "Last Sunday Morning died, much regretted, that Ornament to her Sex, as a Christian, Wife, Mother, Friend, Mistress, &c. Mrs. Anne Motte, (eldest Daughter of the late Hon. Benjamin Smith) the Wife of Isaac Motte, Esq:"—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Thursday, November 17, 1772.

[40] "On the 25th Day of October,
In the Strength of his Days departed this Life,
BARNARD ELLIOTT, Esquire,
A Member of the General Assembly,
And Lieutenant-Colonel
Of the Continental Corps of Artillery
In this State.
As a MAN,
He was charitable, humane, benevolent;

Carnes, who *d.* June 15, 1786[41]; *d.*———— July 1, 1776, she presented a stand of colors (two flags) to the 2d. South Carolina Regiment, and one of the flags was captured by the British at the siege of Savannah, Oct. 9, 1779, Lieutenant Bush and Sergeant William Jasper losing their lives trying to save it, while Lieutenant Gray was killed defending the other, which was saved, but later fell into the hands of the British at the fall of Charles Town, May 12, 1780.[42]

27. v. William Loughton Smith.

As a GENTLEMAN,
Affable, yet inobtrusive,
Polite, yet unaffected;
The heart-felt Duties of Husband and Father,
He fill'd in a Manner truly worthy of Imitation;
As a BROTHER,
Affection and Tenderness guided
His Conduct;
As a FRIEND,
He was warm, attached, steady and sincere;
As a CITIZEN,
He was as laudably jealous of civil Rights and Privileges,
As zealous in supporting them;
As a SOLDIER,
He was manly, brave, spirited and capable;
As a CHRISTIAN,
He was religious without Superstition,
Devout without Enthusiasm.
HE DIED!
With the noble Firmness of the first Possession,
The Resignation and Confidence of the latter.
M,DCC,LXXVIII."—*The South-Carolina and American General Gazette,* Thursday, Oct. 29, 1778.

41 "DIED.] Last Thursday, at his plantation at Ashepoo, PATRICK CARNES, Esq; late Captain in the Continental line, much regretted by a very numerous acquaintance."—*The Charleston Morning Post, and Daily Advertiser*, Saturday, June 17, 1786.

42 *The History of South Carolina in the Revolution, 1775-1780* (McCrady), p. 415. Diary of Barnard Elliott, *Year Book,* City of Charleston, 1889, p. 221.

28. VI. Catherine Smith, *d.* young.

Second wife.

29. VII. Judith Smith, *m.*, in 1778, James Ladson; *d.* ab. 1820.[43] (Issue.)

30. VIII. Benjamin Wragg Smith, *d.* young.

31. IX. Mary Smith, *m.*, Nov. 17, 1787, John Gibbes.[45]

32. X. Sabina Smith, *d.* young.

33. XI. Charlotte Smith, *d.* young.

34. XII. Joseph Allen Smith.

23.

Thomas Loughton Smith [Benjamin[3], Thomas[2], William[1]], *b.* in 1741; *m.*, May 29, 1763, Elizabeth Inglis[46]; was elected to the Commons House of Assembly of the Province of South Carolina from St. Michael's Parish at the election held Tuesday and Wednesday, December 15th. and 16th. 1772[47]; *d.* April 16, 1773.[48]

---

[43] "MARRIAGE. Capt. James Ladson, of the 1st regiment, to Miss Judith Smith, daughter of the deceased Hon. Benjamin Smith, Esq." —*The South-Carolina and American General Gazette*, Thursday, Oct. 8, 1778. Her will was made Nov. 13, 1816; added to Feb. 14, 1818, and proved Sept. 23, 1820. She therein mentions her children. (P. C. R., C. Co., Book F., 216.) One of her daughters, Charlotte Augusta Ladson, *m.* John Simmons Bee (141), and an account of their descendants was published in the January and April issue of this magazine.

[45] Gibbes Chart (by Rev. Dr. Robert Wilson).

[46] "Last sunday Mr. Thomas Loughton Smith, son of the hon. the speaker of the commons house of assembly of this province, was married to Miss Elizabeth Inglis, daughter of Mr. George Inglis, merchant."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Saturday, June 4, 1763.

[47] *The South-Carolina Gazette*, Thursday, December 17, 1772.

[48] "Last Friday Noon died, in Consequence of a Fall which he had from his Horse on Monday, and in the 33d Year of his Age, the *social, benevolent, humane, affable* and *friendly* THOMAS LOUGHTON SMITH, Esq; a Native and eminent Merchant of this Town, and one of the Representatives of the Parish of St. Michael, in the present General Assembly —*The* GENERAL GAZETTE, *of last Friday, has said* MUCH *of this valuable Man, yet* NOT MORE *than is* TRUE. —No member of this Community ever lived more universally and deservedly esteemed here:

Issue :

35. I. Elizabeth Smith, *m.*, May 6, 1784, Lieut. Campbell of His Britanic Majesty's 63d Regiment.[49]

36. II. Ann Loughton Smith.

37. III. Claudia Smith, *m.* Hon. Henry Izard; *d.* July 26, 1855.[50] (No. issue.)

38. IV. Maria Smith.

27.

William Loughton Smith [Benjamin [3], Thomas [2], William [1]], *b.*——— —175–; educated at Hackney and at Gen-

---

And it is *indeed true*, in *this* Instance, that *many* Gentlemen (of Mr. Smith's numerous Friends and Acquaintance) have 'put themselves in deep Mourning, on the melancholy Occasion of so great a Loss, and to testify their Respect to the Memory of so worthy a Character.' "—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Monday, April 19, 1773.

"Friday last died here, universally lamented; (occasioned by a Fall he unfortunately had from his Horse, on Monday the 12th Instant) in the 33d Year of his Age, Thomas-Loughton Smith, Esq; one of the Representatives in Assembly for this Town, and an eminent Merchant. —By the Death of this worthy Man, the Community has lost a most valuable Member, his sorrowful Widow an affectionate Husband, his Children a kind Parent, and the Poor a great Benefactor.—His remains were interred on Saturday Evening in the Family Vault in St. Philip's Church Yard, attended by a great Number of the principal Inhabitants of the Town, and several Strangers."—*The South-Carolina Gazette; And Country Journal*, Tuesday, April 20, 1773.

Thomas Loughton Smith, in his will, made Oct. 28, 1771, and proved April 30, 1773, mentions wife Elizabeth, eldest dau. Elizabeth, second dau. Ann Loughton, third dau. Claudia, fourth dau. Maria, father-in-law George Inglis, bro. Wm. Smith (then a minor), Alexander Inglis (nephew of George), and possible posthumous child or children. (P. C. R., C. Co., Book 1771-74, p. 365.)

[49] "Thursday was married at Stono, Lieut. Campbell, of the 63d British regiment, to Miss Betsey Smith, daughter of the deceased Thomas-Loughton Smith, Esq; of this City."—*The South-Carolina Gazette, and Public Advertiser*, Wednesday, May 12, 1784. The same notice was published in both *The Gazette of the State of South-Carolina*, and the *South Carolina Gazette and General Advertiser*, of Thursday, May 13, 1784.

[50] *The Charleston Courier*, July 27, 1855; Vol. II. of this magazine, p. 219.

eve[51]; studied law in the Middle Temple; was admitted to the bar in Charleston in 1784[52]; elected a member of the House of Representatives of S. C. from St. James's, Goose Creek, at the election held Monday and Tuesday, November 29th and 30th, 1784[53]; *m.*, May 1, 1786, Charlotte Izard (*d.* Jany. 8, 1792)[54]; reëlected at election held Monday and Tuesday, Nov. 27th and 28th, 1786[55]; elected to 1st. Congress from the Charleston district in 1788[56]; reëlected to 2d. 3d. 4th. and 5th, Congresses; resigned in 1797 to accept the post of Charge d'affaires in Portugal; was transferred to the Spanish mission in 1800 and was relieved in 1801; was the Federal candidate for Congress against Hon. Robert Marion in the Charleston district in 1804, but was defeated; *m.* again, Dec. 19, 1805, Charlotte Wragg[57]; was sometime president of the Santee Canal Company[58]; sometime vice-president of the Charleston Library Society[59]; sometime vice-president of the St. Cecilia Society[60]; was elected Grand Master of the Ancient York

---

51 See Vol. III. of this magazine, p. 215; Vol. IV., pp. 30. 32, 100, 216.

52 O'Neall's *Bench and Bar of South Carolina*, Vol. II., p. 63.

53 *The Charleston Morning Post, and Daily Advertiser*, Sat., Dec. 4, 1784.

54 "MARRIED.] Last Monday at Goose-creek, the Hon. WILLIAM SMITH, Esq; to Miss CHARLOTTE IZARD, Daughter of RALPH IZARD, jun. Esq."—*The Charleston Morning Post, and Daily Advertiser*, Friday, May 5, 1786. The same notice in *The Charleston Evening Gazette* for the same day.

"MARRIED.] At the Elms, William Smith, Esq; of this city, to the amiable Miss Charlotte Izard, daughter of Ralph Izard, jun. Esq."—*The State Gazette of South-Carolina*, Monday, May 8, 1786.

Vol. II. of this magazine, p. 217.

55 *The Charleston Morning Post and Daily Advertiser*, Friday. Dec. 1, 1786.

56 His seat was unsuccessfully contested by Dr. David Ramsay, the historian.

57 "Married, on Thursday evening, by the Rev. Mr. Pogson, the Hon. Wm. Loughton Smith, to Miss Charlotte Wragg, daughter of the late Wm. Wragg, Esq. of Ashley Barony."—*Charleston Courier*, Saturday, December 21, 1805.

58 *Charleston Courier*, Tuesday, January 19, 1808.

59 Ibid, Thursday, January 21, 1808.

60 Ibid, February 20, 1808.

Masons of South Carolina June 25, 1808[61]; sometime a lieutenant in the Washington Fencibles[62]; *d.* Dec. 1812.[63] Gilbert Stuart painted a portrait of him*, and Sartain is said to have made an engraving from it. He was the author of numerous books pamphlets and essays, chiefly political. The following is a partial bibliography of his writings :

The | politicks | and views | of a certain | party, | displayed. | Printed in the year M,DCC,XCII.

O., pp. 36. Thomas Jefferson was the "certain party" criticized in this pamphlet. The Charleston Library Society's copy, which originally belonged to William Loughton Smith and which is bound up in a volume of pamphlets collected by him and bearing his book-plate, has endorsed on the title page in Smith's handwriting : "By William Smith—1792"

The | pretensions of | Thomas Jefferson | to the | presidency | examined; | and the | charges against | John Adams | refuted. | Addressed to the citizens of America in general; | and particularly to the | electors | of the | president. | United States, October 1796.

O., pp. 64.

The | pretensions of | Thomas Jefferson | to the | presidency | examined; | and the | charges against | John Adams | refuted. | Addressed to the citizens of America in general, | and particularly to the | electors | of the | president. | Part the second. | United States, November 1796.

O., pp. half title 11 + 70.

---

61 Ibid, May 18th. and June 27th. 1808. *City Gazette and Commercial Daily Advertiser*, Dec. 21st. and 23d. 1812.

62 "John Hinckley Mitchell, Esq. was on Monday last, elected Lieutenant of the Washington Fencibles, in the room of William Loughton Smith, Esq. deceased."—*City Gazette and Commercial Daily Advertiser*, March 3, 1813.

63 "The Friends and Acquaintances, the Members of the South-Carolina Society, and the Members of the Bar, are invited to attend the funeral of Mr. William Loughton Smith, from his late residence, No. 100 East-Bay, at 12 o'clock this day.

December 21"—*City Gazette and Commercial Daily Advertiser*, Monday, December 21, 1812.

* Now owned by the Carolina Art Association, Charleston, S. C.

An | address | from | William Smith, | of | South-Carolina, | to his | constituents. | Philadelphia : Printed in the year MDCCXCIV.

O., pp. 32.

Speeches in the House of Representatives of the United States. (London, 1794.)*

A Fourth of July Oration. (1796.)*

A Comparative View of the Constitutions of the several States and with each other, and with that of the United States. (Philadelphia, 1796.)

A | comparative view | of the | constitutions | of the | several States with each other, and with that | of the | United States; | presenting the most prominent features of each constitution. | By William L. Smith, L. L. D. | formerly a member of Congress from South Carolina. | Revised and extended | by E. S. Davis, | of South Carolina. | City of Washington : | Published by Thompson and Homans. | 1832.

O., pp. 135.

The numbers | of | Phocion, | which were originally published | in the | *Charleston Courier,* | in 1806, | on the subject of | neutral rights. | Revised and corrected. | Charleston, S. C. | Printed at the Courier office, | No. 1, Broad-Street.

O., pp. 70. One of the Charleston Library Society's copies of this pamphlet is bound in a volume formerly belonging to William Loughton Smith and containing his book-plate[65], and the index to the volume, in

---

* Upon the authority of Appletons' *Cyclopædia of American Biography*—a very faulty work.

[65] Some of these book-plates bear the name "William Smith. L. L. D. Charleston S. Carolina" and some have "Wm Loughton Smith. L. L. D. Charleston S. Carolina." It is evident from this and from other evidence, given in preceding notes, that the name Loughton was added late in life, even after he had become a member of Congress. On the book-plate he used the arms of the Landgrave Smith family from which he descended through his grand-mother. Whether he used those arms because his great-grand-father was of the same family as the Landgraves or whether he claimed the right to use his grand-mother's arms is debatable.

We are not informed as to what institution conferred the degree of LL.D. upon him.

Smith's handwriting. contains this : "Phocion, on Neutral Rights, Amer. Ed." This confirms the statement in Appletons' *Cyclopædia of American Biography* that there was a London edition (1806).

Issue :[66] First wife.

39. I. Thomas Loughton Smith, *d.* unm.

40. II. Anne Caroline Smith, *m.*, May 22, 1820, Peter Perdersen, Danish Minister to the United States.[67] (Issue.)

Second wife.

41. III. William Wragg Smith, *d.* unm. He was the author of a volume of poems.[68]

34.

Joseph Allen Smith [Benjamin [3], Thomas [2], William [1]], *b.* about 1769; spent many years of his life abroad and at the North; returned to South Carolina in 1808[69]; *m.*, May 1, 1809, Charlotte Georgina Izard[70]; *d.* Nov. 29, 1828. He "did much to establish good relations with Russia." *

---

[66] William Loughton Smith in his will, made Oct. 11, 1812, with a codicil annexed Oct. 12th, and proved Dec. 31, 1812, mentions his wife Charlotte Wragg Smith, sons William Wragg Smith (under 21) and Thomas Loughton Smith, dau. Ann Caroline Smith, niece Claudia Smith, god-dau. Harriet Fraser, god-sons Loughton Ramsay and Motte Campbell. (P. C. R., C. Co., Book E. p. 299.)

[67] "MARRIED at Philadelphia, on the 22d inst. by the Right Rev. Bishop White, PETER PEDERSON, Esq. Minister Resident from the Court of Denmark, near the United States, to Miss ANN CAROLINE SMITH, eldest daughter of the late William Loughton Smith, Esq. of this city."—*The Charleston Courier*, Wednesday, May 31, 1820.

[68] The last canto | of | Childe Harold's | Pilgrimage, | translated and amplified from | the French | of | Alphonse de Lamartine, | by William Wragg Smith. | Charleston: | Printed by B. B. Hussey, 48 Broad-street. | 1842.

D.; 1 full page ill.; half title, title, advertisement and dedication i-xii; the last canto of Childe Harold, 14-92; notes, 93-99; 1 blank p.; minor poems 101-120.

[69] "JOSEPH ALLEN SMITH, Esq. arrived in this city yesterday, after an absence of fifteen years, from his native State."—*Charleston Courier*, Monday, February 29, 1808.

[70] "Married at Philadelphia 1st May last, JOSEPH ALLEN SMITH, Esq.

Issue :

42. 1. Joseph Allen Smith, *b.* in Philadelphia Feb. 17, 1810; changed his name to Allen Smith Izard; *m.*, March 1, 1832, Emma M. Huger; *d.*, without issue, at Richfield Springs, N. Y., 1 A. M., July 27, 1879.*

---

to Miss Georgina Izard, daughter of the late Hon. Ralph Izard, Esq." —*Charleston Courier* Saturday, June 10, 1809.

"Charlotte Georgina Smith, Widow of the late Joseph Allen Smith Esqr formerly of South Carolina, but at present of the city of Philadelphia", by her will, made in 1832, and proved January 3, 1833, left all her property to her son Joseph Allen Smith. (P. C. R., C. Co., Book G. p. 669.)

* See Vol. II. of this magazine p. 217.

HISTORICAL NOTES.

RHETT.—The following corrections and additions are offered to the Rhett genealogy published in the January and April issues of this magazine :

Sarah Rhett (9), dau. of William (3), was born Nov. 28, 1725, not Oct. 19, 1722. (See St. Philip's Parish register, p. 4.)

Mary Jane Rhett (10) was born January 13th, not 21st, 1729. (Ibid, 8.)

William Moore (13) was born Oct. 12, 1723, not 1721. (Ibid, 3.)

Roger Smith (35) died Monday evening, July 29th, not 30th, 1805, in the 60th year of his age. (*Charleston Courier*, Aug. 2, 1805.) He and Mary Rutledge were married April 7, 1768, not April 17, 1762. (*The South-Carolina Gazette*, April 11, 1768.)

Benjamin Smith (40) and Sarah Dry were married Nov. 19th, not 25th, 1777.

John Harleston (46), son of Edward Harleston and Mary Moore (15), married about May 1, 1777, Elizabeth Lynch. (*The Gazette of the State of South-Carolina*, May 5, 1777; Vol. III. of this magazine, p. 172.)

Mrs. Sarah Smith (38) Bee died June 1, 1784, not April 10, 1799. (See *South-Carolina Gazette and Public Advertiser*, June 2, 1784.)

Hugh Rutledge and Ann Smith (44), not Sarah (38), had besides Sarah (105) a dau. who *d.* unm.

The three last children of Hon. R. B. Rhett (119), Herbert (256), Ann Eliza Constance (257) and Catherine Ethelind (258) were by his second wife, Catherine Ann Herbert Dent.

Theodore Dehon Grimké (301) did not change his name to Drayton, nor did his children (Nos. 696 to 700). John

Drayton Grimké, not John Dwight, was the name of his youngest son (700).

Prof. F. A. Porcher and Caroline Smith Parker (393) had issue, Mary Rutledge, who *d.* in 1892 and Caroline Parker, who *d.* in childhood.

Louis deSaussure Simonds and Mary Rhett (464) Simonds have a fourth child, Caroline Barnwell.

Robert E. Roman (570) died March 20, 1903, at 2 o'clock P. M.

Ambrose E. Gonzales (883), not Ambrosio José, did not marry Miss Shiver, nor did William Elliott Gonzales marry "Cecil Childs". The former is not married; the latter married Sarah Cecilia Shiver. Harriet Rutledge Gonzales (887) is younger than William Elliott (888).

Cleland Kinloch Huger (928) was not a son of Cleland Kinloch Huger by Susan Elizabeth Alston (400), but by his first wife, Mary Dunkin.

Julia Drayton (694) and Ellen Drayton (695), not Julia and Ellen Grimké, married respectively, William S. Hastie and E. R. Memminger. Their father's name was not changed after the marriage of his daughters, as that record would indicate, but his father had it changed for him while he was a student in Germany and before his marriage.

The following is the inscription on Col. William Rhett's tombstone, St. Philip's church-yard (western), just under the arms :

In hopes of a joyfull Resurrection
Here rests the body of
Colo William Rhett
Late of this Parish,
Principall Officer of his Majesties Customs
in this Province:
He was a Person that on all occasions promoted
the Publick good of this Colony, and severall
times generously and successfully ventured his
Life in defense of the same
He was a kind Husband,
A tender Father,
A faithful Friend,

A charitable Neighbour,
A Religious constant worshipper of God
He was born in London·
4th Sept 1666,
Arrived and settled this Country
19th Novembr 1694.
And dyed suddenly but not unprepared
12th Janry 1722,
In the fifty seventh year of his age.

"William Rhett of Berkley County in the Province of South Carolina Esqr", in his will, made July 6, 1722, and proved "At a Council held at the Council Chamber in Charles City Janry the 18,th 1722" by the "Oaths of George Lea, Thomas Wigg and Jane Kays Witnesses thereto", mentions his son William; his "Eldest Daughter Sarah" and her husband "Mr Eleazar Allen", of South Carolina, "Merchant"; his "Second Daughter Catherine" and her husband "Roger Moore", of South Carolina, "Gentleman"; his "youngest daughter Mary Rhett", to whom he gave "the Sum of Fiveteen hundred Pounds current Money of South Carolina to be paid when She Shall come to the Age of Twenty One Years or day of Marriage which shall first happen", his wife Sarah Rhett, whom he appointed executrix; his town lots in Charles Town; his "Plantation lying without the ffortifications of Charles Town commonly called the point or Rhettsbury"; his "Mansion house" in which he then dwelled; his plantation in Berkeley County "called the Hagan". (Probate Court Records, Charleston County, Book 1722-24, pp. 52 to 56.)

Marriage Notices in the South-Carolina Gazette.—Messrs. Joel Munsell's Sons, publishers, of Albany, N. Y., have lately published a volume of *Marriage Notices in the South-Carolina Gazette and Its Successors. (1732-1801.)* This volume was compiled from the Charleston Library Society's files of *The South-Carolina Gazette* and its successors by the editor of this magazine, and is edited with many explanatory foot-notes; all changes in the management or name of the

paper are noted in passing, and there is a full index of forty-six pages at the back.

The following omissions of notices in the Charleston Library Society's files have been discovered since the publication of the volume :

On thursday the 2d inst. the hon *Benjamin Smith*, Esq: was married to miss *Mary Wragg*, one of the daughters of the hon. Joseph Wragg, Esq; deceased. (Saturday, October 11, 1760.)

Monday last arrived here, in the brig. Prince of Wales, from Philadelphia, Robert Raper and John Parker, Esqrs. Mr. John Neyle, and Mr. Isaac Lesesne, jun. The three first went thither for the recovery of their healths, and the last is returned married to Miss Hannah Noarth, daughter of captain George Noarth, of Philadelphia. (Monday, November 24, 1766.)

Lieut. Charles Clifford of the 1st regiment of this state, was married on Thursday last, to Miss Elizabeth Perry, Daughter of the late Josiah Perry, Esq." (Supplement to *The Gazette of the State of South-Carolina*, Monday, September 15, 1777.)

Married.] The 19th inst. at St. Helena. Mr. John Dedier, to Mrs. Margaret Cook, a very agreeable lady with a handsome fortune. (Friday, July 24, 1778.)

Charleston's First Chamber of Commerce.—The following newspaper extract will show when Charleston's first Chamber of Commerce was organized. The Charleston Chamber of Commerce organized in February, 1784, and still in existence, was perhaps only a resurrection of that early body :

"We learn that the Merchants of this Town have formed themselves into a Society, by the Name of the *Charles-Town Chamber of Commerce*. John Savage, Esq: is elected President, Miles Brewton, Esq; Vice-President, David Deas, Esq; Treasurer, and Mr. John Hopton, Secretary, of the said Society."—*The South-Carolina Gazette; And Country Journal*, Tuesday, December 28, 1773.

Providing for the Common Defense in 1808.—History is always busy repeating itself. Charleston Harbor is being strongly fortified at present by a chain of new forts (to which names of no historic significance are being given), but it is nothing new, as will be seen by the following newspaper extract :

"We feel a pleasure in announcing that our harbour will soon assume a posture of defence, as the erection of suitable works have already commenced on the sites of Forts Johnson, Pinckney and Mechanick."—*Charleston Courier*, March 28, 1808.

NECROLOGY.

Robert Y. Hayne, a member of the South Carolina Historical Society, died at his home in San Mateo, California, at 12.15 A. M., Friday, April 10, 1903, aged fifty years. He was born in Charleston, and was a son of the late William Alston Hayne and Julia Dean, his wife, and a grandson of Robert Y. Hayne, sometime United States Senator, governor of South Carolina and the first mayor of Charleston. His paternal grandmother was Miss Alston, a grand-daughter of Rebecca Motte, the Revolutionary heroine. The subject of this sketch was taken to California by his parents when a boy, and was educated in the public schools of San Francisco; studied law and was admitted to the Bar in 1874; practiced in co-partnership with the late E. J. Pringle until 1880, when he was elected Judge of the Superior Court, soon after which he married Grace, daughter of the late John Parrott. A little over a year later he was obliged to resign from the Bench and go to Colorado for his wife's health. He severed all of his professional relations and remained away for two years, during which time he wrote *Hayne on New Trials and Appeals,* now recognized as the standard work on the subject. Returning to California he resumed the practice of law, and in 1887 was appointed a commissioner of the Supreme Court—a position which he held until 1891 when he resigned and formed a copartnership with E. S. Pillsbury and Gordon Blanding for the practice of law. After the dissolution of this firm he practiced alone and with his brother, Duncan S. Hayne. He was twice president of the San Francisco Bar Association and for many years a trustee of the Hastings Law College. His latest work was to draw up a set of rules for the Circuit Court of California. He left a widow and two sons : Robert Y. Hayne and John Parrott Hayne.

THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE

SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY

CHARLESTON, S. C.

VOL. IV—No. 4. OCTOBER, 1903

Entered at the Post-office at Charleston, S. C., as Second-class Matter.

Printed for the Society by
THE WALKER, EVANS & COGSWELL CO.,
Charleston, S. C.
1903.

CONTENTS.

N. B. These MAGAZINES are one dollar each to any one other than a member of the South Carolina Historical Society. Members of the Society receive them free. The membership fee is $3 per annum (the fiscal year being from May 19th. to May 19th.), and members can buy back numbers or duplicates at 75c. each. In addition to receiving the Magazines, members are allowed a discount of 25 per cent. on all other publications of the Society, and have the free use of the Society's library.

Any member who has not received the last number will please notify the Secretary and Treasurer.

Address all communications, and make all remittances, to

A. S. SALLEY, JR., SEC. & TREAS.,
CHARLESTON, S. C.

The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine.

VOL. IV. OCTOBER, 1903. No. 4.

LETTERS FROM HON. HENRY LAURENS TO HIS SON JOHN, 1773–1776.

[*Continued from the July number.*]

[16.]

My Dear Son

After I had embarked on board Le Despenser the 7th Ult.o[15] I wrote you as well as circumstances would permit a few Lines in answer to yours of the 3d which reached me on the point of departing from Falmouth, my Letter was sent on Shoar to be put into the Post office by persons who are strangers to me, the consideration of which has led me to this particular retrospect.

I had in the general an excellent passage from Falmouth to the Coast of Carolina, fair Wind & pleasant mild air, we got into sounding 15 fathem the 32d day but happened to fall in soward of the Bar which converted the fair into an adverse Wind & gave us the trouble of two days beating up-- In the evening of the Second an unskilful young Man was put on board our Vessel in Character of a Pilot & he took upon himself the charge of conducting her the next day into this

[15] November 7, 1774.

Harbour, but an hour before midnight I felt a violent shock in Bed which awoke & startled me up, Gracious God said I surely the Vessel Struck Ground this Instant or I dreamt so, the murmur was scarcely expressed, when I heard the Captains Voice, Oh, I shall loose my Ship, My Dear Mr Laurens I shall loose my Ship! Ah Sir Ah Captain I answered, I am sorry for your loss but compose yourself be steady recover your spirits & let us think of means for saving Lives—then I hastned upon Deck where the Wind blew Strong, it was freezing piercing cold & a rough sea but less so than it would have been had not the Wind blown from the Land side—uncomfortable weather for swimming or attempting the escape of twenty one persons in two small inconvenient Boats Breakers to be encountered, ten or twelve Miles from shoar & seven long hours of Night before us aperceiving the commander continued wailing & discomposed I addressed my old acquaintance the Master Talbot & his Brother the Mate both active seamen admonished them to be steady not alarmed—the pilot I comforted dont be frighted pilot by the accident—recollect yourself, think where we are & of means for getting us off again if possible—I ran below & brought up two Lanthorns with Lighted candles & prevailed on the Boatswain to heist them on the Ensign Staff to shew our distress to Vessels which were following us in order to claim their Aid as well as to caution one in particular which was very near & coming hastily into the same danger, this ship had the good effect of turning that Vessel instantly back again, in the meantime Master Talbot his Brother & the clever young fellows under them were acting their parts with judgement & boldness—do this—do that said Talbot & he was obeyed, the ship struck about eleven times, the scene was awful, a high Wind, excessively cold thumping amidst Breakers on a Bank in the open Ocean in the fore part of a long Night Boats not good—I then thought of a phrase in one of your last Letters, "Stageless Voyage" so descriptive of Eternity, I considered or rather the thought was continued in my mind that I was

born to Die & I did not find myself miserable in the seeming extremity, I was a helpless hand & could do nothing more than to repeat & press my advice to those who were skilful & could work, to be steady & undaunted which I perceived had a good effect, the people were animated active and calm, very proper means was used & it was fortunately for us a flowing Tide, the ship was got off & into deep Water again—we narrowly & amazingly escaped—I felt an humble thankful heart & retired to my Bed again, privacy was then fittest.—next Morning that is to say yesterday we took in another Pilot who brought our Vessel to Anchor about Noon not far from oposite to Mr. Rose's Wharf[16] where I landed & proceeded immediately to this House[17] uncertain whether my Brother had removed from it or not, I found no body here but three of our old Domestics Stepny Exeter & big Hagar, those drew tears from me by their humble & affectionate salutes & congratulations my Knees were clasped, my hands kissed my very feet embraced & nothing less than a very, I cant say fair, but full—Buss of my Lips would satisfy the old man weeping & sobbing in my Face—the kindest enquiries over & over again were made concerning Master Jacky Master Harry Master Jemmy—they [*] me held my hands hung upon me I could scarcely get from them—Ah said the old man I never thought to see you again now I am happy—Ah I never thought to see you again now I am happy—Ah I never thought to see you again—

---

[16] "Yesterday arrived here, after a Passage of only 34 Days from Falmouth, the Le Despenser Packet-Boat, Captain Pond; in which came Passenger Colonel HENRY LAURENS, of this Town."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Monday, December 12, 1774.

"His Majesty's Packet-Boat Le Despencer, Captain William Pond, arrived here on the 11th Instant, in 34 Days from Falmouth, in whom came Passenger Colonel Henry Laurens."—*The South-Carolina Gazette; And Country Journal*, Tuesday, December 20, 1774.

[17] Probably the old fashioned house at the southeast corner of East Bay and Laurens Streets in Ansonborough, once the home of Hon. Henry Laurens.

*Undecipherable word.

I broke my way through these humble sincere friends thanking them a thousand times for such marks of their affections & proceeded to Broad Street where I had the pleasure of meeting your Uncle & Aunt Laurens & your Sisters in their New House all in good health & Mr Gervais Mr Gadden Mr Tho Smith & Peter presently called there upon me, to day many other friends & acquaintance have done me the same honour I have seen Mr Manigault & his family, Lt Governor Bull Doctor Garden & am but just returned near 8 oClock in the Evening to this great empty House in order to write as much as I can by Capt. White who will sail for England to morrow perhaps my papers may be put into the hands of your old school fellow Mr Pringle[18] whose Papa called in my absence & left notice that his Son was going to London in Capt Whites Vessel[19] with offers of his service.
I have only learned since my arrival what I suppose you have known for a months past I mean of our American public affairs, that the Inhabitants of 12 United Links of this Chain of Colonies from New Hampshire to South Carolina have unanimously determined to make a firm and steady opposition to the measures adopted by Administration for enslaving us & our posterity—there is a spirit here which surpasses all expectation its continuance will depend upon the Wisdom & policy of those Resolutions & associations by which we are at present bound—These I have not yet seen, no doubt you have as they are before this day made public in all parts of Great Britain, fathom them & give me your opinion—don't

---

18 John Julius Pringle, son of Hon. Robert Pringle.

19 "Yesterday Mr. Pringle, Son of Robert Pringle, Esq; Mr. Milne of Manchester, Mr. Hopkins, Capt. William Pickles and some others, embarked and sailed for London, in the Ship Carolina-Packet, Capt. White."—*The South-Carolina and American General Gazette*, Friday. December 16, 1774.

"Last Thursday embarked, in the Ship Carolina-Packet, Capt. White, for London, Capt. William Pickles, Mr. Milne of Manchester, Mr. John Pringle, one of the sons of Robert Pringle, Esq; and Mr. William Hopkins."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Monday, December 19, 1774.

take either side & form a partial opinion—but reflect well before you write, I write this hint because I know you are an American Zealot & may be in good time an Enthusiast—I am both where I see they way clear before me.—therefore I am so in the grand points of our Controversy— —I look forward now & perceive more fully those impending distresses which I have often pointed out to you, as the certain consequence of tenacity on both parts, but many people here I fear are not aware of them——I am not afraid of encountering even poverty—if we are all of the same opinion we shall in time surmount every difficulty— —but where am I running to—the Vessel is to sail to Morrow Morning—I must conclude —

Mr Pringle and his son have called on me again, I have ventured to assure the young Gentleman that you will wait on him immediately upon his arrival in London you know I have a regard for his Father & I believe you Love the Son—I mean we regard both—

Mr Gadsden desires to present his Compliments to you & on his Account I request you to procure if possible two or three public Leidgers dated the 6th August 1774 & send them to me by the first opportunity—pray dont forget this Commission--

I believe it will be impossible for me to write to any other of my friends in England by this Vessel present me in the most respectful terms to each of them as if I had not given a schedule of names—the next Packet will convey my deaties to all of them tell Mr Manning that I am not insensible of my neglect to inclose the Bill on Mr Danoot as mentioned in my Letter of the 7th Ult^o he will receive it in a few days—Your friends & Relations here have all charged me to present their Love Compliments & good wishes to you Intreat you my Dear Son do not be sparing in your addresses to your Uncle & Aunt to Doctor Garden & tis with pleasure I inform you that your Uncle assures me of the sobriety & perfect good behaviour of your old Tutor & friend Eusebius for whom he

expresses great friendship therefore the evil report by Felia must have been a slander taken up at second hand—
My Love to your Dear Brother they will also soon hear from me Remember I be seech you the petition which I made at Falmouth for your protection to them & their Brother my three sons—all sources of my happiness or Woe—
I have no doubt of your friendship on this or any other account for your faithful servant & most affectionate Father ⸗ [20]

[17.]

Addressed: Mr John Laurens
at Mr C. Bicknell's
℘ Le Despenser Chancery Lane
Capt Pond London
2 D Ct ,,

Postmarked: Charles
Town

Charles Town So Carolina 4th January 1775.

My Dear Son ⸗

Since my last Letter of the 19th Ult° was dispatched to you by the Swallow Packet your several favours of the 4th 5th & 15th November are come to hand & have afforded me much satisfaction ⸗
Your determination respecting the proposed journey to Bristol discovered a wise attention to the business before you, that business is of the utmost importance to you—your future Fame & happiness depend greatly upon your present course of study & nothing less than constant application & perseverance can Insure you success.—an acquaintance with Mr Har-

[20] This letter is undated and unsigned and contains no direction or endorsement. It is probably Mr. Laurens's first draft of, or a copy of, a letter which he sent to his son by the *Carolina Packet*, which left Charles Town December 15, 1774.

grave I hope will be advantageous to you—the Newspapers which you sent me by the Beaufain advise of the death of our late friend Peter Taylor & of course you have lost all the expected benefits of his intended Introductions—before this day, Mr Oswald has probably conducted you into some circle of his friends in the Law, be that as it may, be discreet in all things, be your own friend & the World will be yours—You will also be a friend & a parent to your Brothers & Sisters, I have a great charge committed to me & in the course of God's providence you are commissioned to be second in command—some portion of the general Duty is already fallen to your Lot & you should exercise your thoughts betimes in reflexions upon the task which you must engage in whenever I am cut off— —Your Uncle's determination to live in private, Mr Manigault's great age & many avocations in his own family, leave me but little hopes of *much* aid from those friends, Mr Gervais's bad health, Young family & other circumstances forbid my dependence upon him in any great degree, I might go on to enumerate impediments to my expectations from other old friends & objections to making new ones, but in a word you are the Man, the proper Man to be my friend while I Live, & the friend of my younger family after my Death, you therefore on whom, next to God, I rely, will meditate on the subject & endeavour to qualify yourself for discharging the duty which may be required from you —thank God I am in as good health & Spirits as I can desire, better health indeed than when I left Fludyer Street, for I can now walk more ground in a day without fatigue or danger to my infirm Leg than I could on the 30th October & last Week I rode from Mepkin to Kensington & back again on a trotting horse & after the journey of 17 or 18 miles felt myself equal to another of the same distance —nevertheless, I know & with respect to my own state, always think, that in the midst of Life we are in Death. Yesterday was the first on which I ventured to ask a friend to dine with me, your Sister gave me her aid & her Company

& truly she is very notable & clever, but my furniture in general & most of the small articles have by the stroke of Lightning in November 1772 & other accidents during my absence suffered great delapidations, & I made a shabby figure both on Table & side board—I hope Urquhart will arrive before the 1st of February otherwise all my expected reparation will fail—the people will suffer no Goods of any kind to be landed after that Day.——

Miss Patsy is desirous of being with me but I cannot consent to it unless I can obtain the assistance of a prudent House keeper such a one as you will see I have described in Well's & Timothy's papers in order to save the Young Lady from the trouble of improper branches of Housewifery in her present stage. ∽ Polly is as clever a little Wench as ever you were acquainted with & except yourself, I scorn flattery, she excels, I really mean except yourself & one more—

James Custer is very well & behaves hitherto to my satisfaction, I have about me old Stepney who has been sober the last four days—Exeter Shrewsbury, the two Hagars & Lucy who with old Mamma Nurse desire with great humility to be remembered to their Young Masters in England—so much at present for domestic concerns—

Your Uncle & Aunt are well, the Ball families & all our relations I have seen most of them, all of whom have made kind enquiries after you & your Brothers & assured me of their friendship & good wishes—

Write immediately to Mr Petrie at Genevé make my compliments & tell him I have had several conversations with my Brother[21] concerning him, particularly last Night, when it was agreed that he should remain where he is until he shall write his determination on one certain profession or business to which he is inclined to apply his future time & studies, after which his Uncle will give the necessary direction for his removal; from this conclusion we calculate his time to be

[21] James Laurens and Alexander Petrie married sisters, Mary and Elizabeth Holland, respectively.

at Genevé till September next.—he should be immediately apprized & loose no opportunity of returning his final answer —

I have received a strange ambiguous kind of Letter from our Cousin in Union Court, let me know as well as you can, her behaviour & particularly whether there has been any renewal of acquaintance with her destroyers—I have wrote to her by this conveyance.—

On the 9th Inst the Inhabitants of Charles Town are to meet in order to chuse a Committee of thirty to whom on the 11th the Country Committees are to be united & the whole will proceed to the choice of Delegates to represent this Colony in general Congress of the United Colonies at Philadelphia the 10th May next—in the mean time the present Committee exert themselves in the Duty of their office—all goods imported from G Britain are sold at public Auction the first Cost & charges restored to the respective Owners & the surplus funded for the benefit of the distressed Bostonians even Pollys little Wax Toys were sentenced to the Ceremony—hitherto a mere ceremony, because no person bids beyond the Cost & charges therefore the purchase is made of each parcel by the proprietor—after this Month expires the severe discipline of total exclusion will be put in force—some people have insinuated that an immediate Non Importation from this province & a stop to all Law proceedings will be moved for by a very strong party at the approaching Meeting I do not believe it—however it may be so for the Reins are not the hands of Town Men as formerly, I can perceive the superiority which the Country people claim—they are most numerous most wealthy & no Man is now supposed to be unequal to a share in Government—I see trouble & confusion in prospect, I veiw the scene with firmness of mind & am under no doubts but that honesty & truth will lead me safely through—I shall send you tomorrow an extract from Mr Bullman's Sermon in August last which procured him a dismission from the Church of St Michael—I do not write to Harry or James by this

opportunity they shall soon hear from me my love to them & particular respects to all the friends & enquiring acquaintance of my Dear John

Your affectionate friend & Father
Henry Laurens,

Endorsed: 4th Jany 1775.
Despenser Packet.

[18.]

Addressed: Mr John Laurens
at Mr C. Bicknell's
Chancery Lane
℘ Capt Alex Curling
2 D Ct ,, London

Postmarked: Dover
Ship Lrl

Charles Town So Carolina 8th January
1775—

My Dear Son—

I wrote to you four days ago ℘ Le Despenser to which I refer—This incloses duplicate of a Letter intended by that Vessel for our good friend Mr Oswald, the original was delivered to a pilot therefore it remains uncertain to me whether it was put on board you will enquire of Mr Oswald & if he has not received it, then seal up this Copy & deliver it to him, if he has, retain the inclosed or destroy it.

I am just now returned from your Uncle's where I passed part of this Evening & left him your Aunt & sisters all in good health

Polly has attached herself to me without much courting on my part in a degree somewhat stronger than common civility to a stranger, Your Aunt merits our utmost thankfulness for her care & attention to that little Orphan, the Union

seems to be between them as complete as if appearances were realities— —My Love to the two younger Boys I shall write to both to morrow—present me respectfully to each enquiring friend. I commend you my Dear Son to God's protection

Henry Laurens,

Paper is very scarce in Charles Town. to Morrow will be a busy day on public affairs—dissentions are threatned, my business shall be to conciliate, & I flatter myself with hopes of plucking up the Tares which have been sown by an Enemy. some folks talk of a new appointment of Delegates for the next intended Congress—& censure for the late Deputies for partiality in favouring the exportation of Rice—if any hard change is made we shall be thrown into disorder—I think, though a stranger among them, I shall clear up their doubts—Union patience through—shall be my [[22]——

Endorsed: 8th Jany

Curling.

[19.]

Charles Town So Carolina 6th ffebry 1775

My Dear Son

By the Harrietta Randal & Eliot Waring went my last addresses the latest of which was the 28th January.

Your affectionate Letters of the 3d 4. 5. & 7th December by Urquhart & the Sandwick packet which contain much intelligence of American concerns claim my thanks; continue to transmit me all that is authentic & important as far as your avocations & close application to the main branch will admit of—but why confine your self wholly to America—you read of nothing but America? you converse perhaps with none but Americans—Remember my late & often repeated advice

[22] One word torn out.

—what can be more grievous to both parties than often repeated advice?

Your spirited declarations of readiness to bleed in your Country's cause may sound well enough late at night in the Falcon—I entertain no doubts of your bravery and firmness, yet my Dear Son, I should be extremely deficient in my Duty if I forbore to tell you freely, that talking & writing of the "cheapness" of ones Life, bear no marks of either—Remember again the Story, of "Cool contempt for Death" expressed when there was no danger, by a person who had just before discovered the utmost disinclination to part with Life—such Speeches, such bounces, are void of common discretion, they contradict Instinct Reason & every days experience & too often draw Young Men into danger of ruining affectionate parents, distressing their best friends & of sacrificing their own Lives & Characters in much worse Causes than the liberty of their Country, sometimes for no Cause at all—Life is the Gift of God & we are accountable to him not only for, but for the improvement of, it—Reserve your Life for your Country's call, but wait the Call—mind your chosen business study to be quiet & do not neglect the proper means which lie before you for serving your Country—or rather for qualifying you in *due time* to serve it; if you do, there will be no dependence in any other case upon your steadiness—Alas! how far have you diverged from the line marked out by yourself & highly approved of by your Father in the short space between the 29th October & 5th December! I pray this paper may have a quick passage & be blessed with the success of uniting with your own endeavours to bring you back again to that state of mind in which I left you.

Consider a Moment, your voluntary proposition your determined Resolution to keep close to study & to avoid a certain set of Company, compare these with the Gravesend trip your fellow labourers & the conduct there. "Reid was of the party & sent his Compliments"; was there no one of the

party also who has been deficient in common politeness (I dont say gratitude) who has not sent his Compliments nor answered a Letter nor said thankye for relieving me from great embarrassment & perplexity?—Consider & compare your reasons for declining the proposed modest Journey to Bristol, with the projected & I suppose accomplished plan for a Romp to Cambridge & the party of whom no doubt the chief Engineer is the same whose principles you so readily penetrated & marked with so much Justice & severity—we must be civil to Mankind & sincerely so, but is there a necessity therefore for doing violence to our judgment to force our inclinations into intimacy with Hearts, which can never happily blend with our own?—Are you so poor in valuable acquaintance, in Books, in Ideas, as to seek Company which inwardly you disapprove of—it cannot be.—were you under any restraint while your Father was in England? No! you were his Companion his bosom friend—whence then these retrograde motions immediately after his departure, like a Bird after long confinement fled from her Cage?—have you grown sick of attention to your duty? can you do justice to those & to this, & safely take your bosom full of promiscuous new acquaintances?

Loss of Time even at your Age is scarcely redeemable, no Man more sensible of this truth than your self, Why—ask your own heart & answer truly— Why were you desirous of another Year at Genevé? I saw the reason & knew that if you were disposed you might pass that Year beneficially any where—if you were not—it could be done no where. In the ordinary course of affairs I should plead strongly *only* for the saving & improvement of *Time,* but in our present unhappy circumstances it would be neglect in me if I did not again sound the alarm of *frugality* in your Ears, it would be Criminal in you if you to delay one hour to pay a becoming attention.

Some of your new associates have been Eminent in squandering large Sums for no Value received—Time slides away

from them while they are in Idle fatigue & vast expence, the consequence of which is, *ignorance of their profession*—they are adepts in every thing which Wise Men wish to be ignorant of, Chronies & intimates of Butterflies & Bobadils, never converse with Men of real Eminence—then follows that disgracefnl pretence for Idleness all the rest of their Days. "an aversion & rooted dislike to their profession" 'I hate the Law I never could abide it"—examine & you will discover they affect to dislike a thing which they are unacquainted with.

If your first Month has given rise to such admonition I should tremble for the effects of eleven more, had I not great confidence in your understanding & docility—I will say nothing of Duty nor love of Fame the Road to which I am sure is not out of sight quite so soon–

You know your stated Income in the hands of Mr Manning & I still trust you will make me so happy as to find that you have kept within it; no happiness will result merely from the *saving,* but from a conviction thereby that you have been attentive to business. my Duty as Guardian to your self to your Brothers & Sisters constrain me to charge you not to *exceed* it.—do not act inconsistently with your own sentiments—the Eyes of your friends & of your Country are upon you, they are in expectation & think themselves in view of a valuable Casket, for your own sake, for theirs & for the sake of posterity disappoint them not by coming up a bundle of Carolina Rushes–more words to you would be unnecessary, therefore after bespeaking & commanding your attention to *every word* I have said, I bid the subject adieu & I hope for ever.

The King's Speech & Addresses of both Houses of Parliament are reprinted here & grown old already by familiarity, but we are not altogether void of thinking Men in our Community, with *these* they have due weight & no more.—My Goods on board of Urquhart's Ship will be sold at public Vendue tomorrow I hope for the usual indulgence of buy-

ing them in myself. Mr Manning will inform you of the narrow escape from being all sent back–

Your Uncle Aunt & Sisters are all well & often speak of you with affection & esteem, I have a stated order to present their Love in every one of my Letters. I lately sent you a Letter from your Uncle; & your Sister Patsy who is an excellent translator of French & a very sensible Girl promises to acknowledge your late Address to her very soon.—I reiterate the recommendation of my Three Sons to your especial friendship & protection. I pray God to give you true Wisdom & true fortitude & I conclude with an assurance of my continued regard & affectionate faithful attachment to your most valuable Interests.——Henry Laurens.

Mr John Laurens.———

Endorsed: 6th Feby. 1775.
Pr Wilson

[*To be continued in the next number of this magazine.*]

LETTERS OF REV. SAMUEL THOMAS, 1702–1706.[3]

[Continued from the July number.]

[6.]

[TO REV. DR. WOODWARD AND TO THE SOCIETY.]

Addressed: To the Rev. Dr Woodward &c.
at Poplar.

From my study at Sir N. Johnson's.
Govr of Carolina. 10. Mar: 1703/4.

Revd Dr

I wrote to you the last year by Captain Cole and did hope for the favour of a line from you by his return which would have been a great satisfaction to me: I most gratefully acknowledge my high obligations particuiarly for your assistance in procuring for me Holy Orders a blessing for wch myself and many others (I hope) will bless God to Eternity. I beg of you Rev: Sir to comunicate to the honble Corporation of which you are a worthy Member the following lines from

Your most obliged, humble servant
S. Thomas

To the Rev. and Honble Society for Propagating
the Gospell in Foreign Parts.

Most Revd & Honble Gentlemen,

Your unworthy but laborious Missionary whom you sometime since sent to labour in the Ministerial

[3] The figures "1702-1710" given in the July issue of this magazine are wrong. They should have been 1702-1706. The Editor was mis-lead by one of Mr. Sainsbury's endorsements on one of the packages of abstracts relating to Mr. Thomas.

Function in the Province of Carolina thinks himself obliged to communicate to you the account of his arrivall and the success of his labours in this Province. Blessed be God after much difficulty and many dangers I safely arrived at Charles Town in Carolina on the 25. Decr 1702. and took the first opportunity of going up in the Country to wait upon our Governor the hon^ble Sir N. Johnson who received me with great Kindness and then and ever since has treated me with extraordinary respect and civility: with much kindness his Honor invited my stay in his family and being duly sensible of his duty and obligations to Almighty God, he obligeth me to officiate dayly in his house as Chaplain, and to labour on the Lord's Day in the instruction of the Inhabitants of Cooper River which is so thin settled and the Inhabitants live at so wide a distance from each other that I am forced to officiate in 3. severall Branches of the River about 15. miles from each other, and because I can be but with one Congregation on the Lord's Day so each can be supplied but 1. Lord's day in 3. therefore at their request I preach a lecture on the Week Days to each of them, this considering the many miles I must travel to meet each Congregation makes my labours very considerable, but I bless God it is my delight to serve Him and His Infant Church, and my ministerial work is my recreation, I bless God, I have not labored in vain in this Province, for since my coming into these parts, there is a visible abatement of vice and immorality, and many of our People who were careless in religion are prevailed on to a ready and constant attendance on God's Publick worship and I have prevail'd on several to set up the worship of God in their private families and have prevailed with many to a careful preparation for and to participate of the Blessed Sacrament of the Lord's Supper. The first time I administered I administered that Holy Ordinance I could find but 5. Communicants but they are now encreased to the number of about 32, and are yet increasing, here being some few young persons who submit to my instructions in order to their being pre-

pared for the Blessed Sacrament at Easter next. By my encouragement about 20. Negroes have learned to read, and I am acquainting them as I have opportunity with the Principles of the Christian Religion, and have lately baptized one Negro man, and hope in some time to find more fitted for that Holy Institution. There haveing been no Minister on this river, who lived regularly and preached practically & constantly, the People are much divided, but I have some reason to hope that severall of them will now come into the Communnion of the Church of England, themselves have told me that if I had been in the Country before, I had prevented their separating from the Church. I find by experience that an humble and obliging carriage a moderate and prudent conduct, practical and serious preaching together with a Holy and circumspect life is the more effectual means to remove prejudices out of men's minds ag^st^ our Church and Ministers. In great sincerity Gentlemen I assure you, it hath and by Divine grace ever shall be my constant endeavor to the utmost of my power to promote true religion and the interest of the Church of England, being in some measure sensible of my infinite obligations to Almighty God and of your noble bounty and charity to me, which shall ever be gratefully acknowledged and carefully improved by

Hon^rd^ Gentlemen
Your most obedient, humble & faithful
and laborious Servant & Missionary
Sam^ll^ Thomas.

Gentlemen,

You sent as a gift to the Indians by me stuff to make match coats, Sir. N. J's ordering my residence in these parts, I had no opportunity to dispose of the
to the end for which you designed it, and finding that it was like to decay, by the advice of the Governor I had it appraised and sold it, and the money is in the hands of Sir N. J. and I am waiting for your order to return it to you, or dispose of

it as you think best. The last year I desired by a letter to Mr Hodges that £20 might be paid the Revd Mr Burkitt for the use of my dear wife, and £10. sent me to Carolina for my support here, with great gratitude I acknowledge your goodness in doing the former but I have had no account of the latter. 'Tis my humble request that this year you'l please to pay the whole Salary to the Revd Mr Burkitt for the assistance of my family and that £10 behind of the last year's salary you'l please to send me into Carolina. Sir N. J. is very noble to me and the Planters are kind to me according to their ability, for I bless God my people have an entire love for me, but they are generally poor and I have lately had a long and chargeable sickness being afflicted with a violent feaver for 10. weeks, and tho' I had the priviledge of Sir N. J's house, yet I was obliged to pay my nurse and Doctor myself which cost me much money: and my great distance from some of my people has necessitated me to buy a horse, which is here very dear, and so likewise are all sorts of cloth and linnen. For these reasons the £10. would have been welcome to me, I refer myself entirely to your bounty, charity and goodness and will continue your

Gratefull, obedient and dilligent Missionary
and humble servant.

S. Thomas. [Letters of the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts, MS. Vol. I., No. 180.]

[7.]

[TO HON. JOHN HODGES.]

Addressed: For Mr Hodges &c.
London.

From my study at Sr N. Johnson's in
Carolina. 3rd May 1704.

Dr & Worthy Sir,

Yours I received by Captain Martin the

14th March last with the Parcell of Blew Hartfords—for your particular care and trouble and for the honble Society's kindness and charity therein, I return my most sincere and hearty thanks Before Martin came in I had wrote a Publick letter to the honble Society in which I acquainted them that I had then heard nothing from any of my particular friends in that Body, which was more than a little concern to me. I also acquainted them with the need I stood in of the ten pounds, & with my selling the stuffs sent for presents to the Indians and lodging the money in the Govrs hand till their order to dispose of it. I acquainted them also with the success of my poor labors in these parts, and begged that their charity to me for this year may be paid as formerly to the Rev. Mr Burkett. For a fuller account of these things dear Sir I refer you to my Publick letter. I have received no letter from Mr Secretary Chamberlayne and therfore should have been extreamly glad that you had explained what you barely mention (viz.) an Order made by the honble Society that my kind reception here by the Governor and People should be no precedent, which passage in your's I don't well understand. Dear Sir I am extremely obliged to you for your great kindness, particularly for your Seamens packetts, I am glad to see so noble and Christian a design on foot, and I will make the best use of them I am capable of. I long to hear how the religious Societys and those for Reformation prosper in this reign, and to have some account of the proceeding of your honble Society, to whom I am so highly obliged, particularly if you receive a satisfactory account of the success of the Labors of your Missionaries abroad, for nothing would be more pleasing to me, than to hear that the Church flourisheth under the conduct of Pious, prudent and learned Guides: If your time will permit you to give me some account of these affairs in your next you will highly oblige me. Blessed be Divine Goodness, Good Sir I continue very happily in the Governor's family, and in the entire affections of my dear People, and opportunities of doing God and His

Church some service in this poor Province: my ministerial labors are very considerable, being obliged to preach three times a week and to ride many miles in order to the meeting my People who are at considerable distances, these Publick Offices together with my necessary studies and some personal instruction which the ignorance of many of my People makes highly necessary, takes up the whole of my time and the utmost of my strength, but I desire to praise God for nothing more than for the blessed opportunitys that He has given me of laying out my time and strength in His service. We have in the whole Province of S. Carolina but two Church of England Ministers besides myself, namely Mr Marsdon Minister of Charles Town and Mr Williams who supplieth 2. or 3. Congregations to southward near Edisto River and myself am appointed by Sir N. Johnson our Governor to take care of the Inhabitants of Cooper River. The Town Minister has a very noble maintenance settled on him out of the Publick Treasure: but we Country Ministers have nothing to trust to, but only a small and uncertain subscription. The Country stands in great need of more Ministers especially of one for a Place called Goose Creek, a Creek the best settled with Church of England familys of any in Carolina, they have a small Church built, and at the earnest request of some of the Inhabitants I lately preached there and administered the blessed Sacrament and baptized 7. children, the Congregation was so numerous that the Church could not contain them, and many stood without door the poor people were very attentive to the word of Salvation and my soul was justly moved to see the best and most numerous Congregation in all Carolina as sheep without a Shephard. My engagements are so much with my own People that I can't give them above 1. or 2. Lord's Days in a year and they very rarely have any assistance from any other Minister. I am fully satisfied that a pious, prudent and laborious Divine might do God and his Church great service:[4] I fear under the present charge which the

[4] The Society acted on Mr. Thomas's suggestion and sent Rev. Francis LeJau to Goose Creek in 1706.

Country is by reason of the War, these people can't maintain a Minister entirely without some assistance from England. If you think convenient you may recommend this to the hon^ble Society. The Governor in a letter to my Lord of London concerning myself, which I suppose will be publickly read, acquaints his Ldp that we greatly want a Minister for this Place above mentioned. I shall add something more on this subject in a letter to Dr Woodward, Good Sir with humblest duty and service and gratitude to the hon^ble Society and yourself, I am your and their

Most obedient, dilligent & faithfull
Missionary and servant.
Sam^ll Thomas. [Ibid, No. 179.]

[8.]

[TO THE SECRETARY OF THE SOCIETY.]

Portsmouth April 20th 1706.

Honor'd Sir,

Last night (blessed be God) we arrived safe here, and it is generally said we shall sail again on Monday but we are to put in again at Plimouth, so that if you have anything to communciate to me, or any of us, it will be most likely to meet us if you direct it to Plymouth.

I had wrote to you good Sir from the Downs from whence we sailed on Thursday last but that my time was wholly taken up in waiting upon my brother a Church of England Minister at Sandwich whom I found very ill of a feaver and left dying, which affliction so oppressed my spirit that I was not capable of paying this duty to you.

We are very full of Passengers upon which account we are obliged to submit to many ill conveniencys. This day arrived from London two dissenting Ministers which Mr Boon (the gentleman which petitioned the House of Lords) sent, and we have on board a young man which he sends over also for a schoolmaster, who is a Scotch Presbyterian, by which I

suppose a judgement may be made of Mr Boon's sincerity when he pretends to be an Advocate for the Church of England in Carolina. I should rejoyce as much as any man to see religion and the power of goodness flourish under any Christian Minister's conduct of what Denomination so ever, so they be sound in the Fundamentals, but I have abundant reason to fear that Mr Boon and those few gentlemen in Carolina who employ him have a design of advancing of their particular Party by the ruins of the interest of the Church of England in that Province, and I must say that I fear, and I believe that fear is not groundless, that the encouragemt which the Lords has now given him will tend much more to the discouragement of yr Missionarys, how pious and diligent soever and to the disservice of your Church than to the real interest of Religion in general, I beg good Sir that you would not misinterpret what I have here wrote for I profess a universal respect to sincere piety and desire nothing more than the being master of good temper, and I have, and I hope I ever shall treat pious Dissenters with due respect and tenderness, but I can't but discern that some among them as well as too many among ourselves are hot and violent and so wedded to a Party that they would be glad to raise it upon the ruins of those whom it does not affect, and of this sort without the least breach of Charity, I may by long experience be truly able to say are some few in Carolina, those very persons who employ Mr Boon, oh that God may heal our bleeding division and give us the spirit of holiness, peace & unity that true religion and the fear of God may abound in our Plantations, and that all we especially who are the Missionarys of your honble Society may by the purity of our doctrine, the strict piety of our lives and the most exemplary diligence in our holy Function answer the design of that most venerable Body which sends us. &c.

Sam: Thomas.[5] [Ibid, MS. Vol. II., No. 149.]

[5] Rev. Samuel Thomas died between the date of this letter and Dec. 2, 1706, when Rev. Francis LeJau wrote to the Society an account of his death.

SOUTH CAROLINA GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND.

Communicated by Mr. Lothrop Withington, 30 Little Russell Street, W. C., London (including "Gleanings" by Mr. H. F. Waters, not before printed).

[CONTINUED FROM PAGE 231.]

John Ash of Westfield in Colleton County, South Carolina. Will 31 March 1711; proved 16 August 1721. Executrix and residuary legatee: my wife Ann, daughter of Thomas Bolton. To brother William Ash, £150, if living at my decease. To my sister Isabella Ash, £100. To Joseph Briant, Stephen Ford, Mr. Thomas Waring, and Mr. Ralph Izard, each a 40s. ring inscribed with my age, the two last with this inscription: "Your call is uncertain." To my Mallotto slave Jemmy his freedom at the death or marriage of my executrix. Witnesses: John Hayes, John Wilkinson, Mary Hayes. Administration to William Livingston, husband and administrator of Anne Livingston als. Ash, deceased, while she lived sole executrix, &c., of John Ash, late of Westfield in Colleton County.

Buckingham, 142.

John Gordon of Charles Town in the province of South Carolina, merchant. Will 28 July, 1774; proved 31 March, 1778. Whereas I am entitled to certain lands in the province of East Florida in North America by virtue of divers conveyances made to me and Jesse Fish of St. Augustine by the several Spanish owners of whom we purchased the same under the sanction of the treaty of peace of 1763, I give all and singular unto William Greenwood and William Higginson of London, merchants, upon trust that they accept compensation for the same and convey the same to His Majesty, and from the sums arising my debts to be paid to the estate of John Macqueen, deceased, &c. Executors: William Greenwood and William Higginson. Witness my hand

and seal at Bristol. Witnesses: Edward Neufville, Craddock Odford, Samuel Richards. Codicil of John Gordon, late of Charles Town in South Carolina, merchant, but now of Westminster, 4 December, 1777. Whereas my two daughters by my first marriage are provided for, I give them as follows: To my daughters Elizabeth Smith and Sarah Gordon and their heirs forever all that tract of land in Prince William parish in South Carolina purchased of John William Murray. To sister-in-law Margaret Smith, £100. Residuary legatees in trust: John Smith of Georgia, Esq., Thomas Forbes of Charles Town, South Carolina, merchant, to sell estate to pay my debts, &c., and the rest to be divided between my children, Mary, Adam, Caroline, and Jane Drummond Gordon, by my second wife Catherine, at their ages of 21. I appoint the said John Smith, Thomas Forbes, William Panton, and John Ferrans, executors in America, and do join Grey Elliott of Knightsbridge, county Middlesex, Esq., with William Greenwood, and William Higginson as executors in Great Britain only. Witnesses: Thomas Russell, Richard Kirk, A. Chuncultie. Proved by Grey Elliott, William Greenwood, and William Higginson, Esq'rs.

Hay, 110.

Alexander Dick, late of South Carolina beyond seas, widower, deceased. Administration 11 January, 1741/2, to George Mackenzie, attorney for George Dick, the father, who is now residing at Airth, county Stirling, North Britain.

Admon Act Book, 1742.

Rebecca Hayes, late of Carolina in America, spinster, deceased. Administration 5 January, 1735/6, to Richard Hayes, her third cousin and next of kin.

Ditto, 1736.

Peter Hearne, late of Carolina beyond seas, deceased on board Royal Ship Monmouth. Administration 2 January, 1695/6, to relict Joane Hearne.

Ditto, 1696, folio 2.

Richard Hockenhull, late of South Carolina beyond seas, widower, deceased. Administration 9 May 1733 to Austin Ashby, a creditor, George Hockenhull, brother of the defunct, and John How, Esq., as guardian of Chadwell Hockenhull, a minor nephew (by the brother), first renouncing.

Admon Act Book, 1733.

Thomas Hitchins, late an ensign in Colonel Vanderduson's Independent Company in South Carolina, Batchelor, deceased. Adminstration 23 October 1747 to George Daniel, the principal creditor.

Ditto, 1749.

James Holditch, late of South Carolina in parts beyond seas, deceased. Administration 13 March 1701/2 to Richard Boys, father of Susan Holditch (now in Carolina), relict of the defunct.

Ditto, 1702, folio 47.

William Johnson, late captain of H. M. Ship Lizard, bachelor, deceased. Administration 10 October 1701 to Fairfax Overton, attorney for Sir Nathaniel Johnson, Knt., now in Carolina, father of the defunct.

Ditto, 1701, folio 172.

21 January 1708/9 administration of said Captain William Johnson granted to Robert Johnson, son of and attorney for the father Sir Nathaniel Johnson Johnson [sic], Kt., now in Carolina, for use of said Sir Nathaniel Nicholson [sic], former grant in October 1701 to Fairfax Overton, attorney for said Sir Nathaniel Overton [sic], having expired by death of said Fairfax Overton.

Ditto, 1709, folio 14.

[This extraordinary record, with three futile attempts to inscribe the name of Sir Nathaniel Johnson correctly, must have been made after a very special lunch of the proctors of Doctors Commons.—L W]

Mary Laffette, wife of Peter Laffette, late of Port Royal in South Carolina in America, deceased. Administration 26 March 1752 to her daughter Jane, wife of Charles Blundy.

Ditto, 1752.

William Linn, late of Charles Town in South Carolina, bachelor, deceased. Administration 8 February 1734/5 to Fergus Baillie, attorney for Janet Ellis otherwise Linn (wife of Anthony Ellis), Jane Aitkine, widow, and Agnes Campbell, otherwise Linn (wife of William Campbell), sisters of the defunct, and now residing in North Britain.

Ditto, 1735.

Sarah Loughton, late of Charles Town in Carolina, but at Barbadoes, deceased. Administration 1 March 1700/1 to her husband Edward Loughton.

Ditto, 1701, folio 44.

Anne Ludlam als. Carter, late of South Carolina beyond seas, widow, deceased. Administration 22 August 1729 to her son Thomas Carter.

Ditto, 1729.

Samuel Martyn, late of Charles Town in South Carolina, deceased. Administration 4 October 1734 to his relict Elizabeth Martyn.

Ditto, 1732.

Edmund Medlicott, late of Charlestown in South Carolina, bachelor, deceased. Administration 24 May 1717 to his sister Mary, wife of John Andrews.

Ditto, 1717, folio 101.

Jane Ollier, late of Charles Town in South Carolina, widow, deceased. Administration 2 November 1737 to Thomas Elliot, attorney of Mary Satur, widow (now residing at Charles Town), mother of the said Jane Ollier.

Administration same date to the said Thomas Elliot of the goods of Pontz Ollier, of Charles Town, deceased, formerly husband of the said Jane Ollier, to use of the said Mary Satur.

Ditto, 1737.

Frances Plowden of Carolina, widow, deceased. Administration 30 April 1717 to Ann Queladus als. Plowden, wife of Ines Queladus, natural and lawful daughter.

Ditto, 1717, folio 71.

Catherine Plowden, in Carolina in West Indies, spinster, deceased Administration 28 March 1718 to Anna Queladus, her sister.

Ditto, 1718.

John Sanders, late of St. James Goosecreek in South Carolina, bachelor, deceased. Administration 20 March 1746/7 to James Crockatt, attorney of Joshua Sanders, now residing in South Carolina, uncle and next of kin of the defunct.

Ditto, 1747.

Sarah Thorpe, late of Charles Town in South Carolina in America, deceased. Administration 10 November 1737 to her husband Robert Thorpe.

Ditto, 1737.

Chrisopher Topham, late of South Carolina, bachelor, deceased. Administration 6 December 1737 to his mother Anne Topham, widow.

Ditto, 1737.

Elizabeth Wallace, formerly Nisbit, late of South Carolina, deceased. Administration 8 April 1762 to her husband Thomas Wallace.

Ditto, 1762.

William Webb, late of South Carolina in America, deceased. Administration 18 September 1751 to John Owen, principal creditor, Sarah Webb the relict having died without having taken administration, and John Webb, the uncle and guardian of John and William Webb, infants, only children of the defunct, first renouncing.

Ditto, 1751.

Benjamin Whitrowe, late of South Carolina, bachelor, deceased. Administration 9 August 1726 to his neice (nepti ex fratre) Rebecca Whitrowe, spinster.

Ditto, 1726.

William Willberfoss, late of Charles Town in South Carolina, bachelor, deceased. Administration 8 March 1753 to his father Robert Wilberfoss.

Ditto, 1753.

Samuel Woodward, Esq., late of Cape Fare in South Carolina, bachelor, deceased. Administration 13 April 1751 to Christopher Nicholson, attorney of Benjamin Woodward, Esq., now of Kello, county Meath, Ireland, nephew and next of kin of the defunct

Ditto, 1751.

George Atchison late of South Carolina, and now of Islington, Middlesex, merchant. To younger brother John Atchison of South Carolina, planter, all real estate, paying to eldest brother David Atchison £50. To sisters Jennett Atchison and Grizell Atchison £20 each. To cousin David Atchison £10. To cousin John Atchison £5. To Mr. James Pain of Charles Town, South Carolina, merchant, £10. To Mary Atchison daughter of said brother David Atchison £10. Rest to brother John Atchison. Executors: Cousin David Atchison and James Pain. Witnesses: William Glencross, Cane Glencross, Robert Crosby. Proved by David Atchison. Second grant 27 October 1729 to other executor James Pain.

Brooke, 256.

David Atchisone in Wintershough. Will 12 March 1731 (1730/1); proved 31 March 1731. To only daughter and child Mary Atchisone, or if she die before majority or marriage, one half to nearest relatives on her mother's side, and one half to ditto on side of me her father, of all Goods, Geare, Horse, Nolt, Sheep, Corns, Cattle, Insight, Household plenishing, Utensills and Domicils, Habiliments, bodily Cloaths, Debts, Money &c. including £500 conditioned for £270 in bond after the English form by deceased George Atchison, Merchant of Charles Town in South Carolina, and David Atchisone, Merchant in Dumfries, and £50 legacie bequeathed by said George Atchisone in his last will dated– – –. Executrix: Daughter Mary Atchisone. To my sisters, Janet Atchisone, spouse to William Grahame in Skipmore, and Grisell Atchison, spouse to John Craighton in Bengall, £10 each. As daughter Mary Atchison is under years of pupil-

arity, as tutors and curators: John Carlile of Limekilns, William Carlile apothecary in Carlile, William Carruthers of Hardrigs, John and Christopher Carruthers his brothers, and the said William Grahame and John Creighton. Witnesses: Walter Cook, Francis Camithers (? Carruthers). Proved by William Carruthers and William Graham.

Bedford, 62.

John Morton of London, merchant. Will 27 August 1694; proved 28 April 1699. Wife Ann £20. Daughter Ann £100. Friend Robert Cuthbert of London, goldsmith, £10. Sister Deborah Blake a negro man called Dick and a negro girl called Dinah. Aunt Rebecca Bowell one negro man called Lewis and one negro girl called Flora, also my plantation in Carolina for life, then to brother Joseff Morton. The rest of negroes and cattle to brother Joseph Morton. Friend Robert Cuthbert of London, Jr. goldsmith, trustee and guardian of daughter Ann and executor of will.

Pett, 61.

Joseph Morton of Carolina, Landgrave. Will 14 April 1685; proved 20 November 1688. Son Joseph. Daughter Deborah Blake. Son John lands in Berrow in Somerset. Sister Rebecca Bowell. Edward Bowell a brother in law. Elinor–wife. Recorded in Carolina 25 May 1688. 19 March 1705 administration granted to Anne Wills als Morton wife of Thomas Wills, relict and administrator with will annexed of John Morton, son, &c.

Exton, 153.

Robert Payne, bachelor, of H. M. Ship Oldborough, now in parish of Christ Church, Berkeley county, South Carolina. Will 30 July 1733; proved 24 July 1734. All to John Murrell.

Ockham, 165.

John Payne, last lieutenant of H. M. Ship Chichester, now resident at Winterborne, Gloucester, gent. Will 13 May 1750; proved 4 July 1750. Sisters Alice and Isabella Payne. Aunt Anne Chambers and her son William Cham-

bers and Charles son of said William. My brothers William, Lawrence, and Richard Payne. Mary Trimble. Brother in law Walter Rainstorp. Sisters in law Anne Heyleyn, and Sarah and Mary and Elizabeth Rainstorp. Wife Martha lands in Carolina, England and Ireland. William Payne King of Fryan House in Coney Hatch. John Heylyn of Bristol, merchant.

Greenly, 240.

Arthur Middleton of Berkley county. Will 7 June 1734; proved 5 August 1740. To wife Sarah Middleton all that my real estate in Great Britain for her life, and after to my son William Middleton and the heirs male of his body, and for want of such to son Henry Middleton and his heirs male, son Thomas Middleton and his heirs male, the heirs female of my son William Middleton, their heirs, &c., forever. To son William Middleton one half of my lott of land in Charles Town known by the number of 199. To son Henry Middleton the other half. To wife Sarah Middleton my brick tenement and part of a lott in Charles Town bought of Mr. Andrew Allen to her forever. To son Henry Middleton all that tract of land I now live upon which I bought of the late Mr. Benjamin Gibbs, as also 100 acres of land purchased of the late lords proprietors at a pepper corn acknowledgement, as also 131 acres of land on the west side of Goose Creek, bought of Ralph Izard, Esq., &c., all to son Henry and his heirs forever, and one other tract of 500 acres bought of Mr. Thomas Clifford, &c., &c. To son Thomas Middleton that tract of land, 752 acres, bought of Mrs. Margaret Schenckingh, and also 56 acres bought of Benjamin Schenckingh deceased. To son William Middleton one third part of a large tract of land granted to me from His Majesty, 1568 acres and one third of an acre to be divided to him from Coll. Arthur Hall's Lane, and so along the line of 3000 acres belonging to Mr. Paul Jenys, &c., &c. To wife Sarah Middleton use of all household goods for her life, then to sons Thomas and Henry Middleton. To wife Sarah one

third part of all my personal estate whether in Great Britain, Barbadoes, and Carolina. Executrix: Wife Sarah Middleton, and, in case of her death before sons Henry and Thomas be 21, then son William to be executor. My cousin Henry Herwood, of county Suffolk, Esq., to be executor for my estate in Great Britain till son Henry and Thomas be 21. Witnesses: Timothy Millechamp, Jane Millechamp, Thomas Corbett. Administration granted to William Middleton, Esq., attorney of Sarah Middleton, widow, the surviving executor named in the will of Arthur Middleton, late of the parish of St. James, Goose Creeke, in South Carolina, Esq., deceased, Henry Herwood Esq., the other executor being dead.

Browne, 230.

Elizabeth Leger, widow of James Le Serurier and his executrix, living in the parish of St. Anns in the liberty of Westminster, county Middlesex. Will 26 September 1721; proved 1 July 1725. To the charity house settled in Soho for the poor French refugees, £10. To Hester Valle, my servant, £10. To my granddaughter Susanne de Gignilliat, daughter of John Francis de Gignilliat, £100, &c. I will that she divide among her brothers and sisters in the portion that comes to each of them upon their deceased mother's account. All the residue of my goods as well in England as in Carolina, and what shall come from France, to be divided in four parts, viz: one portion to the children of my late daughter Susanne, wife of the late John Frauncis de Gignilliat her first husband, and to a daughter of her second husband John Gaillard, my grandchildren; one fourth of my estate shall be divided between them and that part that shall come to my grand daughter Elizabeth Mary de Gignilliat I will be given to the children of her first husband, who are Peter, Rodolphus, and Henry May, at 21. To my grand daughter, their mother, one guinea. As to my grand son Henry de Gignilliat, that my late husband and I have brought up, I intend that nothing be demanded of him, and he to have his

portion. The second part of my estate shall belong in propriety to my daughter Catherine, widow of the late Henry Le Noble. The third part to my daughter Damaris Elizabeth, widow of the late Peter de St. Julien. The fourth part my daughter Marianne, wife of Isaac Mazick, shall enjoy during her life, and the same be substituted to her children. Executors: Mr. James Augustin Blondel, my grandson, Peter de St. Julien, and my grand daughter Susanne de Gignilliat. Witnesses: Paul de St. Julien, James de Voillac. Codicil 8 June 1725. £100 due to her of Mr. Peter Gignilliat her grandson be paid to Mrs. Susanne Gignilliat her grand daughter. Witnesses: Marianna Blondel, Judith De la Mejanelle, A Hugonin. Proved by Susanne de Gignilliat, with power reserved, &c. [Translated from the French.]

Romney, 157.

Thomas Ayres, late of Carolina, bachelor, deceased. Administration 18 June 1691 to his brother John Ayres.

Admon Act Book 1691, folio 91.

George Fullerton, of Charles Towne in the province of South Carolina, merchant. Will 8 October 1708; proved 8 September 1709. To William Rhett, junior, son of William Rhett of Charles Towne, merchant, for ever, £200. To Sarah Rhett, daughter of the said William Rhett, £200. To Catherine Rhett, daughter of the said William Rhett, £200. To William Rhett, senior, and to Sarah his wife, £200, also £100 of money in England now in the hands of Mr. Robert South of London, merchant. To the said Sarah Rhett, wife of the said William Rhett my negro boy called Snowhill. To the poor of St. Phillips, Charles Towne, £20. To the rector of St. Phillips parish, Charles Towne, £10. Residuary legatee, my brother Mr. William Fullerton, living in the Shire of Ayre, in the west of Scotland. Executors: William Rhett of Charles Towne, merchant, and Sarah his wife. Witnesses: Bentley Cooke, Mary Pearce, Sarah Cooke. Proved by William Rhett.

Lane, 211.

THE BUTLERS OF SOUTH CAROLINA.

By Theodore D. Jervey.

The Butler family of which this genealogical sketch treats while not a colonial family of this state of many years standing, yet with the record of its members has marked the history of the state at every epoch of its statehood. The family is supposed to have come from Ireland and its members to have been related to Pierce Butler, one of the first two senators from South Carolina to the Congress of the United States; but recent investigations seem to establish the fact that the progenitor of this family had been in Virginia for quite a period prior to the arrival in South Carolina of Pierce Butler, as an officer of King George's army. The first of these Butlers of whom there is record is William Butler, who lived and died in Prince William County, Virginia, arriving there from Ireland at the latest about 1737. He there married a Miss Mason by whom he had issue :

1. James Butler, *b.* about 1738; *d.* Nov. 7, 1781.
2. Sarah Butler.
3. Susan Butler.

James Butler, the founder of the family in South Carolina, came from Virginia with his wife, children and two sisters a few years before the Revolutionary War, but at what exact date is not known.[1] He seems to have been a man of experience and to have been accorded a position of leadership

[1] There is mention made of a trader Butler who had long been with the Indians, returning with them to Ninety Six after visiting Governor Glen in 1753. (Chapman's *History of Edgefield*, p. 8.)

Ogeechee Old Town was the residence of one of the most influential chiefs beyond the Savannah who traded at Ninety Six. (Ibid. p. 177.)

In 1763 James Butler, Jr., of St. Philip's Parish, on great Ogeechee, makes a transfer of land in So. Ca. (Book A 3, p. 468, M. C. R., Charleston Co.)

among his neighbors. He joined the "Snow Camp" expedition under Colonel Richardson and led a company under Colonel Williamson against the Cherokees. In 1779 he served under General Lincoln and upon refusing to swear allegiance to the British on the fall of Charles Town was arrested and imprisoned; first at Ninety Six and later aboard ship in Charles Town harbor. Soon after his release, with his young son James, he was killed at Cloud's Creek in an encounter with a band of Tories led by William Cuningham. By his marriage with Mary Simpson James Butler had issue :

1. William Butler, *b.* Dec. 17, 1759; *d.* Sept. 1821.
2. James Butler, *b.* Mch. 2, 1761; *d.* Nov. 7, 1781.
3. Thomas Butler, *b.* Nov. 4, 1763.
4. Nancy Butler, *b.* Sept. 27, 1765.
5. Elizabeth Butler, *b.* Dec. 17, 1766.
6. Stanmore Butler, *b.* Dec. 17, 176–.
7. Sampson Butler, *b.* Febry. 6, 1769.
8. Mason Butler, *b.*

William Butler, the eldest son of James Butler, was born in Prince William County, Virginia, Dec. 17, 1759, and was but thirteen years of age when, with his father's family, he came to South Carolina. Before his majority he served under General Lincoln at the battle of Stono as a lieutenant and afterwards under Count Pulaski. He also served under General Pickens at Augusta and Ninety Six and under Watson and Ryan at Dean Swamp and Orangeburgh. He was made a captain of Mounted Rangers in February, 1781, within two months after coming of age, and in a year had become a man of recognized reputation and influence.[1] He surprised and

---

[1] High Hills Santee, Nov. 24, 1781.

Dear Sir

Some time since I heard of your intention of entering the service but more particularly from Mr Carnes who promised to do me the favor to speak to you on the occasion From the throng of business and the want of opportunity I have never had it in my power to write to you until the present period. You have no doubt been informed of the

dispersed in 1782 the invading band of Tories which, under the famous William Cuningham, had penetrated the Up-Country and in the hot pursuit which ensued that notorious partisan leader owed his life to the fleetness of his horse. In 1788 William Butler was chosen as a member of the convention of the state of South Carolina called to consider the adoption of the Federal Constituton, against which he voted. He also was a member of the convention of 1790 which framed the constitution of the State. He was elected by the Legislature Sheriff of the District of Ninety Six in 1791, and in that capacity received General Washington. In 1796 he was elected a major-general of militia.[1] In 1800 he was elected as a member of Congress and served until 1810 when he retired in favor of John C. Calhoun. In 1812 he was offered the position of brigadier-general in the United States service[2] which he declined. In 1814 he was given command[3] of all State forces in South Carolina.[4] By his marriage on June 3, 1784, with Behethland Foote Moore he had issue :

1. James Butler, *b.* Mch. 25, 1785; *d.* 1817.
2. George Butler, *b.* Sept. 25, 1786; *d.* Sept. 19, 1826.

---

nature of the service with the particular establishment of my Regiment, therefore need say nothing on that head. I shall only say I have reserved for you an appointment as Captain which is all that is in my power; however by your filling the first company (which from your known influence I think you'll do) you will be entitled to first rank and in that case it will not be long before you will be entitled to a majority. It is therefore necessary that you lose no time in having your company filled. By the first conveyance I shall send further directions and advices from dear Sir

Your obedient humble servant
H Hampton

To Capt William Butler. (Gibbes's *Documentary History*, p. 217.)

[1] On the recommendation of General Pickens. (Sketch of life of Gen. Wm. Butler, by Senator A. P. Butler, p. 13.)

[2] Offered by President Madison. (Ibid, p. 14.)

[3] Order of Governor Allston on file in Washington. (Ibid, p. 14.)

[4] General Jackson, with whom he was intimate in early life, then at New Orleans, sent him word that while both were militia generals which ever was attacked would do his duty. (Ibid, p. 14.)

3. William Butler, *b.* Febry. 1, 1790; *d.* Sept. 24, 1850.
4. Frank M. Butler, *b.* Sept. 25, 1793; *d.* Aug. 9, 1827.
5. Andrew P. Butler, *b.* Nov. 18, 1796; *d.* May 25, 1857.
6. Pierce M. Butler, *b.* April 11, 1798; *d.* Aug. 20, 1847.
7. Emmala Butler, *b.* Aug. 24, 1800; *d.* May 24, 1848.
8. Leontine Butler , *b.* April 8, 1802; *d.* Sept. 8, 1827.

James Butler, the eldest son of General William Butler, was born March 25, 1785. He held the position of Sheriff of his district and was a colonel in the State militia. He married twice. By his first wife, a Miss Mays, he had no children. By his second wife, Eliza Kennerly, he had issue :

1. William Pulaski Butler, *b.* 1816; *d.* 1893.
2. Thomas P. Butler, *b.* 1818; *d.* 1863.

William Pulaski Butler was born in 1816, and married Laura Nance, of Newberry, by whom he had issue :

1. Talulah Behethland Butler, *b.* *d.*
2. Anna Leontine Butler, *b.* *d.*
3. Benjamin Waldo Butler, *b.* *d.*
4.
5.
6.

Talulah Behethland Butler married Erasmus Mims, by whom she had issue.

Anna Leontine Butler married Dr. Walter Nicholson, of Edgefield County, by whom she had issue.

Benjamin Waldo Butler was born . He married . Lives in Virginia.

Thomas Pickens Butler was born in 1818. He married Sarah Stone by whom he had issue :

1. Thomas Pickens Butler, *b.* *d.*
2. Sallie M. Butler, *b.* *d.*

3. Hettie L. Butler, *b.* *d.*
4. Emma Butler, *b.* *d.*
5. Henri Butler, *b.* *d.*

Thomas Pickens Butler was born
He was killed during the Confederate war.

Sallie M. Butler married ———— Mallard, by whom she had issue :

1. John Mallard, *b.* *d.*
2. Thomas Mallard, *b.* *d.*
3. Eva Mallard, *b.* *d.*

Hettie L. Butler married Julius Lucas by whom she had issue.

Emma Butler married Edmund Bacon by whom she had issue.

Henri Butler was born
He married Lucy Lucas by whom he had issue.

George Butler, the second son of General William Butler, was born September 25, 1786. He was a major in the United States Army during the war of 1812. He resigned his commission in 1815 and was admitted to the bar in South Carolina. He died childless, at his residence on Saluda River, September 19, 1826.

William Butler, the third son of General William Butler, was born February 1, 1790. He graduated at the South Carolina College, and served as a surgeon in the United States Navy, being present in that capacity at the battle of New Orleans. Later he resigned from the navy and practiced medicine in the State, moving to Greenville in 1825. In 1849 he was appointed Agent to the Cherokees and moved to Arkansas, where he died September 21, 1850. By his

marriage, December 22, 1819, with Jane Tweedy Perry, a sister of Commodore Perry, he had issue :

1. *b.* *d.*
2. *b.* *d.*
3. George Butler, *b.* Oct. 24, 1823; *d.* about 1875.
4. A daughter, *b.* *d.*
5. Behethland F. Butler, *b.* May 2, 1827; *d.*
6. Christopher R. P. Butler, *b.* Aug. 26, 1829; *d.* Nov. 1, 1853.
7. William Butler, *b.* April 15, 1831; *d.*
8. James L. Butler, *b.* Sept. 28, 1832; *d.* Febry. 20, 1866.
9. Pickens P. Butler, *b.* Mch. 24, 1834; *d.*
10. Matthew C. Butler, *b.* March 8, 1836.
11. Sally W. Butler, *b.* 1837.
12. Emmala F. Butler, *b.* Dec. 11, 1838.
13. Thomas O. L. Butler, *b.* April 29, 1841; *d.* July 2, 1863.
14. Elise W. L. Butler, *b.* July 28, 1842.
15. Oliver N. Butler, *b.* Sept. 4, 1844.

George Butler was born Oct. 24, 1823. He settled in Missouri at an early date, and there married Nanny Thurston. On the death of his father in 1850 he succeeded him by appointment as agent of the Cherokees, which appointment he held until the outbreak of the Confederate war, in which he served as a captain under General Sterling Price. After his wife's death he came back to South Carolina, and married Fannie Townes, of Greenville, by whom he had one daughter:

1. Jane Tweedy Butler, *b.* *d.* about 1876.

Upon the death of his second wife he again married and settled on Savannah River, near Augusta, where he was killed in a collision with a neighbor. By his third wife he had issue :

1. Mary Hughes Butler, *b.* . *d.* 1895.

Behethland Foote Butler was born May 2, 1827. In 1849 she went with her parents to the West and there met Charles William Woodward of Philadelphia, whom she married.

Christopher Raymond Perry Butler was born August 26, 1829. He was a first lieutenant in the 2d U. S. Artillery, and died of yellow fever at Tampa, Florida, Nov. 1, 1853.

William Butler was born April 15, 1831. He held the commission of a lieutenant in the United States Army but at the outbreak of hostilities resigned and entered the Confederate service, where he became colonel of the 1st Regiment of regulars and subsequently brigadier-general. On June 22, 1861, he married Eugenia Ransom, of North Carolina, by whom he had issue :

1. May Butler, *b.*
2. Lill Butler, *b.*
3. William Butler, *b.*
4. Raymond Butler, *b.*

James Leontine Butler was born Sept. 28, 1832. He raised a company mostly of Cherokees at the outbreak of hostilities in 1861, and served as a captain under General Sterling Price in the Trans-Mississippi Department of the Confederate States for the greater portion of the war, but towards the close acted as a scout in the Carolinas and Virginia. He died at Mt. Pleasant, Titus County, Texas, February 20, 1866. On December 29, 1851, he married Fannie Taylor, of the Cherokee Nation, by whom he had issue :

1. Eloise Butler, *b.*
2. George Butler, *b.*

Eloise Butler married Chief Bushy Head, of the Cherokee Nation.

George Butler resides in the Indian Territory.

Pickens Pierce Butler was born March 24, 1834. He is a physician of Union County, S. C. He married Arsinoe Marcella Jeter, on October 18, 1860, by whom he had issue :

1. Perry Butler, *b.* about 1862; *d.* 1894.
2. Elise Butler, *b.*
3. Thomas Bothwell Butler, *b.*
4. William Butler, *b.*
5. Leon Butler, *b.*
6. Jeter Butler, *b.*

Elise Butler married ——— Foster, and lives in Pickens County.

Thomas Bothwell Butler is State Senator from Cherokee County.

William Butler is farming in Union County.

Leon Butler is farming in Union County.

Jeter Butler is at Asheville, N. C.

Matthew Calbraith Butler was born at Eagle's Crag, near Greenville, March 8, 1836. He became a prominent member of the bar of Edgefield and went into the Confederate war as captain of the Edgefield Hussars in the Hampton Legion. His horse was killed under him, and he lost a leg at the battle of Brandy Station. He rose to the rank of major-general in the Confederate army. In 1877 he was elected U. S. Senator from South Carolina, which position he held until 1895. On February 25, 1858, he married Maria Simkins Pickens, a daughter of Governor Francis W. Pickens, by whom he had issue :

1. Francis W. P. Butler.
2. Marie Butler.
3. William Butler.
4. Elise Butler.
5. Matthew Calbraith Butler.

Sally Wallace Butler was born 1837. She married ——— Rutherford, by whom she had issue :

1. Jane George Rutherford.
2. Samuel M. Rutherford.
3. William B. Rutherford.
4. Eloise M. Rutherford.
5. Robert B. Rutherford.
6. Emma Elise Rutherford.
7. Raymond P. Rutherford.
8. Ethland B. Rutherford.

Emmala Frances Butler was born Dec. 11, 1838, and intermarried, at Eagle's Crag, July 1, 1856, with Andrew J. Stone, by whom she had issue :

1. Jesse Stone.
2. Thomas P. Stone.
3. Andrew T. Stone.

Thomas O. Lowndes Butler was born at Eagle's Crag, near Greenville, April 29, 1841, and was killed at Gettysburg July 2, 1863.

Elise Wragg Butler was born at Eagle's Crag, near Greenville, July 28, 1842. She married Charles A. Carson June 8, 1870, by whom she had issue :

1. Elise Carson.
2. Butler Carson.
3. Charles A. Carson.
4. Thomas Carson.
5. Nathaniel Carson.

Oliver Nathaniel Butler was born at Eagle's Crag, near Greenville, Sept. 4, 1844. Entered the Confederate service and served through the war to the surrender, losing an arm just before Appomattox. He married Mary Spence, of Baltimore, Maryland. He died ————.

Issue :

1. Jennie Butler.
2. Mary Butler.
3. William W. Butler, *b.* *d.* before his father.

Frank Moore Butler was born Sept. 25, 1793. He was a colonel in the militia of the state and a member of the South Carolina bar. Twice married. By his second wife, Louise Ford, he had issue :

1. George Lucien Butler, *b.* Oct. 6, 1817; *d.* July 4, 1880.
2. Frank Moore Butler, *b.* July 23, 1821; *d.* Aug. 8, 1827.
3. Harriet Ford Butler, *b.* Febry. 23, 1823.
4. James Joseph Butler, *b.* May 2, 1826; *d.* April, 1854.

George Lucien Butler was born Oct. 6, 1817, and died July 4, 1880.

Frank Moore Butler was born July 23, 1821, and died August 8, 1827.

Harriet Ford Butler was born February 23, 1823. She intermarried with William Pinckney McBee June 16, 1846, by whom she had issue :

1. Frank Butler McBee, *b.* July 5, 1847.
2. Vardry Echols McBee, *b.* July 27, 1849
3. Malinda P. McBee, *b.* Jany. 7, 1854.
4. Emmala L. McBee, *b.* Jany. 2, 1856.

James Joseph Butler was born May 2, 1826. He married Sarah R. Gillison, December, 1849. He died April, 1854. By this marriage he had issue :

1.
2.
3. Louisa Ford Butler, *b.* June 30, 1852.

Louisa Ford Butler was born June 30, 1852. She married with Dr. Waddy Thompson June 30, 1880, by whom she had issue :

1. Loula McBee Thompson, *b.* Nov. 5, 1881.

Andrew Pickens Butler was born Nov. 18, 1796. He graduated at the South Carolina College in 1817; was admitted to the bar in 1819; was elected to the Legislature and from the State Senate was raised to the Bench in 1833. In 1846 he was elected a member of the United States Senate. Reëlected without opposition, and a member at the time of his death in 1857. Senator Butler was twice married. His first wife, Susan Ann Simkins, died childless. By his second wife, Harriet Hayne, he had issue :

1. Eloise Brevard Butler, *b.* June 10, 1834.

Eloise Brevard Butler was born June 10, 1834. On Nov. 21, 1856, she married Johnson Hagood, by whom she had issue :

1. Harriet Behethland Hagood.
2. Pickens Butler Hagood was born 1857.

Pierce Mason Butler was born April 11, 1798. He was an officer in the United States Army, but resigned to return to South Carolina. He was governor, 1836-1838, and, later, Agent to the Cherokees, which position he held when elected to command the Palmetto Regiment in the Mexican War. He was killed at the battle of Churubusco, leaning upon his sword while still leading his regiment after having had his leg shattered, August 20, 1847. He married Miranda Julia Duval, of Maryland, by whom he had issue :

1. Behethland Butler, *b.* 1829; *d.* 1852.
2. Emmala E. Butler, *b.* 1831.
3. William L. Butler, *b.* *d.* Sept. 20, 1863.
4. Pierce Mason Butler.
5. Andrew Pickens Butler.
6. Edward Julian Butler

Behethland Butler was born about 1829. On the 30th. of March, 1852, she married John Edmund Bacon, and died shortly after.

Emmala Elizabeth Butler was born 1831, and, Nov. 25, 1851, *m.* Abner Perrin, of Abbeville. She died in 1862. By her marriage she had issue :

1. Pierce Perrin.
2. Robert Perrin.

William Lowden Butler was born .
He was major of the 19th. Louisiana Volunteers, and killed at Chicamauga, Sept. 20, 1863, while in command, leading the regiment into action.

Pierce Mason Butler was born .
He died in Louisiana. He served in the Edgefield Hussars, Hampton Legion. He was twice married. By his first wife, Kate Goode, he had issue :

1. Pawnee Butler.
2. Pierce Butler.
3. Julian Butler.
4. Goode Butler.

Pierce Butler is a physician, residing in Atlanta.

Julian Butler is a physician, residing in Terrehaute, Indiana.

Julian Butler is a pharmacist, at Brooklyn, New York.

Andrew Pickens Butler was born .
He was a captain in the brigade of cavalry, Army of Northern Virginia, commanded by Gen. M.C. Butler, and was captured Oct. 11, 1864, in a skirmish on the R. R. south of Petersburg and taken to Washington and confined in the "Old Capitol" prison. From there he was sent to Fort Delaware, where he remained a prisoner to the close of the war. He

married Maria Burt, and moved to Benton, Louisiana. By this marriage he had issue :

1. Julia Butler.
2. Nina Butler.
3. Maria Butler.
4. Burt Butler.
5. Pickens Butler.

Julia Butler married ——— Creswell, by whom she had issue.

Edward Julian Butler was born
He was killed at the battle of Malvern Hill, July 1, 1862.

Emmala Elizabeth Butler was born August 24, 1800, and died May 24, 1848, at Stoneland's, near Edgefield. In 1819 she married Waddy Thompson, Jr., who served in the State Legislature and in Congress, and was minister to Mexico. By the marriage there was issue :

1. William Butler Thompson, *b.* Aug. 16, 1821.
2. Eliza Williams Thompson, *b.* June 18, 1823.

Leontine Butler was born April 8, 1802. He died September 8, 1827.

James Butler was born March 2, 1761. He was killed with his father at Cloud's Creek, Nov. 7, 1781, before he had reached his twenty-first year.

Thomas Butler was born Nov. 4, 1763. He served under his brother William during the Revolutionary war, and by his marriage with Miss Grigsby left issue :

1. William Butler, *d.* in Florida.
2. Sampson H. Butler.
3.
4.
5.

Sampson H. Butler was born . He represented his Congressional district in Congress 1837-1842. By his first marriage, with Miss Quarles, he had issue :

1. Elizabeth Butler.

By his second marriage, with Miss Bryan, there was issue :

1. William Butler, *b.* *d.* 1895.
2. Nicholas Butler.
3. Washington Butler.
4. Leontine Butler.

By his marriage with Mrs. Allston, of Florida, he had issue :

1. Sampson Butler. Lives in Florida.

Elizabeth Butler was born . In 1841 she married with Andrew J. Hammond, of Augusta, and her eldest child bore the name of the colonel Hammond in whose regiment her grand uncle served during the Revolutionary War.[1] The issue of this marriage was :

1. Leroy Hammond, *b.* *d.* 1882
2. Edgar Hammond.
3. Charles Hammond.

Nancy Butler was born Sept. 27, 1765. She married Elisha Brooks, by whom she had issue :

1. Wesley Brooks.
2. Matilda R. Brooks.
3. Lavinia Brooks.

---

[1] Leroy Hammond to Capt. W. Butler:

Snow Hill Mar. 20 1782

Sir

A general muster of the regiment is ordered on Tuesday next at Charles Williams old place on Turkey creek where you are to attend with your company properly armed by ten oclock in the fore noon You will please let your men know that those who disobey this order will be fined to the utmost extent of the law

I am sir your humble servant
Leroy Hammond

4. Edna Brooks.
5. Elizabeth Brooks.
6. Mary Brooks.
7. Stanmore Brooks.
8. Butler Brooks.

Elizabeth Butler was born Dec. 17, 1766. She married Zachariah Smith Brooks, a lieutenant in the Revolutionary war, by whom she had issue :

1. Whitefield Brooks.
2. Lucinda Brooks.
3. Behethland Brooks.
4. Nancy Brooks.

Stanmore Butler was born . He was a captain U. S. army and, later, Clerk of Court of Edgefield District. He married Ann Patience Youngblood, by whom he had issue :

1. William Butler.
2. Ann Patience Butler.
3. Emmie Butler.

William Butler was born . He married Claudia Johnson, by whom he had issue :

1. William Butler.
2. Anna Butler.
3. Emmie Butler.

Anna Butler was born . She married John Nicholson, and died

Emma Butler was born . She married William C. Moragne, of Abbeville, in 185–, and by him had issue, one son, residing in Florida.

Ann Patience Butler was born . She married Nathan Lipscomb Griffin, of Edgefield, in May, 1825, by whom she had issue :

1. Stanmore Griffin.
2. Lipscomb Griffin.
3. William Griffin.
4. Mary Hill Griffin.
5. Ann Patience [1] Griffin.
6. Elizabeth Griffin.
7. Rebecca Griffin.

Sampson Butler was born February 18, 1769. He married, but left no children.

Sarah Butler [2] was born in Virginia and came to South Carolina with her brother about 1772. She married Jacob Smith, by whom she had issue :

1. Luke Smith.
2. Sophia Smith.[3]

Susan Butler was born in Virginia. She came to South Carolina with her brother about 1772, and married Enoch Grigsby.

---

[1] The wife of Governor Millege L. Bonham.

[2] She buried her brother and nephew after the fight with Cuningham. (*South Carolina in the Revolution*, by McCrady, p. 472.)

[3] Sophia Smith married Capt. James Bonham, of Maryland, the father of Millege, who succeeded Governor Pickens as governor of South Carolina, 1862-1864. (Chapman's *History of Edgefield*.)

HISTORICAL NOTES.

RHETT.—The following additions and corrections are offered by Col. R. B. Rhett, of Huntsville, Ala., to the Rhett genealogy published in the January and April issues of this magazine:

Robert Barnwell Rhett (244) was born Feb. 5, 1828; was Ed. and Prop. of *The Charleston Mercury* from Mch. 1, 1857 to Feb. 17, 1865, and from Oct. 1866 to Oct. 1868; Ed. *The Picayune* (New Orleans) from Sept. 19, 1872 to Oct. 22, 1873; Ed. *Charleston Journal of Commerce* (Straightout Democratic organ, without Associated Press despatches) from July 3, 1876 to June 1878; was a member of the House of Reps. of S. C., 1860-1865 and 1877-1878; Lieut.-Col. on the staff of Gov. Means in 1851, and on the staff of Brig.-Gen. R. S. Ripley, C. S. A., in S. Carolina. Married, Oct. 9, 1851, Josephine Horton, who was *b.* March 5, 1830 and *d.* June 26, 1860. (Issue.) Married next, July 9, 1867, Mrs. Harriet (Moore) Barnard, wid. of Jno. D. Barnard and dau. of David Moore and Martha L. Harrison, of Va., who was *b.* May 1. 1834 and *d.* Sept. 19, 1902. (Iss.)

HUTSON.—The following corrections are offered by Prof. C. W. Hutson, of College Station, Texas, to the Hutson genealogical data given on page 225 of Vol. III. of this magazine:

Francis Marion Hutson (iv), *b.* Oct. 26, 1879; *d.* March 7, 1888.

Arthur Cary Hutson (v), *b.* April 14, 1882,

Sophy Palmer Hutson (vi) } twins, *b.* July 24, 1884.
Mary Lockett Hutson (vii) }

Charles Stanyarne Hutson (viii), *b.* May 20, 1887; *d.* Jany. 30, 1891.

Albert Lockett Hutson (x), *b.* Dec. 15, 1893.

SMITH.—The following additions are offered to the Smith genealogy published in the July issue of this magazine:

Benjamin Smith (20) was sometime Provincial Grand Mas-

ter of the Free and Accepted Masons of South Carolina, as will be seen by the following notice from *The South Carolina Gazette* of Monday, January 4, 1768:

"The feast of St. John the Evangelist falling this year on Sunday, the ancient and respectable society of Free and Accepted Masons, were obliged to defer the proper celebration of it to this day—when they assembled as usual, at brother *Dillon's* in the morning ; went to *St. Michael's* church where they heard an excellent discourse on *unity, brotherly love, and universal benevolence*, delivered by the Rev. Brother *Samuel Hart* ; returned to brother *Dillon's*, had an elegant entertainment there; unanimously elected the hon. Egerton Leigh, Esq ; provincial Grand-Master, in the room of Benjamin Smith, Esq; who resigned on account of his health and intending to depart this province, and had the unanimous thanks of all the lodges, for his many and eminent services,to the craft ; and spent the remainder of the day in that peculiarly social way which has ever distinguished that society."

The reference on page 145 of Vol. III. of this magazine (Henry Laurens's letter of Feb. 21, 1774 to his son) was to Leigh, who was still Grand Master.

Thomas Loughton Smith (23) was born April 23, 1740. St. Philip's Parish register.) The following account of the burning of his Cooper River house shortly after his death was published in *The South-Carolina Gazette; And Country Journal* of Tuesday, December 13, 1774:

"On Saturday the 3d Inst. the elegant Seat, called the Retreat, near Cooper-River belonging to estate of the late Thomas Loughton Smith, Esq ; was burnt down by Accident ; but happily no Lives were lost, and all the Furniture was saved."

William Loughton Smith (27) had another child by his second wife: "Elizabeth, who married Major Thomas Osborn Lowndes, and died at the age of 90 or thereabouts."

Hayne.—In the biographical sketch of Judge Robert Y. Hayne, published on page 262 of the July issue of this magazine the statement is made that he was a son of William Alston Hayne and Julia Dean. That is a mistake. His mother was Margaretta Stiles, of Philadelphia. Julia Dean was the wife of his uncle, Arthur P. Hayne.

The Georgetown Academy, 1778.—McMaster, in his *History of the People of the United States*, says, Vol. I., page 27 :

"In the southern States education was almost wholly neglected, but nowhere to such an extent as in South Carolina. In that colony, prior to 1730, no such thing as a grammar-school existed. Between 1731 and 1776 there were five. During the Revolution there were none." In his paper *Education in South Carolina Prior to and During the Revolution*, Gen. Edward McCrady has cited numerous cases to disprove the last sentence in that paragraph, but the following paragraph from *The South Carolina and American General Gazette*, of Thursday, August 6, 1778, will furnish additional evidence in refutation of that statement:

"On Thursday the 23d of last month, the Students of the Georgetown Academy were publickly examined, before a very learned and respectable assembly: The performance of the several classes in the course of the examination, was received with the warmest marks of Approbation."

INDEX.

NECROLOGY.

Richard Lathers, sometime colonel of South Carolina militia, and a member of the South Carolina Historical Society, died at his home, 248 Central Park. West, New York City, on Thursday, September 17, 1903, and was buried at New Rochelle, N. Y., on the 19th. He was born in Ireland on Christmas Day, 1821, and was brought to America six months later by his parents, who settled at Georgetown, S. C. He attended school at Huntington, Long Island, N. Y., and subsequently was employed by Fraser. Trenholm & Co., cotton factors, of Charleston, who sent him to New York as their agent in 1843. In 1850 he went out of the mercantile business and founded the Great Western Insurance Company, with which he continued for nineteen years. He subsequently became prominent in railway affairs. In 1860 he made a tour of a part of the South in a futile effort to stem the tide of secession, making addresses in Richmond, Charleston, Augusta, Savannah and Montgomery, and was speaking at Mobile when the news of the attack on Fort Sumter arrived and put an immediate end to his speech. He went abroad and made speeches in behalf of the United States, but at the close of the war used his best efforts to bring about good feelings between the sections and to secure justice for the people of South Carolina in their struggle against that frightful demon of destruction—Reconstruction. Col. Lathers was a member of several social and patriotic societies in this State and in New York City.

CONTENTS: Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 3-26, 97-107, 167-193, 259-267; Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in 1781, 27-43, 108-125; Letter from Gen. Christopher Gadsden to Mr. Thomas Morris, May 30th, 1790, 44-45; Barnwell of South Carolina, 46-88; Gen. Thaddeus Kosciuszko to Maj. Alexander Garden, 126-127; Col. Miles Brewton and Some of His Descendants, 128-152; Letters of Ralph Izard, 194-204; Izard of South Carolina, 205-240; Army Correspondence of Col. John Laurens, 268-272; Captain William Capers and Some of His Descendants, 273-298; Notes and Queries, 89-93, 153-157, 241-253, 299-302; Publications Received, 93-96, 157-166, 253-256, 302-305; The South Carolina Historical Society, 96, 166, 256-257, 306; Necrology, 166, 257-258; Index 307-343.

The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine. Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr. Volume III. 1902.

Unbound, $4.00.

CONTENTS: Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 3-15, 69-85, 123-138; Army Correspondence of Col. John Laurens, 16-23; Daniel Trezevant, Huguenot, and Some of His Descendants, 24-56; Notes and Queries, 56-59, 112-116, 174-180, 242-244; Publications Received, 59-66, 117-120; 181-188, 245-246; The South Carolina Historical Society, 67-68, 121-122, 188-191, 247-248; Necrology, 68, 192, 249-250; Letters from Hon. Henry Laurens to His Son John, 1773-1776, 86-96, 139-149, 207-215; Papers of the Second Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, November, 1775-March, 1776, 193-201; Officers of the South Carolina Regiment in the Cherokee War, 1760-61, 202-206; Capt. John Colcock and Some of His Descendants, 216-241.

The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine. Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr. Volume IV. 1903.

Unbound, $4.00.

CONTENTS: Papers of the Second Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, November, 1775-March, 1776, 3-25, 83-97, 195-214; Letters from Hon. Henry Laurens to His Son John, 1773-1776, 26-35, 99-107, 215-220, 263-277; The Descendants of Col. William Rhett, of South Carolina, 36-74, 108-189; Historical Notes, 75-80, 190-192, 258-261, 312-314; The South Carolina Historical Society, 81-82; Necrology, 193-194, 262, 315; Letters of Rev. Samuel Thomas, 1702-1706, 221-230, 278-285; South Carolina Gleanings in England, 231-238, 286-295; The Butlers of South Carolina, 296-311.

Members get a discount of 25 per cent. on the above prices.

The Magazines will be bound at 60c additional per volume.

Address A. S. SALLEY, JR., Sec. and Treas.,
Charleston, S. C.

CONTENTS: Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 3-26, 97-107, 167-193, 259-267; Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in 1781, 27-43, 108-125; Letter from Gen. Christopher Gadsden to Mr. Thomas Morris, May 30th, 1790, 44-45; Barnwell of South Carolina, 46-88; Gen. Thaddeus Kosciuszko to Maj. Alexander Garden, 126-127; Col. Miles Brewton and Some of His Descendants, 128-152; Letters of Ralph Izard, 194-204; Izard of South Carolina, 205-240; Army Correspondence of Col. John Laurens, 268-272; Captain William Capers and Some of His Descendants, 273-298; Notes and Queries, 89-93, 153-157, 241-253, 299-302; Publications Received, 93-96, 157-166, 253-256, 302-305; The South Carolina Historical Society, 96, 166, 256-257, 306; Necrology, 166, 257-258; Index 307-343.

The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine. Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr. Volume III. 1902.
Unbound, $4.00.

CONTENTS: Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 3-15, 69-85, 123-138; Army Correspondence of Col. John Laurens, 16-23; Daniel Trezevant, Hugnenot, and Some of His Descendants, 24-56; Notes and Queries, 56-59, 112-116, 174-180, 242-244; Publications Received, 59-66, 117-120; 181-188, 245-246; The South Carolina Historical Society, 67-68, 121-122, 188-191, 247-248; Necrology, 68, 192, 249-250; Letters from Hon. Henry Laurens to His Son John, 1773-1776, 86-96, 139-149, 207-215; Papers of the Second Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, November, 1775-March, 1776, 193-201; Officers of the South Carolina Regiment in the Cherokee War, 1760-61, 202-206; Capt. John Colcock and Some of His Descendants, 216-241.

The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine. Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr. Volume IV. 1903.
Unbound, $4.00.

CONTENTS: Papers of the Second Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, November, 1775-March, 1776, 3-25, 83-97, 195-214; Letters from Hon. Henry Laurens to His Son John, 1773-1776, 26-35, 99-107, 215-220, 263-277; The Descendants of Col. William Rhett, of South Carolina, 36-74, 108-189; Historical Notes, 75-80, 190-192, 258-261, 312-314; The South Carolina Historical Society, 81-82; Necrology, 193-194, 262, 315; Letters of Rev. Samuel Thomas, 1702-1706, 221-230, 278-285; South Carolina Gleanings in England, 231-238, 286-295; The Butlers of South Carolina, 296-311.

Members get a discount of 25 per cent. on the above prices.

The Magazines will be bound at 60c additional per volume.

Address A. S. SALLEY, JR., Sec. and Treas.,
Charleston, S. C.